

1

DO YOU KNOW

GOD

?

THE
DIVINE
TRUTH

SON OF MAN

A PRESENTATION OF
'THE MISSION LOVE GOD'

THE
DIVINE
TRUTH

THE MESSAGE

Believing in gods & saviors other than GOD tells
that GOD is not yet known as GOD by the
people.

So let the people know that
GOD is Almighty & All-able and All-ability of
the GOD introduces GOD as GOD.

**And a born one who eats to live can never be a
god or a savior rather such a one also needs
GOD as a GOD & a Savior**

So

There is no god but
ONE ALONE GOD THE SAVIOR OF ALL.

TRUTH IS TOLD.

THE UNIVERSE IS A VERSE OF GOD

THE
DIVINE
TRUTH

OBSERVE THE MEGAFACTS &
THE DIVINE TRUTH
FOR A MAGNIFICENT LIFE.

OPEN YOUR EYES YOURSELF BEFORE YOUR
EYES ARE OPENED BY GOD ON
THE DAY OF JUDGMENT.

THANKS

WE TRUST AND THANK GOD ALMIGHTY WHO
MADE POSSIBLE EACH AND EVERYTHING
CONCERNING THIS MESSAGE

"THE DIVINE TRUTH"
AND LET US SERVE.

A PRESENTATION OF
'the mission love god'

The Message of **GOD**

REPORTS OF POSTMEN & THE POSTS
AND THE REALITY OF THE LONGEST
BATTLE FOUGHT AGAINST THE DEVILS
& SATAN,

UNVEILING THE SECRETS.

**THIS MESSAGE IS BASED UPON THE
SAYINGS OF THE HOLY BOOKS &
THE MESSENGERS OF GOD.**

**THE DIVINE TRUTH IS INDEED FOR
EVERYONE.**

**“The Divine Truth” is a source to gain
knowledge, to rectify faith. And this message
is not a sectarian call to the people of this
world
to leave a religion and join the other.
So read to rectify your faith**

**and
remain in your GOD-blessed
home-religion
and
follow the commandments of GOD for
salvation.
Mankind needs nothing but GOD and GOD is
one and the same for everyone & for all
nations.**

Make clear that the mega facts of this message are a cool real light of guidance for everyone.

It is our present & at present “The Divine Truth” is the best source to know the truth, being a blessing of GOD, based on already revealed, the words of Scriptures and the treasures of knowledge, which have been abandoned by the nations.

It is a mega fact that every word of the message of GOD will survive forever & will be the scale of judgment on the DAY OF JUDGMENT. So take care of your future by following your GOD-revealed holy books.

**GOD COMMANDS US AS A NATION TO
TRUST IN GOD ONLY,
TO FOLLOW THE DIVINE TRUTH OF
HOLY BOOKS AND
TO SMASH THE IDOLS OF SECTARIAN
DIFFERENCES TO BE THE REAL BELIEVERS OF
GOD.**

It is a DIVINE TRUTH, which will never fade or change and is a light & guidance for all.

It is altogether a knowledge of Scriptures, unveiling the secrets which remained unknown to mankind. YOU will believe it if you will read it.

Please read it once at least.

The divine truth exists inside us but everyone seeks & tries to find it outside, and no one shows the right way and no one follows the GOD-ordained conscience and reads the Scriptures oneself for the guidance and tries not to understand the language of the heart.

Only the righteous heart finds the truth but the light which shows the way to heart, appears not inside the sinners due to their sins. Though preachers preach a lot but the outside remains unexplained by the interpreters of the outside even after a thousand explanations, until & unless light appears to let the one realize the truth, the truth remains folded.

Eyes of the conscious see the outside & inside but the understanding remains far from the truth, until & unless the divine sources show the way and GOD reveals the reality in the heart.

As in the world of vision the far going visible things seem to vanish in space with increasing distance outside the eyes, but in fact they vanish inside the eyes due to the visual limitations, reality remains far from realization in the visible world and

the hidden remains hidden until & unless one
ponders over the divine message.

It further means that the divine truth is divine always
and its realization is a blessing of GOD for those
who really want to know the truth.

**“GOD guides the righteous heart, inside us
Satan tries to de-track, outside us &
The affairs of the world are around us.”**

So prepare yourself to accept the Divine Truth and
do not turn away.

THE DIVINE TRUTH

Lo! Those who believe in the One Alone GOD and
those who are the children of Israel and the followers
of Jesus and the nation of Noah—

WHOEVER

will believe in the oneness & the aloneness of GOD
and the Day of Judgment and will perform good acts
according to the commandments of GOD—surely
their reward is with their Lord, and there shall no
fear come upon them neither shall they grieve.

BECAUSE

GOD NEITHER MAKES THE SECTS NOR
THE SECTARIANS.
GOD IS THE LORD OF MORAL STATE AND
BELONGS TO EVERYONE.



Chapter
1
ONE ALONE

GOD created everyone as a “one alone” one, so that everyone could easily understand that one’s GOD is “one alone” GOD. (1)



Chapter

2**UNIVERSE IS A VERSE**

THE UNIVERSE IS A UNI-VERSE OF GOD
WITH MANY VERSES UNIFIED AS A ONE
& A SINGLE VERSE

**“UNI” IS “ONE, SINGLE”
AND VERSE IS VERSE
IN THE WORD “UNIVERSE” (1)**

**Verse**

We know that all space and everything that exists in it is called universe and a verse is a readable writing arranged in regular lines, with a pattern of repeated beats as in music and often with words of matching sounds at the end of some lines.

Universe is a poetic verse and an absolute truth as a Divine message. In creation everything is one and many, like the voice which is one (uni or single) and is of many kinds as everything produces its own voice and every voice is heard as a voice, uni-verse tells us that it is a one verse with many verses in it. (2)

Divine Verse

Universe is a divine verse of GOD, uniformed in appearance & unidirectional in its being.

GOD CREATED ONE FACE AND GAVE TO BILLIONS WITH DIFFERENT FEATURES. (3)

GOD created many faces, each one is different from the other to be recognized as a person and as a feature of distinction of everyone and GOD uniformed all faces in one basic design, so it is the one face in different recognizable features. And just like that, all things are one and many; one fruit, many kinds; one bird, many types, uni-formed to reveal to the viewers and observers that only one GOD has created all space & all things as a universe. Universe is unidirectional in its being & is on its way and its movement is time. Creatures are moving from birth to death and their movement is known as their lifetime under natural limitations with faces on front, everyone sees the front, — everyone moves forward & everyone turns, to reveal that there is no other direction to lead life but the way of GOD ordained nature and the right way is shown through the Universe and many other verses that exist in it. So each & every ordained act of the Universe, which explains the order of nature and always happens to reveal the law of moral state, is a verse of GOD. Each verse is a readable thing which everyone can see and understand for guidance. **(4)**

Proper answers of proper questions are trillions of verses and there is no end to knowledge. When GOD asks a brain, “Tell what is that or what is this?” No one hears the voice of GOD but a question appears on the screen of the mind because GOD talks not like creatures. For example, when a thinker thinks, “Where have the people of ruined civilizations gone? What was their mistake? Why were they destroyed and who destroyed them? Why did nature turn against them? Were they the enemies of nature and was not nature their religion? Were they blind & could not see & understand what was good and what was bad? Why did they not follow nature positively? Did their negativity put them to their end? Why had they not hearts, highly sensitive to realize, what GOD revealed to them for their survival through nature?” The answers emerge in the verses of GOD in the mind of a righteous thinker. (5)



Chapter

3

SONG OF PRAISE



Harmonized & rhythmic movements of galaxies, stars and their satellites are poetic divine verses in orbits with rhythm as music and their dance of worship is a continuous praise of the Creator of Universe. (1)



Chapter

4

VERSES OF ACTS



So nature is the real religion and every act is natural & good which harms not one's self and others and every act which harms one's self and others is unnatural & is a sin and is not nature. (1)



Chapter

5

NAME OF GOD



**HE FINALLY ASKED,
OH LORD, TELL ME WHAT SHOULD I SAY
IF THEY ASK ME,
“WHO MADE YOU THE MESSENGER?”**

**THE VOICE SAID,
“TELL THEM, WHO CREATED ALL THINGS
AND WHO EXISTS.” (1)**



Chapter
6
THING

A thing in its happening is a situational formation of the contents of the universe for a certain duration called its lifetime, and since the universe itself is also the same in its process of happening, therefore it can never be GOD or its own creator.
(1)

GOD IS THE CREATOR OF ALL THINGS.

Saying that everything is GOD and GOD is everything is certainly an unawareness of a thing, because a thing has not created itself nor has a thing created all the things and since there is a lot of difference between creating or formulating a thing and producing or making a thing, therefore, the universe is a creation and produces things and only an Absolute Creator of all things is its GOD. (2)

The Creator is an unimaginable being, not a thing, therefore, those who believe in GOD according to the commandments of GOD believe not any image or a thing as GOD & say, “GOD is an Unseen, Unimaginable & Absolute Creator of all things, whom a human mind can not conceive & imagine.” (3)

To convey the above information it is said, “Believe in One Alone Unseen Creator as GOD and do not believe in a thing or a person as GOD.” And it is told, whosoever makes a mistake in believing GOD other than what is told to believe will be the non-believer of the Real GOD. (4)



Chapter

7

THE VOICE CALLED THE VOICE OF GOD



Things produce their particular voices, for example, the voice of water & the voice of fire, the voice of metal & the voice of wood, the voice of a bird & the voice of an animal, etc. are different and can never be the same. Among billions of people, everyone has an identical voice and through the voice on the phone we can easily recognize who is speaking on the other end. Furthermore, the voices of male creatures and the voices of female creatures are not the same and are not only different from each other but are also identical and introduce their producers. Voices do not mix together but when the voices of hundreds of

people are produced at a time, a roar is heard to convey togetherness. In a piece of music, the harmonized sounds & voices of the instruments & singers play their specific role to express feelings of different kinds. (1)

This universal & cosmic situation conveys a great & divine fact; it tells us that every voice contains the picture of its producer. In nature, the voice of a parrot shows the picture of parrot in the minds of the listeners. This fact that a parrot appears in our minds with its voice clearly tells us that voices are pictures and pictures are things. The roaring of a lion in a jungle makes the picture of a lion in the minds of all the hearing creatures and it is a divine fact that if there is a sound or a voice, it can never be without its producer and the producer will always be a creature or a thing. So the other meaning of the sentence "Nothing resembles GOD" emerges and tells us that GOD, who is above all, may speak through the voices which GOD has already created for things & creatures and GOD is not a creature or a thing with a particular voice. For example, GOD chose the voice of fire to talk to Moses and the roaring voice of an earthquake mixed with the thunder of a heavy cloud to speak to the people of Moses and it is said that the people trembled when they heard the voice of GOD and fear penetrated in their souls because the voice was incredible in its magnitude to hear & bear. The voice of thundering nature may be a messenger of GOD to convey GOD. (2)

GOD is the Absolute Creator of all sounds & voices and needs not sounds & voices to convey what GOD wills to convey, being All-capable & Almighty. Since the incident which took place on the mountain Sinai tells that GOD talked to Moses & his nation, therefore, we can understand that GOD did that only to let the creatures know that their GOD, nothing resembles whom, exists because all people understand that whosoever exists has a sound or a voice and it is evident from the voice produced by the fire & the earthquake & the thundering cloud, that GOD, nothing resembles whom, is not a thing like fire or an earthquake or a thundering cloud. GOD is the Creator of all things & creatures and their sounds & voices. So this particular incident took place only to prove the existence of GOD by GOD. Since nothing resembles GOD, therefore, nothing can be considered as GOD and the voice produced by GOD through things does not convey GOD as a thing or a creature. (3)

Creatures are handicapped in this aspect that they can not convey without a voice and always convey themselves through a voice and that is why things & creatures are not GOD because GOD is All-able, not handicapped. Only GOD, being All-able, can inspire or convey without a medium such as a sound, a voice, a sign, etc. (4)

Since our system of hearing & understanding is also confined & limited, we cannot understand without a medium and that is why GOD talked to

Moses & his nation through a medium called the voice of GOD, as a proof of the existence of GOD to let the believers confirm their belief. (5)

GOD IS IMAGE-FREE

ALL VOICES PRODUCE IMAGES & PICTURES OF THINGS AND NOTHING RESEMBLES GOD (6)

All words are voices and all words are the names of things. So whenever someone speaks and calls a name, the picture of the particular thing appears in our minds. For example, if I say, “A huge ship”, the picture of a huge ship will appear in the listener’s mind and that is what I mean by saying that words are pictures, so each name of a thing is a picture of a thing and only the name of GOD is picture-free because nothing resembles GOD and no one has ever seen GOD. (7)



Chapter
8
THE REAL GOD

GOD is Unseen, All-able & Almighty, known to everyone as the Supreme Lord and Who is evident by the acts which things & creatures are performing within their ordained limits, humbly & creaturely. For example, animals cannot fly, creatures of the sea cannot live on land and an apple tree cannot bring oranges on it, etc. (1)

Whenever the truth provoking question that who confined all things & all creatures in their natural limits appears in the mind, the answer comes from the heart, "GOD". (2)

Since GOD is Unseen & nothing resembles GOD, therefore, GOD is unimaginable. And an imaginable god can never be a real GOD, so all those who talk about GOD as an imaginable god such as a thing or a person, are non-believers of the Real GOD. GOD is GOD and GOD is not a thing or a person. (3)

Remember, anything can happen when GOD commands, "Let it be" and nothing is impossible for GOD. GOD created Adam, Eve and Jesus with the

commandment “Let it be” and GOD is Almighty and can do all things. People make things with their hands because people are not all-able & almighty and people cannot create even a particle of dust. Therefore, GOD is not a man at all so never say that GOD makes things with his own two hands, instead, always say that when GOD wills, GOD commands, “Let it be” and the things appear. (4)

Never say that Jesus sat on the right side of GOD when Jesus went up to Heaven because GOD is not a three dimensional thing or a person sitting on a throne in the sky. GOD is Unseen & GOD is present in all directions & everywhere, nearer than the heart & throat & closer than one’s self. Always remember that creatures are confined in their limits to be things, but not the Creator. (5)

Never say that GOD talked to Moses face to face because GOD is not a creature with a face and remember that GOD is everywhere, Unseen, All-able, Almighty & nothing resembles GOD, and Moses talked to the Unseen GOD and just heard the voice and saw nothing as GOD. So please keep away from people who believe in gods & goddesses because the gods & the goddesses of people are unreal and their believers know not that GOD is Almighty, One & Alone and needs not a god or gods or a goddess to be GOD. (6)



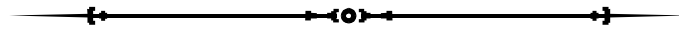
Chapter
9
TRUE BELIEVER

He said, “When I was a child, my parents used to bring toys made of plastic & clay for me and wanted me to play with them by considering them real animals such as a lion, buffalo, sheep & horse, etc. And when I grew up, religious leaders drew me to idols and wanted me to worship them as gods other than the GOD, as if I still had not grown up. So, let my religious leaders know, that toy worship is not the worship of the Almighty & All-able GOD who is Unseen and nothing resembles whom and who blesses when worshipped & forgives sins when a sinner asks for the forgiveness of sins to bless, being kind & the Master of all creatures.” (1)

So worship none but the Real One GOD Almighty and remove all the toys from the worship places. (2)



Chapter
10
**NO ONE CAN RECOGNIZE
SATAN BUT
THE ONE WHO KNOWS SATAN**



Satan comes with all his make-ups, offers & preparations to tempt and always demands a change in faith. Because the only thing which Satan requires is the change of a righteous heart into an evil-nest. And the change is a success in his view when it is in his favour and is against the commandments of GOD. (1)

The drama of temptation is always arranged by the Satan to derail the belief of a believer. If someone sticks to the commandments of GOD and makes not even a minor mistake in his obedience of GOD, Satan receives nothing but defeat as a result and then leaves the believer. (2)

The messengers of GOD remained firm during their temptation and always defeated the Devil because they knew that whoever demands a change in faith and offers worldly treasures & pleasures is no one but the Devil manifest. Their

knowledge of the Scriptures always served as a magnifier to recognize the guises of the Devil & his worldly offers & his tricks to deceive & mislead. (3)

When the Devil appeared before one of the messengers of GOD and tried to tempt him, the messenger of GOD replied that he will not make a change in the performance of his duty to convey the message of GOD, even against the Sun on one hand and the Moon on the other. (4)

And when another messenger of GOD was asked by the Devil to bow down before him to get the treasures & pleasures of the world, the messenger replied, “Go away Satan! It is written in the Scriptures, do not worship anyone but the One Alone GOD only.” (5)

So whenever Satan comes, he comes to change others, not to bring a change in himself. (6)



Chapter**11**

IT IS STRANGE THAT NATIONS ARE
WORSHIPPING THEIR MESSENGERS AS
THEIR GODS

CALL TO HELL

The sayings of the Scriptures (Torah) tell us, that if a real brother is found worshipping an idol or a god other than GOD Almighty, he must be punished in the country-square in the presence of people. The Scripture says that the brother should bring his brother and such a worshipper or a maker of god or idol must be punished by stoning till death and the first stone must come from his brother's hand. (1)

It is written that since inception, the making of a god other than GOD or believing in a god besides GOD is the worst sin. In the present times, that is the worst news & a message for those who make a god or an idol or an image of a thing or a person and worship it. Those who do not want to listen to this message and use satanic language against the preachers of the One Alone GOD, the fire of Hell will burn the skins of such enemies of GOD on the Day of Judgment. (2)

Scriptures tell not to make a god other than the GOD Almighty and warn all people that such a sin is unpardonable and that is the only “SIN” which is worse enough to take the sinners in the fire of Hell. (3)

So it is clear like a bright sunny day that all offers of making a god other than GOD are calls to Hell by SATAN and strange is the situation that believers of the Old Testament (Bible) are ignorant and the making of a god other than GOD for the forgiveness of sins is the faith of their religion and this Satan-taught religion is being preached to the sin-lovers by religious leaders who are other than GOD and who forgive the sins of the disobedient people of GOD as authorized persons. (4)

Please keep away from the fire of Hell & do not get angry & hot, because the hottest is the fire of Hell and think why the forgiveness of sins is promised; only to those who will make a god with GOD or make the son of GOD (god) as their savior and neglect the first & the great commandments of GOD & commit all kinds of sins? Is it not a trap of the Devil? (5)

Since the followers of this religion have forgotten the saying of Jesus,

**“A SERVANT IS NOT EQUAL TO HIS
MASTER”,**

therefore, they think that a servant can forgive the sin which is done against GOD by disobeying the commandments of GOD, whereas a servant can never be equal to the master to forgive any act which is done against the will of the master. (6)

Strange is this offer & faith. The Old Testament tells us that this is a rootless thing. Even then, so lightly they are taking the worst sin of making a god with GOD. Perhaps they will not hear today due to the possession of Satan and will know the reality on the last day of this world as Satan has promised with his supporters that till the last day of this world he will be with them, no doubt after that he will be thrown in Hell along with his followers. (7)

(Source: MATTHEW, Chapter 28, Verses: 16 to 20
Ghost appears)

(Please read! The Gospel by Jesus, by The Mission
Love GOD.)

WORDS

“Whosoever rejects me and does not accept my message has one, who will judge him. The words, I have spoken, will be his judge on the last day.”
(8)

(Source: JOHN, Chapter 12, Verse: 48)



Chapter

12**THE LAST VOICE SAID:**

**“ONE’S ACTS DONE FOR OTHERS
BECOME GOOD ACTS WHEN
REALIZATION, JUSTICE AND LOVE OF
GOD IS IN ONE’S HEART AS A CAUSE”.**

Take care of each other through realization and be beneficent for others according to the commandments of GOD. Try not to harm anyone without justice. And sacrifice what you can sacrifice for GOD and don't be selfish. Share the problems and difficulties of others and heal their wounds and through justice pay each other's rights and be positive always. (1)

**REALIZATION TELLS US THAT WE
SHOULD ACT ACCORDING TO THE
NATURE OF THE SELF BECAUSE NATURE
OF THE SELF IS POSITIVELY THE LAW OF
GOD.**

It is only realization which can bring peace of all kinds for all & everyone. So do not do what you want others should not do to you and do for others what you want others should do to you. (2)

Be innocent and commit not any wrong, because all wicked people who commit wrong will burn in Hell and will be punished in this world, being the worst enemies of the righteous people of GOD.
(3)

“BE ON THE RIGHT PATH—AVOID ALL KINDS OF SINS & ALL KINDS OF CRIMES”.

(4)

Chapter 12 PART 2

COLOUR OF GOD MEANS OBEDIENCE OF GOD



If you think that

Man is a colour out of the colour of GOD

Or

Man is a light out of the light of GOD

You must understand that by saying so you are making a god other than GOD against the first commandment, because by saying so you make man the same & equal to GOD.

If out of the colour or light of GOD there is a colour or light of GOD then there are two gods, the same and like each other & equal to each other, the first GOD and the second god out of GOD. Thus believing so is making a god other than GOD or believing in god other than GOD. Avoid saying so, because it is the worst sin which will not be forgiven at any cost. All creatures of GOD are the creation of GOD and creatures are not GOD at all. Praise GOD as GOD and praise not persons like GOD and remember that the praise of people will not bring any benefit on the Day of Judgment. Keep your eyes open—follow the righteous messengers of GOD whom GOD made examples of obedience for the people. (5)



Chapter

13**MANKIND IGNORED GOD &
THE COMMANDMENTS AND
IS NOW SUFFERING
DUE TO THEIR OWN ACTS**

The teachings of all the messengers of GOD have always been to believe in the One Alone GOD and not to ascribe any other god with GOD nor to make any image of GOD as nothing resembles GOD. The state of the world at present clearly tells that mankind has forgotten the commandments of GOD and suffering of all kinds is the result of man's ignorance. (1)

The three Commandments of GOD which should not be forgotten are:

- 1- Belief & trust in the One Alone GOD as the Almighty GOD & Creator of all to have all kinds of peace.
- 2- Worship GOD means to ask GOD for provisions through praise, humbleness & obedience. Therefore, praying to GOD Alone as the Nourisher & Provider for the

prosperity & fulfillment of every need is enough as worship.

- 3- For salvation of all problems, accepting no one but One Alone GOD as the Savior & Lord in this world and on the Day of Judgment. (2)

Those who ignore GOD & the Commandments of GOD and blindly follow their lust are finally left on their own by GOD. What happens afterwards is a vicious & miserable circle where lust & greed possesses the sinners and drives them to commit all sorts of evil acts. The result of ignoring the Almighty GOD is so horrific that when the condemned ones are gripped by troubles due to their wrong acts and suffering starts, GOD neither grants them relief from their miserable condition nor answers their prayers even if they do pray. (3)

**ENTER IN HEAVEN, PAY THE PRICE
TODAY & NOW, OTHERWISE YOU MAY
GET LATE AND LOSE THE LAST CHANCE**

Those who ignore GOD must fear GOD as death can strike any moment ending their time on this earth. Mankind should ponder over this matter and all must mend their acts and resort to the One Alone GOD in obedience as it is only then that peace can be established everywhere. (4)

**WHATSOEVER IT COSTS, YOU MUST
ENTER IN PARADISE BECAUSE IF YOU
FAIL, THEN YOUR ONLY ABODE IS HELL,
WHERE FIRE BURNS THE BODIES AND
NOTHING OCCURS TO SAVE, EVEN DEATH
DOES NOT COME TO RESCUE. (5)**



Chapter

14

GOD IS GOD

**GOD IS NOT A MAN-MADE
PHENOMENON**



The organized complexities of this universe and the intricate & complex mechanism & system of the bodies of the creatures are not “man-made”. Those who say that GOD is a phenomenon of the human mind created by the human mind as the need of man to rely on a super-natural being and that GOD exists in the human mind only, utter a grave wrong.

All those who share this thought should think that if GOD is man-made, then who created man? (1)

If it is a question that who has created one's self, then there will be no answer, because no one has created one's self. Further, the question comes up that if no one has created oneself, then who created man? Since no one has created one's self and everyone is a creature, therefore, the organized system of creation can never be denied as an activity of an organizer and since among creatures, no one can claim that all the created things belong to me as my creations, therefore, the Creator is believed as GOD, so GOD is not a self-assumed phenomenon. (2)

**ALL THINGS EXIST, BECAUSE GOD EXISTS
(3)**

Due to GOD everything exists. This Universe, as a system, reveals that the Creator of the system exists and holds all matters with an incredible might. Our GOD is an unimaginable GOD and is not an image created by a human mind. If a human mind is also a creation, then how can one say that GOD is a creation of the human mind? And if the GOD is an Unseen GOD & nothing resembles GOD, then how can such a GOD be an image or an imagined phenomenon? (4)

GOD is GOD, the Absolute Creator & nothing resembles GOD and GOD is free from all creaturely traits. The existence of all worship places in the world and the ruins of the destroyed cities of the non-believers prove that GOD exists and puts people in profit or loss. (5)

Similar to each other the preaching of the messengers of GOD and the messages of GOD have reached us from time to time, reminding us that GOD does exist and that GOD should not be ignored as a Lord. (6)

One should ponder over one's own creation to believe in GOD because man is not a self-created creature, neither can man make his own heart, beat. GOD exists as the Unseen Omnipotent. One should utilize one's time on earth with faith and offer one's thanks to GOD for all the uncountable blessings that GOD has bestowed on creatures instead of dying with a worthless faith by leading a worthless & miserable life. (7)

Everyone wants to rely on some super being who can solve one's problems being almighty, because that is everyone's nature and this nature is in fact a need for GOD for all creatures but very few people ponder over the reality. It is true that according to this nature everyone naturally remembers GOD when one is in problems & difficulties and since GOD solves all sorts of situations and complications & blesses the

worshipper with all kinds of security, help & things being All-able & Almighty, therefore, almost everyone through one's own experience becomes a believer of GOD and starts worshipping GOD for one's need & requirements and one's worship becomes a source & a reason of one's spiritual peace & satisfaction and belief becomes one's life, relaxed with faith & trust in the promises of GOD. (8)

But only those remain non-believers who naturally remain away from unsolvable situations & incurable diseases and GOD keeps them away from difficulties and they due to their favourite sins which they can not resist and being rich & proud with sound financial background accept not the reality and need not the belief in GOD. (9)



Chapter
15
**GOD IS ALL-ABLE &
ALMIGHTY**

Question: A questioner asked a preacher: “Does GOD have the power to enclose a mountain in a hen’s egg in such a way, that neither does the egg become bigger in size, nor does it break, nor does the mountain become smaller?”

Answer: The preacher said to the questioner, “Stand up in your place and look around you carefully.” At this, the questioner stood up and looked at the mountains around him. **(1)**

The preacher asked, “Tell me, how many senses do you have?”

The questioner replied, “I have five senses, like all others.”

At this abrupt answer, the people in the gathering started laughing to mock the question asked. **(2)**

The preacher asked, “Which of your senses is the smallest as compared to the other four? Think carefully, and then reply.”

After thinking for a moment, he replied, “My smallest sense is my sight. I look at things from the hole of my eye which is smaller than the hole of a needle.” (3)

The preacher said, “Good! Now tell me, how small can we call it if it is compared in measurement with the smallest things?”

The questioner replied, “We can measure it approximately as the size of a grain of millet.” (4)

The preacher said, “Can you tell that the mountain in front of you that you are seeing, when it passes through your eye hole equal to a grain of millet, does it change its size or not? And if not, then do you feel any change in the size of your eye hole during the act of seeing? Or size matters not in the process of seeing and you see the whole big mountain completely & perfectly as it passes through the eye hole equal to a grain of millet?” (5)

“Look, neither does the mountain become smaller, nor does the hole of the eye become bigger, nor does the mountain cause any damage to the hole of the eye by passing through it. O questioner, what you want GOD Almighty to show you in a hen’s egg, is it not already happening in the hole of your eye

equal to the size of a grain of millet? Tell me, is it not a proof of the all-powerfulness and all-ability of GOD”? GOD has already told the truth, that people do not ponder over the signs of GOD even after seeing them.” (6)

At this, the people in the gathering raised the roar, “GOD is great”, and the questioner was amazed. (7)



Chapter

16

**THINKING NATURE TELLS THAT
IN A LION’S MIND, GOD IS A BIG LION
BUT THAT IS WRONG —
SO IS MANKIND WHO THINKS THAT
GOD IS A FATHER OR A LOVER, WRONG
ABOUT THE BELIEF IN REAL GOD?**



Though mankind knows GOD and understands that nothing resembles GOD—even then they call GOD a lover or a father. Isn’t it strange that they do not ponder over what they say? (1)

GOD is GOD

and GOD created love, lovers & beloveds. (2)

GOD is GOD

and GOD created all fathers, mothers, sons & daughters and GOD is not a man or a creature & GOD is not even a male or a female. (3)

And that is what is meant by

“Nothing resembles GOD in Heaven or on earth or in waters under the Earth.” (4)

It was the possession & hold of GOD or the grip of GOD & the presence of GOD which was mentioned by the wise as the hands or the face of GOD in an idiomatic sense to let the villagers believe in GOD and the wise never told anyone that GOD is a man or a male with hands or a face. (5)

Those who understand must know that the difference of Creator and father is the difference of GOD and the creature of GOD, and the love of a lover is the lover’s weakness and the beloved one is greater than the lover due to the lover’s love. So before the Day of Judgment—rectify your faith.

PARADISE AWAITS (6)



Chapter
17
PAINS & PLEASURES

A questioner asked, “How can we say that Hell & Heaven both exist, is there anything which proves that they are real or is it just a dreadful idea or a fantasy of a man’s mind?”

The preacher said, “I like to answer this question. The first proof is the skin of the creatures which is made sensitive for pains & pleasures and in this world pains are the reminders of Hell and pleasures are the reminders of Heaven and skin tells nothing more than the Hell & Heaven. (1)

And the second proof is all kinds of torture and relief because these things let us taste Hell & Heaven both in our present life and are a sound reminder from GOD and nature around us is showing nothing but the trailers of the Hell & Heaven. (2)



Chapter

18**HOW WE SHOULD REMEMBER
GOD OUR LORD FOR PROSPERITY**

When Braham asked GOD how he should remember GOD, GOD blessed Braham with Braham's prayer and revealed that all those who will remember GOD through the GOD-taught prayer will find the protection of GOD & prosperity. (1)

The one who will say: 'O Lord guide me towards the right path', will be guided and will be on the right path. (2)

So since the times of Braham, the commandments of GOD concerning the protection of GOD & prosperity are happening for those who are worshipping GOD through the prayer of Braham and are asking for protection and are availing the guidance of GOD. (3)

The commandments of GOD are already ordained for those who remember GOD according to the prayers which GOD taught to Braham, so when someone says 'O Lord guide me like those whom you guided & blessed and ignore me not like those whom you punished for their ignorance & bad acts',

the asker is guided like the righteous & is protected from all kind of evil acts. (4)

In the presence of the One Alone GOD, the saying of the prayer is the happening of the prayer under the commandments of GOD, so always remember GOD for protection & prosperity. (5)

Wash & clean yourself, then bend your heart with your head to prostrate to seek the mercy of the Lord. The protection of the Lord will save & prosperity will be blessed. (6)

The prayer of Braham is here:

THE PRAYER

“O Lord!

Praise of all kinds belongs to you because you are the GOD & the Lord of all the worlds.

You are kind and merciful.

You are the Lord of today & the Lord of the Day of Judgment.

We worship no one but you our Lord through prostration to seek your help.

So guide us towards the right way in all the available ways.

The way of those whom you guided & blessed with your bounty & awards.

And avoid us not like the sinners & ignorants who lead themselves to disaster & trouble by their bad acts”. (7)

After this prayer according to the Scripture one can add the following prayer for further benefits:

“O Lord!

We pay thanks because we are blessed and that’s why we pray.

We seek the forgiveness of our sins so please forgive all of our sins with your mercy & kindness.

We need you, and only you are our Lord, and only to you we belong as lowly servants & humble creatures.

Please save us, protect us & bless us because you are the One Alone to whom all the praise belongs as the Lord of the worlds & heavens”. (8)



Chapter
19
“I AM”

**WHEN THE FIRST NEWS BROKE THAT
 GOD EXISTS, IT WAS THE BIG BANG.
 (THE BIRTH OF THE UNIVERSE) (1)**



And that's how GOD told, “**I AM**” or “**I.....And I Alone.....Am GOD**” when GOD created all the things and today GOD tells “**I AM**” or “**I.....And I Alone.....Am GOD**” and all other gods are unreal” to all those who believe GOD as their ONE & Alone Lord and whole-heartedly worship & pray to GOD for each and everything. (2)

Question: “Why should everyone prostrate, if GOD is needs free, then why did GOD create all things & us?”

Answer: “GOD IS THE MASTER OF THE WILL OF GOD AND IS NOT ANSWERABLE TO ANYONE WHILE EVERYONE IS ANSWERABLE TO GOD.” (3)

Whether things exist or not makes no difference to the ever existent Almighty & All-able who created the needs & the needies and who created

the knowledge of creation to create creatures and creatures are creatures due to their limits. GOD is the Master of the will of GOD and GOD is eternally above all, being the Creator of all. (4)

A creature whatsoever it is made of, depends upon its food and remains under the fear of survival and everyone who breaths will die and nothing is forever. (5)

To survive, everyone needs food & peace. And all creatures are unable, lowly & weak and have their limits within the orbit of their freedom & use of their will & discretion. All creatures depend upon their Creator for their peaceful survival. (6)

To manifest “**I AM**” the creator created the “i am” of everyone and the creatures live with “i am”. And the creatures utilize “i am ” as their soul & self. Each & every “am” needs a name for its “i”, except the Creator who created the “i am” for every creature. (7)

The Creator is called GOD by the intellect while the Creator is more than GOD (The Generator, The Organizer & The Destroyer) and creatures have nothing to imagine as their Unseen & Unimaginable Creator. (8)

By calling the Creator their GOD, creatures announce the limit of their knowledge. Since creatures can never imagine the ability & the might

of their Creator, they surrender their heads with their brains to show respect for the Unimaginable Creator for the peace of heart. So whosoever prostrates, is awarded by the Creator with food & fear-free time. **(9)**

It is told that when GOD said “Let it be”, everything was there. In fact, when GOD manifested the “**I AM**”, all things happened to be there and the kingdom of GOD appeared. GOD spoke not like a creature in a creaturely voice. “**I AM** ” was through the creation of all things, a great manifestation of the Creator and that was not a voice but a happening which happened to create the creatures and to let the created ones know that their Creator exists. **(10)**

Since then, whosoever prays to GOD with a full heart & soul, witnesses the “**I AM**” of **GOD** through the prayer & its fruits because GOD reveals the ‘**I AM**’ of **GOD** through the acceptance of prayers and every believer of GOD finds the presence of GOD through the blessings of GOD. **(11)**

The “**I AM**” of **GOD** is for **GOD**, manifested through creation. And for creatures GOD is the One Alone “who exists” and when creatures pray, their Creator tells them that the Creator is available as GOD who exists. Thus through worship, GOD is believed and through the acceptance of prayers, GOD manifests that “**I AM**” available to all who need me for their needs & requirements. **(12)**

Since all the creatures have needs & requirements to live & survive, the creatures must worship & pray to the Creator because worship is to praise GOD with lowliness for needs & requirements and prayers bring fruits on the tree of life. **(13)**

Since creatures are nothing but only needs & requirements, therefore, they are in fact created for worship and since only GOD can bless, therefore, it is evident even today that GOD blesses the worshippers of one alone GOD to tell everyone that **“I AM”** the One Alone available GOD and all other gods are unreal. **(14)**



Chapter
20
GRIEF AND FEAR

The Scripture says, “Those who will believe & trust in the One Alone GOD the Almighty and will perform good acts will have no grief & fear on the Day of Judgement.” (1)

This was told to us because we wanted to know what good acts are. So all acts which carry not any grief & fear are indeed good acts because all sins & crimes carry grief & fear. (2)

A criminal can never feel relaxed due to the institutions of law and a sinner due to guilt remains uneasy all the time. (3)

So today all those who are sinners & criminals must return to the Scriptures to save their skins and allow not themselves & their souls to commit sins & crimes. (4)

All those who are free from grief & fear due to their good acts are the successful people of today & the Day of Judgment. (5)



Chapter
21
TREES

Question: Do trees produce their fruits or create their fruits? How can we understand that trees are not the creators of fruits but are the producers only?

Answer: Trees produce the fruits which they are ordained to produce, so as we see an apple tree can never produce an orange, therefore, it cannot be considered as a creator of even its own fruits. If a tree could produce various fruits according to its will, only then it would be a creator of some kind or master of its will but it is not so. (1)

GOD is the only Creator of all trees & all fruits being Almighty & All-able; the limited ability of trees tells us that trees are not creators but are the creatures of GOD, organized for the production of their own fruits only. (2)

Trees bring fruits and each tree brings its own fruit and one tree can not bring the fruits of another tree, thus this organization tells us that a GREAT ORGANIZER exists and reveals that the birth of the Universe is not the result of an accident but is a matter of an organized creation. (3)



Chapter

22**KEEP AWAY FROM MAGICIANS
& THEIR MAGIC BECAUSE
THAT IS THE DEVIL IN FACT**

All those devil-like persons who call people to the Devil, whoever they are, religious leaders or magicians, are the agents of the Devil. They make a deal with the Devil and stand between the Devil and the people. And all those who agree with the Devil & the deal and get ready to follow the Devil-shown path to fulfil their desires are trapped by the Devil because they agree to sell their GOD commanded faith which is based on the trust & belief in the One Alone GOD as an Almighty & All-able GOD, to fulfil their desires & dreams. (1)

Magicians receive money & the power of negativity both from the Devil & Devil-possessed people due to the deal and that is their commercial life. (2)

When the deal is finalized between the Devil & the people, the magicians ask the Devil to show the Devil's tricks by pleasing the Devil through the Devil-suggested ways which are known as works of magic and through the reading of the devil-suggested words or the holy verses in reverse order they

worship Devil for help. Their readings sound like satanic sayings to mock the Holy Scriptures. People who become the followers of the Devil & perform whatever the Devil demands as a performance against the commandments of GOD to fulfil their desires, surprisingly see that things start happening in their favour. (3)

This happens due to the anger of GOD & the deal with the Devil. That is how the tricks of the Devil work & please people and they start believing that their desires are achievable and that is enough for them and they remain ignorant of their act and its results which appear later to show the anger of the One Alone GOD Almighty, as trouble & as the torture of both the worlds. Their fulfilled desires become a torture to ruin their peace of day & night and that is what they gain due to their evil acts. (4)

What happens in fact? In fact, GOD becomes the enemy of such magic buyers & magic performers due to disobeying the commandments of GOD & following the Devil and stamps them as the people of Hell. And against their good acts which they did, sometimes pays them whatever they deserve with justice and the people know not what has actually happened; they in fact purchase Hell by selling their good acts & heaven of faith and see not the anger of GOD behind. So beware of desires & the devils because they always mislead. (5)

THE FUTURE OF DESIRES ACHIEVED THROUGH THE DEVIL'S WORSHIP

Sooner or later, the achievements of the Devil-followers turn into troubles and their achievements become a permanent torture of their soul. (6)

If someone wants to receive good things from GOD on a permanent basis in both the worlds, then the key to success is only prayers, patience & peace by strictly avoiding the devilish acts which magicians ask to perform & the worship of Devil & the Devil-made gods other than GOD and through:

- 1- Praising the One Alone GOD only.
- 2- Paying honour to GOD only.
- 3- Worshipping the One Alone GOD only.
- 4- Serving the One Alone GOD through obedience by following the commandments of GOD only.

Since righteous people are careful and follow GOD through the commandments of GOD and avoid devils & desires, their success is guaranteed. (7)



Chapter

23**ACTS ARE REAL WORDS**

When a mother embraces her child and kisses it several times, her act tells in real words that she is in love with her child, but when someone ignores someone and shows nothing practically and claims love in words, then words remain words and in reality convey the presence of a limited feeling. Such act-less words are nothing but false statements. (1)

Love is the name of certain positive acts based on favours otherwise it is nothing. For example, someone said, “She is very caring, active & helpful to me by all means and never ignores me in any condition but never says a single word about her love for me.” The other one replied “She needs not to say what she really does and needs not artificial words to convey her feelings”. (2)

Keep in mind that words may be false or unreal, but acts can never be false or unreal. In love, all positive acts are performed to please the beloved, just as in hatred all negative acts are performed to put the enemy in loss and all that is natural and understood. (3)

DEVIL'S WORK

But the Devil's work is bit complicated and is unnatural and cleverness prevails in all of its roots to deceive others in their innocence. For example, a selfish person cleverly plans the performance of acts. Such a person shows love to hate and performs positive acts to achieve negative results. (4)

Therefore, the question arises:

WHO IS RIGHTEOUS & WHO IS THE DEVIL?

The answer comes:

- 1- A righteous person performs all acts according to the heart of humanity and a devil performs all acts against the heart of humanity. (5)
- 2- A righteous is righteous in the sight of the righteous and appears as a devil in the sight of the devils. (6)
- 3- The Devil is the one who is worthless in the sight of the righteous and is considerably everything for the devils. (7)
- 4- A righteous in appearance who is loved by the devils is a devil and a devil in appearance who is loved by the righteous is not a devil at

all being a danger for the evil & a terror for the devils. (8)

- 5- If a person is loved or liked by both the righteous & the devils, that person is not righteous and if a person is hated by both the righteous & the devils, even that person is not righteous. The righteous is the one who is liked by the righteous and is hatred-worthy by the devils and is clear in acts & choices. (9)

All righteous people will rejoice their future in the Heaven due to their good acts & positive choices and all the clever who are devils will be the dust of the feet of the righteous people on the Day of Judgment due to their evil acts & negative choices. (10)



Chapter

24

**THE DIFFERENCE OF
A DEVIL AND A HUMAN**



“The question, how I can use others for myself is a question of a devil’s mind, but how I can be useful for others is a question of a human mind. So the difference of a human or a devil is the difference of Hell & Heaven.” (1)



Chapter

25

UNREAL WORDS



Unreal words (names of things) describe the real words (real things) which can be heard, seen, touched, tasted and smelled and are known as the words of GOD. (1)

Written words are unreal words and real words are acts and things. Unreal words are always spoken by man and the knowledge of unreal words is a distinction of mankind among creatures because only mankind can read (see & understand) and write and all real words are acts & GOD created things. We can say that all things & all acts are real words and the names of things & acts are unreal words, because the names of things & acts are not things & acts at all. For example, the word “light” is not light but is a name of a thing and its name is an unreal word and light as a word of GOD is not a name but is a real thing, a perfect creation of GOD. So all things are real words of GOD and their names are unreal words of man. The word bread of man is not a bread at all and bread is a real bread called word of GOD by man. (2)

Unreal words are man-made symbols and their know-how makes a language which is readable & understandable but unreal words are not real words because they are not touched by mankind with their senses, while real words are read with the senses and are real acts & real things. (3)

GOD created the real “things” and gave the knowledge of the “word” to man so that he could read the created things. (4)

All things are real and all things are written & saved as creations to understand and to communicate in unreal words by mankind through the knowledge

of words. This universe and cosmos is a real book of GOD and all things in it are real and are the words of GOD. And GOD blessed man with the sources of the senses to read what is already written, so when a child is born and starts looking at all the things and begins to use the senses, it is uttered in his brain “Read” and know the greatness of the Creator who created you to “Read”. So everyone reads, even the one who cannot read and everyone acts, even the one who does nothing because doing nothing is also an act which sometimes keeps one away from wrong and makes him right. (5)

The reading of the universe makes a man capable to act and everyone knows which act is a right act and which act is a wrong act. All right acts cause positivity & reflect the commandments of the Creator and all wrong acts cause negativity & make a man a devil. (6)

The person who introduces himself in unreal words and communicates not in real words is false, such as the person who says “I worship GOD” and does not worship, is false and the man who says “I honour GOD” and pays not attention to the honour of GOD and condemns not the gods other than GOD, is false. A man who says “I serve GOD” and serves not and leaves the creatures of GOD in troubles & problems is false and the man who says “I praise GOD” and praises not, is false. Everyone is commanded to speak to act, not to deceive and all acts are real words. (7)

All unreal words become real through acts and the judgment of everyone will be held according to the acts of everyone. Hell is a permanent place for the false and Heaven is for the one who is real & righteous by acts. (8)



Chapter

26

ART & ARTIST



The inner detail of all animals is the same and all are the same under the skin and everyone leads life based on blood but all are different in appearance, coloured to beautify & perfectly designed to attract the vision, thus all creatures invite the viewers to see the artistic skill & functional aspects of the creation of GOD to appreciate GOD as an Artist because GOD gave aesthetic sense to the viewers to do so and everyone appreciates. There are three groups of viewers who praise GOD. The first group of viewers appreciates things & creatures only and the second group appreciates things & creatures as the creations of GOD and the third group of viewers appreciates GOD only. Since the appreciation of a work of art is

equal to the appreciation of the artist, therefore, everyone appreciates GOD. (1)

“So always appreciate GOD as the Artist & the Creator of all things along with the appreciation of things & creatures.” (2)



Chapter

27

“THE TRUE GOD HAS NO FATHER”

CAN THERE BE A CREATOR OF GOD?



A science student asked a religious leader the following question:

“It is told that GOD created everything, if so, can you tell that who created GOD?”

In reply, the religious leader smiled to mock the question and said, “I will ask GOD this question on the Day of Judgment and will then answer you.” This question simply knocked out the religious leader because he could not answer this highly

important question in proper terms and aroused doubts & made the world of religion a state of ignorance, whereas this question appears in every mind and requires a satisfactory answer. (1)

So here is the answer:

A created god can never be GOD and a creature can never be a creator.

How can there be a creator of GOD while only GOD created the process of creation? (2)

Since no one created the materials of creation and the systematic process of creation & creatures before GOD and only GOD made all things existent, therefore, there can never be a creator of GOD or god of GOD or a god other than GOD. (3)

The question of the creator of GOD arises in the mind when religious leaders introduce GOD as a person or as a male or as a man or as a father or as a conjugal lover or as a creature-like god sitting on a throne in heaven far away from earth. Beware please, GOD is GOD being the GOD of all things and things are not GOD and GOD is not a thing and nothing resembles GOD. (4)

The creation of things tells us that the creator is other than the things. Since GOD created the intellect and the power of understanding to understand things only, therefore, the intellect due to its limits considers GOD as a thing and asks such

questions. Only a few believers know that the Creator who is beyond of all things including intellect cannot be considered as a thing or as a creature due to the limits of intellect and intellect encompasses things only. (5)

The intellect tells us that if GOD is believed as a thing or as a creature-like person, it simply means that GOD is not believed as the Creator of all things. **Intellect, being a creation of GOD and a limited source to know things can never encompass its Creator.** Anyhow, from ignorance to knowledge, the state of belief is evolutionary, in the state & times of ignorance and in the state & times of knowledge & wisdom, the belief in GOD carries different values & importance and is not valueless. (6)

At an ordinary level of intellect, GOD can be believed as the Creator & Ordainer of each & everything to be a believer of GOD. (7)

It is really interesting that in the first section of this beautiful question, the oneness of One Alone Creator is stated and is reported that GOD is the Creator of all things and in the second section, innocently, it is declared that there is no god other than GOD by putting the question about god other than GOD. It is a question which itself is an answer because in the question the word GOD is not used for a thing or a creature. (8)

Since nothing resembles GOD, therefore, GOD is not a thing or a creature and an idea of a created-god is logically an idea of a thing or a creature and there is no justification to call a creature as creator or GOD. (9)

Since the asker is using the word “GOD” as a name of GOD and not as a name of a creature or a thing, therefore, the answer is there in the question. Just ponder over the question a little. It seems as if the innocent asker knows not the meaning of the word “GOD”. In other words, the asker is asking, “Is GOD a creature or an absolute Creator?” (10)

WHO CREATED GOD?

If someone has created GOD as a creature, then it is illogical to call GOD as a GOD, anyhow the question is the production of curious intellect and is beautiful enough to serve as a key to the divine truth that:

**“GOD IS AN ABSOLUTE CREATOR AND
WITH JUSTIFICATION ONLY AN
ABSOLUTE CREATOR CAN BE A GOD,
THEREFORE, THERE IS NO GOD BUT THE
ONE ALONE GOD AND NO ONE AMONG
CREATURES & THINGS CAN BE
CONSIDERED AS GOD AND GOD IS NOT A
CREATED THING OR A CREATURE AND A
CREATED-ONE CAN NEVER BE A CREATOR
OR GOD. (11)**

**GOD IS GOD FOREVER BECAUSE NO ONE
AMONG CREATURES CAN EVER CREATE A
SEED TO CREATE SOMETHING AND ALL
THINGS ARE PERISHABLE & NOTHING IS
FOREVER.” (12)**



Chapter
28
MAYA



Every pregnant female tells four realities:

- 1- A female is a productive and fertilizing body.
- 2- There is a child hidden in her and she is a mother.
- 3- Someone is the father of the child or the sower of the seed.
- 4- GOD exists as an Absolute Creator & Ordainer of the laws of production. And it is the blessing of the Almighty & All-able Creator of the child because every male cannot make the female expectant through acts of love and every female becomes not a mother always and both are not all-able and

pregnancy occurs with the will of GOD only and many couples remain issueless and a perfect child is a Divine gift. (1)

These four realities further tell that All-able & Almighty GOD is not a female or a mother because a mother cannot change the cosmic & universal laws & acts of production and delivers the child only when its completion is announced through the pains of delivery by pushing it out of her body and is responsible for feeding the child before birth & after birth with care & through her GOD-ordained love for the child. (2)

Further, it reveals that All-able & Almighty GOD is not a father of anyone because a father is not a creator of a child or a seed or the egg which nourishes inside the lap and becomes a child. A father is only the sower of his seed and takes not any part in the creation of a child in any way, therefore, a father can never be held as a god of the born child and can never be considered as GOD under any logic or law and those who call GOD as father know not the difference of the father and The Creator (GOD). Calling GOD by saying “Father” is not calling GOD at all and such a call is nothing more than an absolute ignorance & the worst sin. (GOD forbid). (3)

The Gospels written by the disciples of Jesus tell us that due to the miracles of GOD shown through Jesus, the people of Jesus made Jesus their son-god and they called GOD the “father of Jesus” in

the times of Jesus, and since that was the worst sin, therefore, the exhibition of the real creaturely status of Jesus became essential to correct their faith and that was the cause of crucifixion. Jesus called the crucifixion a bowl of suffering and prayed to GOD not to make him drink the bowl of suffering but it was essential at that time to establish the truth, though GOD saved Jesus from crucifixion due to his prayer, which GOD accepted but even then the incident of crucifixion happened according to the standards of reality for the people present there. Later on the crucifixion and the rise of Jesus to Paradise along with another man hanging on cross at the same day became a mystery & a question, which GOD answered centuries later. Anyhow at that time through the crucifixion it was revealed that Jesus is a man & a messenger of GOD like other messengers and is not the son-god at all and is a helpless creature of GOD who cannot even remove a nail stuck in his hand and its infliction & pain. On the cross, Jesus announced his creaturely status by saying, **“MY GOD, MY GOD, WHY HAVE YOU ABANDONED ME?”** Thus the correction was done through the words of Jesus before the departure of Jesus to paradise and that is why these last words of Jesus tell everyone that Jesus was not GOD or a son-god but a lowly servant of GOD, who is praying to GOD Almighty & All-able for the removal of his trouble as a creature of GOD. The call of Jesus **“MY GOD, MY GOD, WHY HAVE YOU ABANDONED ME?”** is an asked question to tell that only GOD is GOD and Jesus believed in GOD

as a GOD, not as his father and only GOD knows each & everything and no one other than GOD is a savior & the Lord of everyone. (4)

Jesus was not a son-god but a sign of GOD. GOD created Jesus with the commandment of GOD called “Let it be” and that is how the mother of Jesus, a righteous female conceived the child without the seed or egg of a male. It was to show that GOD is All-able & Almighty and GOD can do all things even without the sources & laws of nature. Before the creation of Jesus, GOD created Adam & Eve without father & mother, so there is nothing amazing in the birth of Jesus. GOD is GOD, All-able & Almighty. So rectify your faith for salvation and embrace the truth. (5)



Chapter

29

THE RAIN



Through the growth of things, the universe tells me that it is a growing universe.

Through evolution, it conveys to me that it is a progressive state.

Life in the universe reveals that it is a living being.

Through decline after growth, it communicates that the life in it is perishable.

The birth of things tells me that it is a fertile universe, productive in its nature.

Death after life tells me that all living things will die and it will ultimately face death too. (1)

Then the dead dark silence takes me away from me.

“Will that be the ultimate end?”

My heart asks my soul, “Will it born again?”

The answer appears like light, “Yes! A thing which takes birth can be born again and again because it takes death to be again and it is the first time or birth between the impossible to possible which can be considered as a miracle or an incredible event but after the first birth or time nothing remains impossible and all things become possible.”

It replies, “Don’t you see a movie in which dead actors with their acts become alive, don’t you wonder to see them alive after death?” Then the universe speaks through silence in my ears that it keeps & preserves the matter of all kinds of things as

a record in its sensitive recording materials, without a minor error or mistake. (2)

It whispers, “Look at these cassettes of pictures & voices, audio & video tapes, are they not like the graves of the dead and don’t they come up with the single touch of a button?”

I say, “Yes, as I see the sensitive materials of the tape and as I see not the pictures in materials & hear not the voices, I trust it is like a grave which is for everyone who lives & dies. Yes, it becomes alive and takes birth mechanically & practically not only once but always, when desired.” (3)

**A CASSETTE IS A RECORD MADE OF
MATERIAL, EQUAL TO THE GRAVE, THE
GRAVE OF ALL WHO LIVE & DIE.**

A cassette is a graveyard of the actors & their acts. Dear universe, you are a grave like a cassette made of sensitive recording materials and you can become alive after death when GOD will command, as you are not ignoring anything without record and even a single act equal to a mushroom’s seed of all the actors is being recorded.

I know that a cassette records everything due to its sensitive materials which of course belong to you. It is very easy for me to understand that if a cassette is a cassette due to your materials, then you are more potent & sensitive to record.

Therefore, I logically understand that all this is happening for the future of all things and you are ready to become alive after death to produce the creatures of GOD perfectly according to the requirements of the commandment of GOD.

And now I understand why GOD says, "I will ask the Earth to return all the deads as alive and it will return all the deads as alive."

I fear, my love, when I realize that I will have to face the next life based on the records of this life.

The Universe tells me, "Don't worry sweetheart, do good & positive things to be saved always here, there & everywhere." (4)

Then the Universe cries and tears shower in all directions as rain.

I ask the universe, "Why do you cry?"

The universe tells me, "Have you ever seen a child with two joined heads, not born completely & perfectly and the things joined together, deformed fruits & vegetables and other creatures & things which bear manufacturing & productive faults and are not produced with absolute perfection?"

I say, "Yes, I see that and think why does GOD not create perfect things? And why GOD, makes mistakes in creations? May GOD forbid."

The Universe tells me, “Yes, that is why I cry. In fact the production of things is my GOD-ordained duty and sometimes accidents happen in my manufactory and I fail to perform my ordained duty perfectly, not always but sometimes, somewhere and people who see such things blame GOD for that. That’s what makes me worry & cry because that is my wrong and GOD is not responsible for that. May GOD Almighty & All-able Who commanded me to produce the creatures of GOD perfectly according to the commandments forgive me for my sin but why will GOD forgive?”

I tell the Universe, “Don’t worry sweetheart, keep on doing good & positive things. GOD is Merciful and you are not GOD at all, the wise understand all that.”

The Universe says, “I must repent & ask forgiveness from GOD and carefully perform my job for GOD.” (5)

“Yes, everyone should do the same”. I said, “Don’t you see the mercy of GOD, when you cry your tears become the drops of rain and GOD says ‘Rain is my blessing’, rain increases your power of production and as a result you produce more flowers & fruits and your crying causes rain to refresh all things and the mercy of GOD lightens up your soul.

Those who cry for their acts of sins are blessed by GOD, their tears become the drops of rain

& with the mercy of GOD their sins are washed & blessing begins with thunders & lights and necessary changes happen so that the creatures thank GOD for the mercy & kindness of their Lord.” (6)



Chapter
30
THE SEED



No one other than GOD can create seeds and cause life. (1)

As a seed opens and out of the seed comes up life, the same way death is not death but the taste of the end of the first part of life and with the end of life a living being becomes its seeds in millions & billions to be born again. (2)

In the law of the book of nature, all seeds carry the original in them and each seed can become life and can cause the second birth. For an example, when a pregnancy occurs normally, only one seed out of millions present in the sperm takes birth and the selection of the seed is not a mystery now. This idea of birth & rebirth or creation & recreation was told to all of us by GOD through a bee.... A kind of

bee who makes her home or nest like a grave with highly soft mud when she has conceived or expected and after the completion of her home, she gets inside and closes its entrance to lay eggs. Then the closed entrance dries and she dies inside and on its ordained time her hibernated body or its contents, seeds or eggs take birth and become alive to make way out of the grave to enter in life. (3)



Chapter

31

OUR COMMON RELIGION



The best way to believe in GOD is simple & straight without confusions, complications & doubts as everyone can see that the Scriptures (Books revealed by GOD to the different nations) tell us four basic attributes of GOD in common terms. These four attributes are:

- 1- GOD is One & Alone.
- 2- GOD is Unseen.
- 3- Nothing resembles GOD.
- 4- No one is GOD other than GOD. (1)

Along with the following four fundamental facts:

- 1- GOD is above all, being the Creator of all.
- 2- A creature can never be GOD.
- 3- No one is equal to GOD.
- 4- Nothing compares to GOD.

If all the people of this world or all nations resume to this basic faith and eliminate all other man-made or Devil-made thoughts, concepts & ideas about GOD, the whole world will become a single nation and it will be the straight way to the final success and it will cause the end of the Devil & the followers of the Devil because the rest of the religion concerning the commandments of GOD to lead life successfully is the same for all nations and everyone knows by one's own book & self the difference between good & bad deeds. (2)

Finally, the belief in the Day of Judgment, is a belief in the judgment of the Day of GOD by GOD only, because the Day of Judgment will be held as a Day of Judgment and as a Day of GOD only. (3)

The Day of Judgment can never be considered as a Day of gods other than GOD such as creatures as god, man as god or savior as god, etc. (4)

We congratulate all those who already believe so and warn all those who do not believe rightly.

The mistake of the nations is simple but ponderable; nations, in common, believe in the below mentioned eight attributes of GOD as belief in GOD:

- 1- GOD is One & Alone.
- 2- GOD is Unseen.
- 3- Nothing resembles GOD.
- 4- No one is god other than GOD.
- 5- GOD is above all, All-able & Almighty being the Creator of all.
- 6- A creature can never be GOD.
- 7- No one is equal to GOD.
- 8- Nothing compares to GOD.

But they forsake or neglect these attributes while believing in gods & saviors and the Day of GOD or the Day of Judgment by making the Day of Judgment the day of saviors or gods other than GOD.
(5)

Please rectify your faith according to this message to be blessed on the Day of Judgment and avoid all thoughts which are being preached by the Devil or the followers of the Devil because the Devil willfully misleads people by making a change in the above mentioned eight revealed fundamental requirements of faith to derail people to Hell by offering easy salvation without the real faith in GOD, without good acts according to the commandments of GOD and without the real belief in the Day of

Judgment as a Day of judgment of GOD through preaching false ideas such as:

- 1- By associating men-gods, friends of GOD & saviors other than GOD.
- 2- By devaluing the commandments of GOD.
- 3- By making the Day of Judgment as a day of saviors. (6)



Chapter

32

THE UNIVERSE REVEALS GOD ONLY



Nature & the laws of nature tell us that the Almighty is the Lord of the universe. Since no one other than the Organizer of nature can change or terminate nature or its laws, therefore, there is no god or lord other than GOD. (1)

Since all creatures remain in their limited power or might, therefore, they cannot escape or overcome the absolute Creator of limits. (2)

Since no one can terminate one's process of destruction & overcome death and is a perfect mortal, therefore, dominance belongs to the Destroyer of all things only. (3)

So blind is the one who cannot see all that.



Chapter

33

WORD OF JUDGMENT

Whenever creatures indulged in the worship of creatures, they were wrong and whenever the worship of things reached its climax, messengers appeared to preach the Real One & Alone GOD. (1)

They preached, GOD is GOD & GOD holds all the keys and only GOD is All-able & Almighty and only GOD is worth-worshipping because only GOD puts people in profit or loss and only GOD is our Savior who can save and there is no god other than GOD. (2)

They clearly told that the one who blesses one's worshippers definitely and whose worship brings fruits definitely and who punishes and destroys those who do not worship or disobey and spares not the rebellious at all, such a one is GOD and such a one is the ONE ALONE GOD only. (3)

SO:

Wrong was the worship of seen or unseen creatures.

Wrong was the worship of houses & directions.

Wrong was the worship of the sun or moon-god.

Wrong was the worship of the stars.

Wrong was the worship of the earth.

Wrong was the worship of the sky.

Wrong was the worship of waters or seas.

Wrong was the worship of gods & goddesses.

Wrong was the worship of man or male.

Wrong was the worship of woman or female.

Wrong was the worship of fire.

Wrong was the worship of wind.

Wrong was the worship of cloud or rain-god.

Wrong was the worship of maize-god.

Wrong was the worship of animals.

Wrong was the worship of graves or the dead.

Wrong was the worship of sex organs.

Wrong was the worship of mother-goddess.

Wrong was the worship of idols.

Wrong was the worship of father-god.
Wrong was the worship of son-god.
Wrong was the worship of a beloved or god's
beloved.
Wrong was the worship of prophets or messengers.
Wrong was the worship of saints.
Wrong was the worship of leaders.
Wrong was the worship of kings or queens.
Wrong was the worship of goddess of time Kali
Mata. (4)

WRONG

Was the worship of
ALL THINGS & ALL PERSONS
Because “**Nothing resembles GOD and GOD is
Unseen.**” (5)

BE CLEAR

**“One GOD means that there is no god other than
GOD and Alone GOD means that no one is god
with GOD.”** (6)

All those who worship things or persons will burn in
Hell and all those who worship the One Alone GOD
will enter in Paradise. (7)



Chapter

34

**JUDGE YOURSELF HERE
TO BE BLESSED THERE**



The way you judge the good and the bad acts of others, the same way you can judge your own acts too. (1)

AS YOU ALREADY KNOW

A bad act of others is bad because it hurts you & puts you in loss or in a worse situation, and on the other hand the good act of others is good because it pleases you & puts you in profit or in a better situation. (2)

It is the ultimate result of the act which makes the act good or bad. (3)

If you can determine the good and the bad acts of others then you can definitely determine the nature of your own acts, too.

See what your act will cause to others, a good or a bad effect.

So when your act causes loss & bad results or hurts others and puts you in your desired gain even

then your act can never be a good act and if your act puts others in a positive situation and hurts not anyone, it can never be held as a bad act even if it puts you in a kind of loss. (4)

Bad acts make us gain this world and good acts make us lose this world in their performance and after the performance, bad acts make us lose this world & the joy of next life and good acts make us gain this world & the joy of next life on a larger scale as ordained by the Almighty GOD our LORD. (5)

So those who lose for GOD according to the commandments of GOD gain blessings of GOD, and those who hurt others and gain to please themselves lose always, not only in this world but everything of the future and that is why it was told, in the way of GOD, losers gain and gainers lose. (6)

It is the mercy & blessing of GOD upon everyone that everyone can know the good and the bad of one's own acts through realization to prepare oneself for the Day of Judgment. (7)

Bad acts may please the body, but prick the soul and thus make the sinner weaker ultimately and good acts, even if they please not the body they in return ultimately fill the soul with peace, and strengthen the righteous by all means with the growth of faith. (8)

On the Day of Judgment the righteous will gain what they lost, more than the loss; their bounty will be measured with the mercy & will of GOD and the blessing will never end.

On the other hand, evildoers will burn in the Hell with their gain and the torment will never end. (9)



Chapter
35
TO BE HUMAN



Humanity is greater than love because humanity takes care of all those who deserve our attention and love takes care of those only whom we want to take care of us. Love turns into hatred when it fails or receives a negative response, but humanity turns not into anything & never fails because it requires not any response other than GOD-ordained peace. So let's change our world with "**HUMANITY**" because GOD created us to be human only. (1)



Chapter
36
DIVINE PEACE

It is a divine fact that peace of the mankind or animal sector is a balance of force between two powers which may cause war when imbalanced. The peace of the human sector is a balance of a weaker and a stronger, balanced due to the performance of the good acts, love, humanity & sacrifice of the superior in favour of the inferior, keeping in mind the fear of Hell & through blessed realization under the commandments of GOD. (1)

And this peace may also cause war when attacked by the peace-destroyer that is why this peace requires divine strength of peace in which the commandments of GOD are followed strictly, the wrongdoer is punished for the sake of peace even if the wrongdoer is the strongest, and as a system or law in divine peace the stronger is weaker and the weaker is stronger in state due to the commandments of GOD & fear of the Hell. (2)

And only GOD-ordained peace can solve the problems of all in which punishment is essential for the peace-destroyer and peace is guaranteed to the peaceful, whether the peaceful is mankind or another creature. (3)

Peace be upon Jesus who said:

“If your hand or your foot makes you lose your faith (and lead to sin), cut it off and throw it away! It is better for you to enter life (heaven) without a hand or a foot than to keep both hands and both feet and be thrown into the eternal fire. And if your eye makes you lose your faith (and lead to sin), take it out and throw it away! It is better for you to enter life (heaven) with one eye than to keep both eyes and be thrown into the fire of Hell.”

(Source: Matthew, Chapter 18, Verse: 8 to 9)

“You have heard that it was said, ‘Do not commit adultery’ But now I tell you anyone who looks at a woman and wants to possess her is guilty of committing adultery with her in his heart.

So if your right eye causes you to sin, take it out and throw it away! It is much better for you to lose a part of your body than to have your whole body thrown into hell. If your right hand causes you to sin, cut it off and throw it away! It is much better for you to lose one of your limbs than for your whole body to go to Hell”.

(Source: Matthew, Chapter 5, Verse: 27 to 30)

Jesus through these words gave the key of divine peace & the Heaven to mankind but centuries passed, no one followed the commandments or made

law according to the sayings of Jesus for the sake of divine peace. Religious leaders instead of implementing the law & punishing the sinners, favoured the Devil by making Jesus a savior of sinners. Just imagine, if cutting of a hand or a foot or plucking of an eye becomes law to stop sins & crimes, then who will commit sins and will follow the Devil? And will it not keep mankind away from the Hell? (4)

Mankind are free to choose their freedom. (5)

Be aware! Freedom of committing sins is a slavery of the Devil and slavery of the Devil is a way to the Hell, whereas freedom of doing good acts is a real freedom based on serving GOD and is a safe way to the Heaven. (6)

Blessing of GOD is not possible on earth without following the commandments of GOD and without divine law, divine peace can never emerge. (7)

Imagine the world in which everyone is a human & due to humanity & realization is living for the betterment of others and everyone is taking care of one's neighbour. (8)

Such a world will be our world, the Paradise of everyone on the Earth, if we accept the divine truth for divine peace. (9)



Chapter

37

BLISSFUL CONSCIOUS

Knowledge is a matter form of consciousness because it deals with matter and its physical functional affairs. Wisdom is a spiritual form of consciousness because wisdom is metaphysical and deals with divine metaphysical affairs & matters of the heart & mind only. Those who cannot access the conscious are “mad” and those who cannot use the conscious are also “mad” known as ignorant. (1)

“Only those who can use the conscious positively are alive & wise”.

Wicked people are wicked due to the negative use of the conscious and those who use the conscious positively can see light in all kinds of dark. Such wise, righteous, innocent & simple-hearted people are considered foolish by the wicked people because innocent people speak the truth and are straightforward and do not play evil games with others. A pure conscious is a blissful conscious but devils know not. The most tragic thing in humanity is to cheat the one who trusts. (2)



Chapter
38
GOOD OR BAD ACTS

To know a good or a bad deed, think about what you are doing with others and take your act as an act of others which they are doing to cause something to you. Then see what they are doing with you, good or bad. If you realize that they are not doing justice or something positive to you, then you must understand that you are doing negative things or a bad act against them and if you come to realize or know that they are doing good or positive things to you, then you must understand that you are doing good to others, that is how everyone can judge one's own act. (1)

A good act is always performed by a righteous person and always causes peace, that is why a good person is known as a human. A bad deed is always committed by a selfish, wrong or an evildoer and always causes harm, loss & chaos and that is why a bad person is called a “Devil”. (2)

It is the act which determines the moral of a character. (3)

Bad acts make devils who live in the guise of mankind and are beasts in fact. Good acts belong to

GOD and are performed by the good only. Since good acts are strictly performed under the light of the commandments & the fear of GOD, that is why such great acts logically become the acts of GOD our Lord. When a good person performs a good act, GOD declares it the blessing of GOD. For example a good person offers his food to a hungry & poor person in obedience of GOD and GOD declares this act of a good person as an act of GOD by saying that GOD let the hungry & poor eat due to the blessings of GOD. In fact, the commandments of GOD are blessings of GOD for the followers. (4)

Since all good acts are performed according to the commandments of GOD for rewards, therefore, all good acts belong to GOD. Thus an obedient of GOD becomes a loyal servant of GOD and GOD is always with the servants of GOD as their Kind & Merciful Lord. So the servants of GOD are blessed here in this world and will be blessed there on the day of GOD. (5)

On the other hand, when a bad person commits a sin and refuses to follow the commandments of GOD, his act is disowned by GOD. Thus such a person is declared an evildoer and all evildoers are possessed by the Devil and become devils and start working against mankind as their worst enemies. (6)

Though evildoers favour Satan through their acts, even then Satan disowns their acts and keeps

giving evil suggestions to evildoers as their enemy & leader, so all evildoers being devils are enemies of GOD on their own. Such evildoers reject the commandments of GOD and commit acts according to the suggestions of Satan or by following their own will to fulfil their worldly desires. (7)

The Devil organizes them as an army of the Devil against the righteous ones. GOD punishes all evildoers and prepares fire for sinners in this world and in the Hell after this world. (8)

GOD commands nothing against the nature of mankind and the Devil shows ways to mankind to do all things against their nature. That is how all nature based acts are good deeds and the law of GOD is already commanded & is inspired in the soul of mankind as their nature to know the nature of their acts. It is the Devil who misleads creatures of GOD and makes ways against their nature. For example, no one wants to be killed and GOD commands kill not others against the commandments of GOD but evildoers kill others for their worldly desires. Such evildoers are just evildoers and can never be considered as righteous people, even if they present & interpret the verses of the Holy Scriptures to hide their evil. (9)

It was told as a word of advice that do with others what you want others to do with you. (10)



Chapter

39

**JUSTIFICATION OF CALLING
GOD AS ABSOLUTE OR THE
ABSOLUTE GOD**



The word “Absolute” is used for the following four meanings:

- 1- Complete, Perfect. For example “The Absolute truth”.
- 2- Not allowing any doubt. For example “Absolute proof”.
- 3- Having complete power; without limit. For example “An absolute ruler”.
- 4- Not measured by comparison with other things. For example “In absolute terms”.

These four meanings are absolutely perfect as attributes of the word “ABSOLUTE”. And these four attributes of the word “ABSOLUTE” allow the use of the word “ABSOLUTE” to intensify the word “GOD” which is based on three intense attributes of GOD, that is “G” means Absolute Generator — “O” means Absolute Organizer — and “D” means Absolute Destroyer. (1)

Further combination of the four meanings of the word “ABSOLUTE” conveys four attributes of GOD. According to the first meaning, GOD is not only a perfect GOD but is also the Creator of perfection which means Absolute Creator and that is an absolute truth; according to the second meaning, GOD, through creation & mighty acts has eliminated all kinds of doubts about GOD and the existence of the Universe & Cosmos is an absolute proof of the presence of GOD; according to the third meaning, GOD is an Absolute Ruler of the Kingdom of GOD and according to the fourth meaning, GOD is beyond measurements and can never be measured by comparison with other things and that is why in absolute terms,

**GOD is the ABSOLUTE GOD and the
ABSOLUTE GOD is the REAL GOD.**
One, Only & Alone, All-able and Almighty. (2)



Chapter
40
THE LAST QUESTION
WHO IS GOD?

It is agreed that:

- 1- The word GOD is not the name of GOD but is an introduction to GOD. The three alphabets of the word “GOD” reveal the attributes of GOD, that is “G” is for Generator, “O” is for Organizer and “D” is for Destroyer.
- 2- GOD is Unseen.
- 3- GOD is gender-free.
- 4- GOD is Almighty & All-able.
- 5- GOD bears not any name to be considered as a thing or a person.
- 6- GOD is One because no one is god other than GOD and GOD is Alone because no one is god with or besides GOD.

If it is so, then after the acceptance of these six essentials of belief or faith, the question arises: “Who is GOD?”

ANSWER: “Showing perfection through creation & creatures as a Creator, allowing not any doubt in existence and in faith & trust, being the Creator of all limits & beyond limits, All-able & Almighty and being beyond comparison,

GOD IS ABOVE THAN THE BELIEF OF GOD IN THE CREATURES' MIND. CREATURES' MIND IS LIMITED AND CANNOT FULLY KNOW GOD THEREFORE, WHATSOEVER IT KNOWS ABOUT GOD IS LIMITED AS IT IS SAID IN THE WORD GOD, 'G' IS FOR GENERATOR, 'O' IS FOR ORGANIZER AND 'D' IS FOR DESTROYER AND GOD IS THE ONE WHO GENERATES, ORGANIZES & DESTROYS AND IT EXPLAINS NOT MANY OTHER ATTRIBUTES OF GOD AS WELL AS THE ATTRIBUTES OF GOD ARE CONCERNED, ATTRIBUTES OF GOD ARE INFINITE. THOUGH EXPLANATION OF THE WORD GOD IS NOT WRONG BUT EVEN THEN IT EXPLAINS NOT THE INFINITE ATTRIBUTES OF GOD. THE WORD REAL WITH THE WORD GOD EXPLAINS THAT GOD IS REAL AND UNIMAGINABLE AND THE ATTRIBUTES OF GOD ARE LIMITLESS AND THE WORDS LIKE REAL GOD INDICATE THE REST OF THE ATTRIBUTES AND THE ABSOLUTENESS, PRESENCE & EXISTENCE OF GOD. (1)

THE WORD GOD IS NOT A WORD AT ALL IT IS AN ABBREVIATION OF THE THREE

ATTRIBUTES, 'G' FOR GENERATOR, 'O' FOR ORGANIZER & 'D' FOR DESTROYER. EACH WORD WHICH IS A NAME OF A THING OR A PERSON MAKES ITS IMAGE OR PICTURE IN THE MIND WHEN IT COMES IN THE MIND OR UTTERED. WORD GOD AS A NAME OF GOD MAKES NOT ANY IMAGE OR A PICTURE IN THE MIND AND THE REASON IS VERY SIMPLE, THE WORD GOD IS NOT THE NAME OF A THING OR A PERSON BUT IT IS A NAME CAREFULLY GIVEN TO GOD BY THE CREATURES TO REMEMBER THE UNSEEN GOD. (2)

THE WORD GOD AS A NAME MUST NOT MAKE ANY IMAGE OR A PICTURE OF GOD IN THE MIND BECAUSE GOD IS NOT A THING OR A PERSON. IT IS WRITTEN: "NOTHING RESEMBLES GOD AND GOD IS PRESENT EVERYWHERE, UNSEEN & UNIMAGINABLE." (3)

ONE CAN BELIEVE GOD ACCORDING TO THE COMMANDMENTS OF GOD ONLY AND MAKING A CHANGE IN THE COMMANDMENTS OF GOD MAY RUIN THE BELIEF BECAUSE GOD MUST BE BELIEVED ACCORDING TO THE REQUIREMENTS OF GOD NOT ACCORDING TO THE REQUIREMENTS OF MIND. FOR EXAMPLE, PEOPLE MADE THE IMAGES OF GOD ACCORDING TO THE REQUIREMENTS OF

MIND AND GOD CALLED IT THEIR WORST SIN AND THE REAL PROPHETS PREACHED WHAT GOD REQUIRES. (4)

AS FAR AS THE WORD REAL IS CONCERNED, GOD IS THE CREATOR OF REALITY AND THE REALITY IS CONCERNED WITH THE SENSES AND SENSES ARE LIMITED AND CAN TOUCH THINGS ONLY TO CONFIRM THE REALITY OF THINGS WHILE THE REALITY OF GOD IS LIMITLESS BEING THE CREATOR OF ALL THINGS AS GOD IS NOT A THING BUT IS THE CREATOR OF ALL THINGS & THEIR REALITY AND SENSES, THEREFORE THE REALITY OF THE EXISTENCE OF GOD IS ABOVE & BEYOND THE SENSES AND IS ABOVE THE WORD 'REAL' EVEN. (5)

**GOD IS GOD WHO CREATED ALL THINGS
AND EXISTS. (6)**

AN IMAGINABLE GOD CANNOT BE A 'REAL GOD' AND NO ONE CAN FULLY KNOW GOD WITH THE CAPACITY OF THIS MIND. THAT IS WHY GOD HAS INTRODUCED THE 'REAL GOD' IN HOLY WORDS SUCH AS:

"NOTHING RESEMBLES GOD" (7)

EXISTENCE OF THINGS TELLS THAT GOD EXISTS BECAUSE ALL THINGS ARE

CREATIONS AND EACH CREATURE IS PERFORMING ITS DUTY AND IS SERVING A CERTAIN FUNCTION IN A HIGHLY ORGANIZED WAY AND AFTER SERVING ITS FUNCTION, EVERYTHING COMES TO AN END TO TELL THAT GOD IS NOT A THING AND EXISTS FOREVER AND IS THE GENERATOR OF ALL THINGS AND IS AN ORGANIZER OF ALL MATTERS OF THE UNIVERSE AND THE DESTROYER OF EVERYTHING. (8)

GOD says:

“I _and I alone_ Am GOD_ and all other gods are unreal.”

THE WORD GOD IS FOR GOD ONLY AND GOD ALLOWS NOT TO CALL A THING OR A PERSON WITH THIS NAME.

EACH AND EVERY HOLY BOOK TELLS US THAT ONLY GOD IS A REAL GOD AND THOSE GODS WHOM PEOPLE BELIEVE AS GODS AND ARE PEOPLE-MADE ARE NOT GODS. THEIR EXISTENCE IS FALSE AND THEY EXIST NOT AND THAT IS WHY GOD SAYS THEY ARE UNREAL.

PEOPLE MUST BELIEVE IN THE PRESENCE OF GOD AND EMBRACE THE BELIEF IN GOD ACCORDING TO THE COMMANDMENTS OF GOD. (9)

GUIDANCE OF GOD GUIDES US NOT TO MAKE A GOD WITH THIS MIND BECAUSE WHATSOEVER WE WILL MAKE WITH THIS MIND WILL BE AN IMAGE ONE WAY OR THE OTHER AND AN IMAGE CAN NEVER BE A 'GOD'. (10)

CREATURES MAKE GODS AND WORSHIP THEM THAT IS WHY GOD GUIDES AND COMMANDS 'BELIEVE IN REAL GOD, NOT A GOD WITH AN IMAGE.' EVEN AT PRESENT THE WORD GOD SHOWS & EMPHASIZES BELIEF IN ONLY THREE ATTRIBUTES OF GOD LIKE 'GENERATOR' , 'ORGANIZER' & 'DESTROYER' AND SINCE GOD IS ABOVE THAT THE WORD REAL IS PLACED WITH THE WORD GOD. (11)

AGE TO AGE PEOPLE MADE GODS AND WORSHIPPED THEM AND WHENEVER THE WORSHIP OF GODS OVERTOOK THE REAL FAITH THE MESSENGERS OF GOD CAME TO PREACH THE RELIGION OF 'REAL GOD'. (12)

EVERYONE CAN OBSERVE LIKE THE PREVIOUS BELIEVERS OF GOD THAT THINGS ARE BEING GENERATED, BEING ORGANIZED AND ARE BEING DESTROYED AND THAT IS THE FIRST GREAT EVIDENCE OF THE PRESENCE OF GOD WHICH EVERYONE CAN SEE. (13)

BELIEVE IN THE PRESENCE OF GOD
REMAINED ALIVE ON THIS EARTH IN ALL
AGES AND THE JOURNEY OF RELIGION
ALWAYS REMAINED ACTIVE IN ALL TIMES.

IT WAS ALWAYS TOLD BY GOD:

**“I _and I alone_ Am GOD_ and all other gods
are unreal.”**

"There is no god but GOD."

SO TODAY AFTER SO LONG, THE
BELIEVE IN THE PRESENCE OF GOD IS THE
SAME AS IT WAS IN THE BEGINNING. (14)

GOD ALONE IS THE ABSOLUTE
CREATOR OF ALL THINGS & CREATURES
AND GOD CAN NOT BE IMAGINED BY THE
CREATURES AND EXISTENCE OF GOD IS
BELIEVED WITHOUT MAKING AN IMAGE OF
GOD IN MIND AND IT IS TRULY SAID THAT
GOD IS IMAGE-FREE & GENDER-FREE &
UNSEEN BECAUSE ALONE GOD IS THE
CREATOR OF ALL THINGS AND GOD
CREATED THEM ON THEIR OWN IMAGE;
SUCH AS GOD CREATED THE MAN ON HIS
OWN IMAGE AND IN THIS SAYING THE
WORD HIS TELLS THAT SAYING IS ABOUT
MAN WHO IS NOT GENDER-FREE WORD HIS
IS NOT ABOUT GOD BECAUSE GOD IS
GENDER-FREE AND WORD HIS CANNOT BE

USED FOR GOD. IMAGE OF A MAN CAN NEVER BE AN IMAGE OF GOD AND IMAGES OF THE THINGS & PERSONS ARE NOT THE IMAGES OF GOD BUT EVERYTHING HAS ITS OWN IMAGE ON WHICH GOD HAS CREATED IT. (15)

GOD IS THE CREATOR OF GENDER (ALL MALES & FEMALES SUCH AS MEN & WOMEN, FATHERS & MOTHERS, SONS & DAUGHTERS AND BROTHERS & SISTERS IN ALL THE SPECIES) AND GOD IS GENDER-FREE. GOD IS GOD OF EVERYONE AND GOD IS NOT A RELATIVE OF ANYONE SUCH AS FATHER OR A MOTHER, SON OR A DAUGHTER, BROTHER OR A SISTER AND HUSBAND OR A WIFE, BEING THE CREATOR OF EVERYTHING & EVERY PERSON WHICH ONE CAN SEE AND GOD IS UNSEEN. (16)

TRULY IT IS BELIEVED THAT GOD IS ABOVE ALL AND NOTHING RESEMBLES GOD ON EARTH, IN SEAS AND IN HEAVENS. (17)

SINCE NOTHING RESEMBLES GOD, GOD CAN NOT BE DEFINED LIKE THINGS. GOD CAN BE BELIEVED AS AN ABSOLUTE LORD BECAUSE GOD IS THE ONLY ABSOLUTE LORD OF ALL THINGS AND GOD IS ALWAYS APPRECIATED THROUGH THE APPRECIATION OF THE CREATIONS OF GOD; COLORFUL BUTTERFLIES AND BEAKS OF HORNBILLS AND ALL BEAUTIFUL THINGS

ARE BEAUTIFUL DUE TO GOD AND WE CANNOT SAY THAT GOD IS BEAUTIFUL BECAUSE GOD IS NOT A BEAUTIFUL THING BUT IS THE CREATOR OF ALL BEAUTIFUL THINGS WHICH EXIST ON EARTH, IN SEAS, UNDER THE EARTH & WATERS OR IN HEAVENS OR BEYOND AND SINCE NOTHING RESEMBLES GOD AND GOD IS THE CREATOR OF BEAUTY THERE ARE NO WORDS TO DEFINE THE MIGHT OF THE CREATION OF GOD. (18)

Everyone knows that names of things declare them things and we understand things through their names, since GOD is not a thing but is a creator of things we should remain away from making an image of GOD by calling GOD through the names of things & persons and we should not make an image of GOD because image makers of GOD are declared rivals of GOD according to the first commandment of Torah. GOD commands, “Things on earth and things in water and things in Heavens are not GOD” which clearly means that nothing resembles GOD. Things are things and persons are persons and GOD is not a thing, GOD is GOD. We should honour GOD and call GOD as GOD by the names of the attributes of GOD. (19)

GOD is image-free and GOD is gender-free and GOD is not a seen thing or a person which further means GOD is Unseen, therefore, the names of things & persons are not suitable for GOD such as

the name 'Father' being the name of a thing & a person is not suitable for GOD. GOD is an absolute Creator of all things & persons and is not the father of all things & persons. Father is a mortal and is a thing & a person on earth. **(20)**

Since inception GOD is remembered & called with the names of attributes of GOD and that is a mega fact so all the names of things & persons which are used by people for GOD are unsuitable & wrong. GOD must be remembered by the nations with the names of the attributes of GOD, for example:

The name 'BHAGVAN' used by a nation is right because 'BHAGVAN' means the ordainer of the fortune. It is right because it is a great attribute of the Lord our GOD that only GOD ordains our fortunes.

The name 'ALLAH' used by a nation is right being an abbreviation of two attributes of GOD:

1. 'ILLAH' (The worth worshipping GOD is other than things & persons and is the Creator of all things).
2. 'LAHOO' (HOO is for amazement, beyond imagination, infinite in existence, present everywhere and who puts the thinkers in astonishment due to the great acts and thinkers find nothing when they think about GOD but amazement).

The name GOD is an abbreviation of three attributes of GOD:

1. The Generator
2. The Organizer
3. The Destroyer

The first three alphabets of these attributes appropriately declare GOD as a GOD; the Creator of all things and the Lord of all things. So the person who calls GOD as a GOD is right because GOD is not a thing or a person. (21)

SO THE ONE & THE ALONE, AN ABSOLUTE SAVIOR WHO EXISTS IS REMEMBERED BY THE CREATURES THROUGH VARIOUS NAMES OF ATTRIBUTES FOR HELP AS AN ABSOLUTE OMNIPOTENT & ALL-CAPABLE LORD OF CREATURES. SUCH AS :

CREATOR OF EARTH & HEAVENS.

**NOURISHER OF EACH & EVERY
CREATURE.**

FORTUNE MAKER.

OMNIPOTENT.

**LORD OF THE KINGDOM OF EARTH &
HEAVENS.**

AND MANY OTHER NAMES. (22)

This is the best and an ultimate answer by the “Mission Love GOD” and as a mega fact this question “WHO IS GOD” remained unanswered before this great information.

**“GOD IS THE ABSOLUTE GOD & THE
ABSOLUTE GOD IS THE REAL GOD.” (23)**

As a clear evidence & reference, one can refer to the LIFE magazine in which through a special edition, this question was published on the title page of this magazine issued in December 1990, Vol. 13, No. 15. by the TIME Inc. Magazine Company, New York, USA and even hundreds of published information could not answer this question properly and this is the first time The Mission Love GOD is publishing the answer of the question “WHO IS GOD?” in proper & logical terms.

**“GOD IS AN ABSOLUTE CREATOR AND THE
ABSOLUTE CREATOR OF ALL THINGS IS
THE REAL GOD.” (24)**



Chapter

41

**HOW WE CAN KNOW THAT
GOD IS ONE & ALONE?**

**GOD IS NOT A CREATURE OF ANY GOD
BUT GOD CREATED THE PROCESS OF
CREATION TO BE REMEMBERED
AS AN ABSOLUTE CREATOR
SO GOD IS ABSOLUTE BY ALL MEANS
IN ALL OF THE ATTRIBUTES OF GOD. (1)**



To know GOD as GOD, the intellect requires the answer of the question that who created the process of creation to create all kinds of things, because the intellect tells us that we will remain away from the real belief until & unless we know the Absolute Creator who created the process of creation to create, because a created one, whosoever it may be, can never be held as GOD. (2)

There is no logic behind the concept that many gods created the universe because in such a belief, the intellect demands the search of the GOD who created many gods to create the universe and when the intellect finds the Absolute GOD who created many gods it automatically comes to know that such gods are not gods but are the creatures of

the Absolute GOD, thus ultimately it returns to the belief in the One Alone Absolute GOD who created all things after the creation of the process of creation.

(3)

There is also no logic behind the belief in god other than GOD or gods other than the One Alone GOD because in such a belief once again the question of an Absolute GOD will arise and will require an answer & logic to believe in god other than GOD or gods other than GOD and when the intellect will not find any logic to believe so and will declare that such a belief is the denial of the One Alone All-able & Almighty GOD because such a belief will tell that GOD is not capable to be One Alone Absolute GOD but due to weakness & being unable, needs other gods to be a GOD or that GOD is handicapped and is not an Absolute GOD but is a head of gods or a father of gods or a master of gods then such a belief will be held as an illogical belief in GOD or the one & only Creator. (4)

HOW GODS, MORE THAN ONE GOD CAN SURVIVE TOGETHER PEACEFULLY FOREVER WHILE EACH ONE OF THEM IS ALL-ABLE AND ALMIGHTY, WHEREAS ACCORDING TO THE NATURE ONLY THE MIGHTIEST CAN SURVIVE AND POWERS CAN NOT AVOID CLASHES? PLEASE THINK FOR A WHILE, IF ONE GOD CAN NOT DOMINATE THE OTHER GOD OR GODS THEN HOW PEACE CAN EXIST & ALL THINGS CAN

SURVIVE? THEREFORE, PEACE & SYSTEM OF THE UNIVERSE TELL US THAT THERE IS NO GOD BUT THE ONE ALONE THE ABSOLUTE CREATOR.

Since GOD created intellect & logic to believe in the One Alone GOD, intellect & logic both remain unsatisfied in all kinds of illogical beliefs. The intellect through logic always feels satisfied in believing the One Alone GOD who, All Alone, being All-able & Almighty, created first the process of creation and then through the process of creation created all things & creatures being the Real Genuine & Absolute GOD. (5)

So all true religions permit questions & answers and the increase of knowledge about GOD and that is why they are true religions. And all false religions permit not any question about faith & belief and demand a blind & illogical faith because the leaders of such religions know that only blindness of the believers can run their system of illogical belief in gods and their fate as religious leaders. Everyone can ask them that can blindness (ignorance) serve as a key to the light of a true belief?

Since real belief is a blessing of GOD, therefore, GOD guides everyone in the conscious & intellect to believe in the One Alone Absolute GOD only, who created the process of creation & creatures and who is Unseen and is the Absolute GOD in Godship. (6)

Chapter

42

**MAN IS NOT AN IMAGE
OF GOD**

**THE WORD 'HIS' OF THE SAYING IS
NOT FOR GOD**



It was the first commandment of our GOD our Lord that people should not make images of GOD and worship them because nothing resembles GOD.
(1)

To contradict this first & the topmost commandment and to make people rivals of GOD, the Devil misinterpreted the following saying, word by word,

“GOD created the man on his own image.”

The Devil took the word ‘HIS’ as a key to change the real meanings of the saying and not only through the words “HIS OWN IMAGE” made an image of GOD but also made a god who is a man or a male whereas GOD is gender-free & Unseen GOD.
(2)

In the saying the word ‘HIS’ is used for the man due to the gender of man but the Devil

through this word taught people the following three things about the Unseen gender-free GOD:

- 1- **GOD is not gender-free but GOD is a male and that is clear from the word “HIS”.**
- 2- **GOD resembles man.**
- 3- **Every man or image of a man is the image of GOD.**

These three things not only contradict the first commandment of GOD but also make the believers non-believers of the Unseen & gender-free GOD. The first commandment allows not to believe so. (3)

“GOD created the man on his own image.”
This saying tells us that as GOD created each creature according to its own image, GOD created the man on his own image because nothing in the name of the ‘image of GOD’ exists and GOD is Unseen & gender-free GOD. This saying tells us that GOD created each & everything on its particular & own image and all things are not the same and the difference of identification is maintained and each & everything bears an image of its own. (4)

“HIS OWN IMAGE”

The Devil used these words to make the image of GOD while these words are used for the man in the saying. One can easily understand that through pondering over the word “HIS”, which is

used in the saying due to the gender of man and is not used to announce the gender of gender-free GOD or to make an image of Unseen GOD. (5)

Now read to rectify your faith:

THE FIRST COMMANDMENT

“Worship no god but Me! Do not make for yourselves images of anything in heaven or on earth or in the water under the earth. Do not bow down to any idol or worship it For I Am the Lord your GOD and I tolerate no rivals.” (6)

(Source: Deut, Chapter 5, Verse: 7 to 9)



Chapter

43

GOD IS NOT A FATHER OR A FATHER-GOD



Since inception, no one has ever considered his father as a god because everyone knows that his father was a son of man before becoming a father and everyone is well aware of this mega fact that GOD was not a son of any god before becoming

GOD but GOD was GOD even before creating the process of creation, production, ability, might & knowledge. (1)

**GOD IS GOD FOREVER
AND IS THE ONLY CREATOR**

Everyone knows that one's father can never be held as one's god or one's creator because a father is also a creature on earth like his father & son. (2)

We must call our Lord our GOD as an Absolute Creator, All-able & Almighty and calling GOD a father is not justified because father is a GOD-created gender and is not image-free. (3)

Calling GOD a father is a sin because a father is a creature of GOD and GOD is not a creature of anyone, instead nothing resembles GOD and GOD is an Absolute Creator of all things which are well defined under names and are creatures on earth, under water & in heavens. (4)

GOD IS IMAGE-FREE AND GENDER-FREE

According to the first commandment of GOD, making an image of GOD is the worst sin and word "Father" contains an image in it, further, GOD warns that those who will worship such images will be the rivals of GOD. So keep yourself away from such concepts which are false according to the commandments of GOD. (5)

CALLING GOD FATHER IS MAKING AN IMAGE OF
UNSEEN GOD

Beware please! It is not the question of any religion but it is the question of the honour of the GOD our Lord. Since GOD is above all creaturely limits & handicaps, therefore, GOD must be remembered as GOD only with the due honour and all honour belongs to GOD only. (6)

GOD ordained death for each mortal including the father and GOD is death-free and a father being a creature of GOD is not death-free and ultimately dies to become nothing, just like his father, then why do the wise people not understand the difference of GOD & a father & stop making an image of GOD by calling GOD a father? (7)



Chapter

44

REALIZATION

BAD ACTS APPEAR GOOD TO A BAD PERSON AND GOOD ACTS APPEAR GOOD TO A GOOD PERSON. BAD ACTS HURT TO A GOOD PERSON AND BAD PERSONS TAKE GOOD ACTS AS BAD ACTS AND HATE THEM. (1)



GOD blessed everyone with realization as a positive instinct to choose between good & bad through one's own feelings & so one could know that others feel the same as one feels and so that everyone could understand what kinds of acts one must perform and what kinds of acts one must not perform, so that one could perform good acts and avoid bad acts and so that one could understand that a good act is good being good for righteous and a bad act is bad being good for sinners or evil-doers or bad persons. (2)

Realization tells us that an act which hurts a positive heart is a bad act and what makes a positive heart comfortable is a good act and realization also tells us that an act which hurts a bad heart is a good act and an act which makes a bad heart happy is a

bad act and a person who realizes not the difference of good & bad is blind & is dead at heart. (3)

In complicated situations only GOD guides the realization to decide and shows a right way to act but to those who through prayers ask for it and whom GOD likes. (4)

Those who favour or support evil acts or promote evil acts, perform nothing but an evil act. Similarly those who favour or support good acts or promote good acts precisely perform good acts. (5)

Those who chose evil-doers as supporters or friends ultimately become evil-doers and those who support righteous people or make them their friends with the grace of GOD become righteous due to the blessings of GOD ultimately. (6)



Chapter

45**THE PURPOSE OF LIFE**

The Creator of intellect blessed man with intellect to ponder over all things to gain knowledge and through knowledge realize the purpose of life and to make realization a way to successful life through doing right and by avoiding wrong and thus become wise enough to embrace the tremendous truth of the presence of GOD through the results of acts and then become a noble faithist of the One Alone Creator and to perform faith, evolve ways to praise, honour & serve GOD and by knowing that the blessings of GOD come through performing humbleness & worship which is a way to present one's self in the presence of GOD through praising GOD as the Lord and to show helplessness for the provisions of life through performing prostrations of all kinds with clarity of heart & mind and neatness of body & its wears. (1)

It is a pity that a great creation such as man could not understand the realities concerning his creation and realized not the purpose of his creation & lived in his time like an ordinary animal or a wild beast except a few who left everything to find the answers of their questions, joined the silence & went to forests, deserts, mountains & caves to know the

purpose & requirements of life. Their search of truth let them have light from GOD to see & understand all things created by GOD and they found the word of GOD which was already uttered in the form of the universe & cosmos. (2)

GOD is Supreme and GOD answers all questions but to those who sit in silence with a pure sin-free heart & mind. GOD is available to all the righteous servants of GOD the same way as Satan is available to all sinners and teaches them ways to act against the commandments of GOD. (3)

So the purpose of this temporary & mortal life is to live obediently by following the commandments of GOD in each & every act of life. (4)

In this life everyone can see around the Heaven & Hell at a smaller scale and righteous servants of GOD will see Heaven and sinners (The slaves of Satan) will see Hell in the next life after the test of this life. (5)



Chapter

46

Part — 1

WHAT IS A SIN?

ANS. Every act performed against the commandments of GOD is a sin. (1)

Part — 2

UNSEEN GOD

Since God created everything, nothing resembles God. (2)

Part — 3

BEYOND TO BE GOD

GOD is beyond the senses to be realized as GOD.

Son of man asked an atheist scholar,
“Have you created your senses yourself?”

He replied,
“No, not at all.”

Son of man said,

“When will you make your mind to think about the Creator of your senses & intellect and will accept the Absolute GOD as your Creator to pay thanks according to the commandments of GOD?” (3)

He further replied, “It is a question beyond intellect.”

“Yes”, said son of man, “GOD is not a thing & GOD is beyond everything to be realized as an Absolute Creator & GOD.” (4)



Chapter

47

BELIEVE IN GOD

GOD exists but is not conceivable by the intellect in the physical & meta-physical terms of the universe. Our intellect tells us that it can conceive things & persons only and it becomes useless when it tends to conceive its creator and that is why the Creator can never be conceived by the creatures as a thing or a person and because above all, the Might of the Creator is so evident that the Creator can never be denied with reasoning and all reasons lead to belief,

therefore, for belief, GOD can be realized only through the mighty works of GOD. (1)

An African tribe when it cooks a hunted animal, dances around the fire and tells the reason of dance as a word of praise & thanks-paying to GOD and the act of dance as their worship and the chief says that everything belongs to the Creator and it is the Creator who let us hunt the precious animals, otherwise we cannot hunt them; so without praise, thanks & worship the eating of the flesh of the animal is an evil act and the act of eating becomes a good act when the word of thanks is paid and that is what the wild tribes who believe in GOD say about their flesh eating nature. (2)

Simply, in all religions, the essential commandments are clearly mentioned and believers are commanded to:

- 1- Praise the GOD only
- 2- Honour the GOD only
- 3- Worship the GOD only

So mankind! Pay thanks to GOD always and ask forgiveness of bad acts known as sins to avoid the loss of fortune & future. It is strictly commanded by the real GOD that no one is allowed to make an unreal god other than GOD or besides GOD and if someone will make a god other than GOD then such a one will be a rival of GOD and will be thrown in Hell on the Day of the One Alone GOD.

It is told to everyone because the act of following the commandments of an other than GOD is equal to the act of making an unreal god, therefore, follow the revealed commandments of one & alone, Real GOD for salvation. (3)

It is also told that image-free GOD remains unseen by the eyes & inconceivable by the intellect and is known as the Creator of all things by the wise creatures. (4)



Chapter
48
**NOTHING RESEMBLES
GOD**

GOD is not a combination of things & persons and is beyond of the senses as a fact. GOD can be realized only, but not in the terms of things & persons whom GOD created, because it is evident by the death of everything that no one other than GOD can be GOD and death is a creation of GOD and is not for GOD only. (1)

GOD was GOD before the creation of the sense of creation and GOD is GOD after the creation of all things & all persons and GOD will be GOD when everything will be perished and every mortal will become nothing. (2)



Chapter

49

GOD IS UNSEEN



Since nothing resembles GOD, therefore, GOD will remain unseen as GOD & GOD is unseen since inception. (1)



Chapter

50

WHO CREATED GOD?

Question: It is said “GOD created all things”, if it is so, then what is the answer of the most important question “Who created GOD?”

Answer:

**A CREATED ONE IS NOTHING
BUT A CREATURE
& CAN NEVER BE A GOD. (1)**

THE ONLY CREATOR



**THE ONLY CREATOR
GOD IS ALL-ABLE & ALMIGHTY
AND GOD IS NOT A CREATURE GOD
CREATED BY A CREATOR. (2)**

**SINCE ONLY GOD CREATED LIFE & DEATH
AND THE PROCESS OF CREATION TO
CREATE ALL THINGS AND NO ONE OTHER
THAN GOD CREATED THE PROCESS OF
CREATION BEFORE GOD, THEREFORE,
GOD IS NOT A MORTAL OR A CREATURE
OF ANY CREATOR AND GOD IS GOD DUE
TO THE CREATION OF THE SENSE OF**

**CREATION & THE PROCESS OF BIRTH &
DEATH. (3)**

**AND BECAUSE EVEN TODAY NO ONE
OTHER THAN GOD CAN CREATE EVEN A
SEED TO CREATE A THING, EVERY WISE
SAYS THAT THERE IS NO GOD OTHER
THAN GOD. (4)**

**WHOSOEVER IS BORN THROUGH THE
PROCESS
OF CREATION IS A CREATED CREATURE
AND SUCH A
CREATED-ONE OR BORN-ONE CAN NEVER
BE HELD
AS ALL-ABLE & ALMIGHTY GOD. (5)**

Since GOD can never be defined as a thing & GOD created everything, therefore, logically, it is believed that nothing resembles the One Alone GOD and since only GOD created the sense of creation to create all things that is why there is no creator other than GOD or the creator of Almighty GOD. (6)

GOD is not a thing or a creature created by someone or other gods. A creature can never be believed as an Almighty Real Creator being a creature and such a created or born-one can never be a god or a creator of anyone before its existence or birth or creation, and that is why no one can ever be a god other than the Almighty Creator. (7)



Chapter

51

ONE GOD

CENTRAL LINE, PROOF OF ONE GOD



Question: Is there any reason or proof of the oneness & aloneness of GOD and why can we not say that different gods have created different creatures?

Answer:

“GOD is One & Alone” is revealed through the basic design of all living beings. All living beings or creatures of the One Alone GOD bear the same & similar basic design, for example:

- 1- **Straight central line. (Each & every creature bears a straight central line)**
 - 2- **Balanced body. (Each & every living creature bears two scaled half sides)**
 - 3- **Mirror image appearance. (Each & every living creature bears one half similar to the other half)**
 - 4- **Head with body. (Each & every creature bears different but same ears, eyes, mouth & stomach and one brain & one heart, etc)**
- (1)

This similarity among all living beings reveals that only One & the Same Creator has designed & created all food eating creatures and from the smallest creature to the biggest creature, each one is alone in its being and cannot share the physical pains & pleasures of others. Since no one can see with the eyes of others and all are the same in this aspect and feel aloneness at heart, therefore, all the creatures whom GOD created to feel & understand their oneness & aloneness convey that their GOD & Creator is One & Alone. (2)

Looking at the basic design of the creatures designed by GOD, there is not a single creature found differently designed or designed on other basics to present another creator or god, therefore, no one other than GOD exists as a god or creator. (3)

Also ponder over the fruits; all are sweet and all are different in taste, and look at billions of mankind; all are the same yet all are different and then look around, all creatures are of the same basic design and are different in appearance to convey that the Designer of all creatures is One & the same and there is not even a single living creature without a central straight line to tell about a creator other than the One Alone Creator. So the GOD of all creatures Who designed uncountable living food-eaters and changed not their basic design based on central line to reveal that there is no god other than the One & Alone CREATOR is rightly believed as One Alone GOD without any doubt. (4)

As every observer can see that each & every creature bears a straight central line in its centre from head to toe bearing two scaled half sides, one half similar to the other half creating mirror image, the straight central line in the basic design of all creatures becomes the proof of the oneness & aloneness of the Creator.

Since all creatures are same in the basic design and there is no other kind of creatures found apart from this basic design, all creatures are the creation of one & only creator and tell us that there is no other creator other than the one alone GOD, therefore, the divine truth is confirmed that there is no god other than the one & alone GOD. (5)

As readers read and through straight vertical line convey '1' (one) in numbers and 'I' in alphabets, and in alphabets 'I' conveys 'I am' or 'Me alone' or 'I myself alone' and the same one & I is there in the creation of creatures as a straight central line for the reading of those who want to read the verses of GOD revealed through creation, thus the straight central line becomes an evidence of the oneness & aloneness of GOD. GOD told us the same truth through Holy books,

“I----and----I alone----am GOD and all other gods
are unreal”.

Therefore precisely nothing remains as a doubt in the oneness and aloneness of GOD because every creature bears a straight central line as a

signature of GOD conveying the oneness & the aloneness of its Creator. (6)



Chapter
52
HUNGER

IT IS THE HUNGER ONLY, WHICH TELLS US
THAT THE CREATOR HAS CREATED THE
BREATHING CREATURES DEPENDENT ON
THE CREATOR AND FOOD DEPENDENT
CREATURES ARE BOUND TO BEG & GET THE
PROVISIONS OF LIFE & HELP THROUGH
PRAISING THE CREATOR & SHOWING
LOWLINESS AS WORSHIP. SO WE CAN SAY
THAT GOD CREATED CREATURES TO
WORSHIP GOD. (1)

GOD created hunger as a weakness and kinds of food as a blessing for all creatures so that creatures remain dependant on GOD always, seeking the help of GOD through prayers & struggle to fill their empty stomach to gain strength, otherwise the

creatures lack nothing and are complete by all other means & aspects and hunger conveys that whosoever is food-dependant and eats GOD-created food to live or survive can never be a god or equal to GOD or another god but such a one is totally dependent on GOD, a lowly creature, a perfect beggar of GOD indeed. (2)



Chapter

53

NAMES OF GOD

TO PAY THANKS & FOR THE FORGIVENESS OF SINS WORSHIP GOD ONLY. (1)

Every wise must prostrate in the presence of the Almighty by placing the forehead on ground to show the lowliness & the surrender of one's self to satisfy one's heart-full belief in Almighty for the peace of one's body & soul. Those who will perform their worship by such surrendering acts will secure themselves from troubles here & from the fire of Hell hereafter. (2)

GOD is GOD, needs-free, image-free and eternally above all, being the creator of all, and requires not a particular name to be captured by the image making mind or conscious as a thing or a person, anyhow GOD shows the generosity of GOD by permitting the creatures to call their GOD by the names of the attributes of GOD when they need GOD and declares that all such names of GOD are sacred & holy which are used by the worshippers to praise & appreciate the Unseen, One Alone Almighty & All-able GOD, nothing resembles Whom. (3)

One must keep in mind that meaningless names or the names of things & persons are not appropriate for GOD. Avoid such names and always praise GOD through the names of the attributes of GOD. All such names of GOD which reveal attributes of GOD are beautiful. (4)



Chapter

54**COMING OF THE JUDGMENT
& THE DAY OF GOD**

According to the Scriptures, a day is coming, on which each & every act of the people will be judged by GOD. And on this day, GOD will bless the righteous people for their good acts and will throw the wrongdoers & the Devil & the followers of the Devil in the fire of Hell. (1)

And on this day, the fight between right & wrong and good & bad will come to an ultimate end. Forever will be the peace of Paradise & forever will burn the Hell with sinners in it. (2)

The mounted fear of this day will not let anyone speak, even for one's own self because everyone will know that GOD knows each & everything concerning their heart & mind and will listen not to any justification of bad acts & will not accept any suggestion of people concerning judgment, therefore, no one will even speak to support or save the sinners because everyone will know that sinners are the enemies of GOD due to opposing the commandments of GOD. (3)

Since the Day of Judgment is the only day of judgment, therefore, making someone a savior of this day is equal to the denial of the most promised Day of GOD and the denial of this day is a non-belief of GOD. (4)

No one can change the promise of GOD and no one can oppose GOD in the decisions of GOD. So no one will speak in the favour of the followers of the Devil & the Devil on the Day of Judgment and every person will try to save one's own skin from the fire by blaming others and what a day it will be on which the people-made saviors (messengers of GOD) will curse the people who believed them as saviors & will speak in the favour of GOD only and will declare that they were messengers only. (5)

Beware please! The Devil wants the denial of the Day of Judgment of GOD that is why the Devil attracts sinners to saviors other than GOD. (6)

The Devil's call to saviors is in fact a call of the Devil to Hell. (7)

And the call of the Devil is worthless for righteous people who consider GOD as their only Savior and act according to the commandments of GOD to follow the way of GOD for salvation. (8)

May GOD save & bless all those who understand the meaning of the Day of Judgment of

GOD and consider not this day as a day of injustice & favouritism. (9)



Chapter

55

INNOCENT PEOPLE



Innocent people never harm others by playing tactics and if they play something they play it to get their right, again not to harm others, on the other hand, clever people play tactics wickedly to harm others and keep on trying to get what belongs to others which they do not even deserve and sometimes they lose & sometimes they gain. According to the law of GOD, their gain is a loss if they gain and their loss is irrecoverable by all means. (1)

The simple-heartedness of innocent people ultimately leads them to faith and their innocence makes them believers, on the contrary, clever people due to their cleverness keep on finding the negative aspects of even the most positive matters and their cleverness always leads them to non-belief, so ultimately they say that what does this preacher want

to preach, should we believe in One Alone GOD & follow this preacher, the way the foolish have believed & are following the commandments of GOD? Tell them that they are the ones who are foolish, being ignorant of the worth of truth & innocence. (2)

The preacher says, "Believe in GOD as a One Alone GOD & all other gods of people are unreal and trust in GOD & keep the faith that if GOD wants to bless you then no one can stop the blessing of GOD & you will be blessed and if GOD wants to put you in loss then no one can stop the GOD-commanded loss & you will suffer — and believe in The Day of Judgment as The Day of GOD & do not believe in The Day of GOD as the day of other than GOD because only GOD saves and remember that only good acts performed according to the commandments of GOD will cause salvation and sinners will be thrown in Hell as the enemies of GOD along with their leaders & The Devil. So keep paying thanks to GOD on each blessing and keep asking for the forgiveness of sins to remain away from the fire of Hell and ignore not even the smallest detail of the commandments of GOD". (3)

It is the trust in GOD which is known as faith and GOD means the One Alone Who causes all kinds of profit & loss and worship of GOD is performed for the forgiveness of sins & to pay thanks & to get help from GOD & to gain the bounties of GOD & to avoid loss. So those who worship GOD

are always blessed and are not equal to the non-worshippers or the non-believers of GOD because non-believers & evildoers due to their acts always remain in loss. (4)



Chapter

56

THE MISTAKE OF ALL THE NATIONS

GOD sent messengers to establish the Lordship of GOD on earth and people established the messengers instead of GOD to worship them as gods & saviors and this is a fact which every worshipper of the messenger must know to rectify faith & to save the end because this is the worst thing which will eventually come up in everybody's mind on the Day of Judgment but it will be too late to rectify faith & to purify the belief. (1)

Everyone knows that GOD commands, respect your parents and this Commandment ends with the death of the parents and one can never serve, obey & please one's parents after their death

in any case. It is a fact that the people of the earth are still worshipping the messengers of GOD even after their death or departure. GOD is the Creator of life & death and is forever and GOD is Ever-present for all living beings. The last fact is that GOD will perish each and everyone because everyone is mortal and GOD will remain GOD even after the end of all things & persons but the worshippers of perishable things & persons do not yet understand. (2)



Chapter

57

REAL RELIGION ALL THOSE WHO HAVE EYES WITH VISION



The faith is same for all religions and religions are the ways to follow the commandments of GOD our Lord and the true & real religions are those which are based on the teachings to perform the acts according to the revealed books of GOD our Lord and there is no religion which teaches to perform bad deeds, commit sins and crimes except those which are Satan led. (1)

The difference between faith and religion is simple. Faith, according to the teachings is:

- 1- Belief in GOD as one alone and only GOD.**
- 2- Acceptance of the commandments of GOD for acts.**
- 3- Keeping in view the Day of Judgment before & after the performance of acts.**

The real religion is, the religion in which performance of the real faith is not a problem at all. (2)

Every faith other than the faith taught by GOD is satanic and every religion which leads to saviors & gods other than GOD is Satan-made and Satan-taught blind leaders & false religions lead people to the fire of Hell. (3)

Whosoever trusts GOD must perform faith because faith is a great concern of the creatures with GOD. And this concern is shown with the obedience of GOD and the most obedient is the most concerned with GOD and the most concerned with GOD is a direct slave or a servant of GOD. (4)

Obedience of the servant according to the commandments of GOD causes peace of heart and the blessing of GOD. And a servant can never be equal to the master due to the difference of creature & Creator. (5)

Prayer or worship is essential to strengthen the faith and religions are ways of doing so. Religion is required by the faith because religion teaches how to establish the faith through acts according to the commandments of GOD to be a perfect servant of GOD our Lord. (6)

Faith is a feeling concerning the trust and trust is a total strength of a real servant of GOD and GOD is available according to the potential of trust always because GOD deceives not and that is what miracles tell us. (7)

Religion is a way to express faith by following the commandments of GOD through different acts as requirements in the revealed books which different nations follow as a word of GOD our Lord. A real believer believes in all the teachings of the messengers of GOD and follows what is required through acts for salvation. (8)

**Life is blessed as a time of prayer.
and
Earth is blessed as a house of prayer. (9)**

And all are equal as you see, everyone has two eyes, two hands, etc. And GOD is Merciful to all and GOD is not a GOD of a certain nation but GOD belongs to all nations & everyone equally. And those who seek the mercy of GOD through acts of obedience of the GOD our Lord are the best among all. (10)



Chapter

58

WORDS OF GOD

Words are silent voices and reading is a conversation. A reader of the words of GOD is the one who talks to GOD. (1)



Chapter

59

NAME

A name is a pointer towards a specific thing and the name of a thing is not that thing. For example, the name of water is not water at all and can never be a remedy of quenching thirst. So, all those who use the words of GOD (verses of holy scriptures) or the names of GOD or holy signs as saviors or as the remedy of the problems of life are far away from this Divine Truth that:

The name of a thing is not that thing. (1)

In fact, the name of GOD is not GOD but the word “GOD” is used for the ONE & ALONE Who is All-able, Almighty and Who accepts the prayers of the worshippers and solves all kinds of problems. So worship not the verses of the holy Scriptures and the names of GOD as GOD, because it is equal to the worship of an idol or a god other than GOD, for example, as the word “bread” is not a bread and cannot satisfy a hungry person, the same way the names of GOD are names only and are not GOD, therefore, the spiritual leaders who teach people to worship the names of GOD as a remedy of all problems are not aware of Almighty GOD at all. (2)

Names of GOD are for a worshipper to be recited as a prayer in the presence of GOD for the remedy of problems. So whosoever recites the names of GOD as worship must keep in mind that one is performing the act of worship & prayer and GOD will solve the problems by accepting one’s worship & prayer. In fact GOD is All-able & Almighty and no one other than GOD is GOD at all. All things are perishable and all persons are mortals & their names are not gods, so the worship of GOD must be performed perfectly, keeping in view the might & ability of GOD. (3)

GOD is Absolute and even the attributes of GOD are not considerable as gods besides GOD and attributes of GOD are the means of introduction to GOD and the names of attributes are words of worship & prayers for us with the mercy of GOD.

Keep in mind the names of GOD or the names of the attributes of GOD are not gods and all that is for the creatures of GOD to remember GOD. As believers of GOD believe, if GOD had not created creatures, even then it would not have made any difference to GOD. (4)

GOD first created the sense of creation and the sense of creation is not the creator of things, because the sense of creation formulates and makes things when commanded to do so by GOD as the Creator and that is what is behind the story of “Let it be”. (5)

Beware please!

Other than the GOD Almighty, all signs which are considered holy and the names of GOD which are believed as saviors and verses of holy Scriptures which are considered as a means of the solutions of problems are equal to idols and are not worshipped and such things are worshipped as gods in the Satan-taught false religions only. (6)



Chapter

60**CREATURES MUST KNOW
THAT THEIR LIFE IS
AN ORGANIZED DEATH.**

In all creatures it is seen that babies are born, sometimes as active as their parents, for example, the babies of horses start walking in minutes and chicks of hens start eating within hours and babies of ducks can follow their mother in water after a few hours of their birth and sometimes babies remain blind and dependant for days but the most dependant baby is a baby of man which remains dependent for months and years and that is the first stage of mankind. (1)

And at the second stage mankind starts gaining power & knowledge and at the third stage overcomes all the creatures and rejoices power and knowledge as a leading creature for a maximum time and then after forty years at the fourth stage mankind starts losing strength and day by day starts becoming weak and ultimately returns to the first stage of dependency and becomes dependent on others again and then dies. (2)

The first and the fourth stage is the time of dependence of mankind and the second & third stage is the time of independence. (3)

In these four stages there is a message of the Creator of the mankind and through this system the following facts are revealed:

- 1- No one being mortal is capable to be a god other than GOD, GOD is not the dependant of anyone because GOD is All-able and Almighty and GOD is not passing age because GOD is the Creator of time, life and death. (4)
- 2- No one can achieve the ability & might to defeat death and to increase the time of life to become immortal or can do all things. Due to one's limits in which one survives & remains dependent always, one is nothing but a lowly creature. (5)
- 3- One can die without food & water and one's weakness grows without food otherwise everyone is complete as a creature and "food-taking" to live tells us that among creatures no one is All-able GOD. (6)
- 4- One must remain obedient to GOD even with knowledge & power bestowed because one is nothing without the dependence on GOD, the reason being that every profit is gained with

the blessing of GOD and every loss happens with the commanded will of GOD. (7)

- 5- Only GOD must be remembered as a GOD and as a GOD, GOD must be worshipped for all needs because GOD created every creature as a needful creature and need is attached with every part of its body and the emptiness of its soul. GOD created needs & provisions for the creatures so that the creatures call GOD for the mercy of GOD being dependent on GOD and so that GOD shows mercy and satisfies the needs and blesses them with provisions when they ask for things through worship & prayers. (8)

To be blessed, one must follow the commandments of GOD. (9)

Weakness to power and power to weakness, birth to life and life to death all things are from GOD, the Creator of life & death and all things. Therefore, all the praise belongs to GOD Alone. It must be remembered that this life is an organized system of death and everything will perish one day to be revived according to the promise of judgment. (10)



Chapter

61

LOVE IS A GIFT OF GOD

Love of GOD appears as a love to make the loved ones the cause of peace, joy & pleasure for each other. (1)

Love is essential and love is care and care is to live for each other and the oath of being together is a commitment to be for each other, caring, loyal and trustworthy always. (2)

Love is not lust or the feeling of sex among sexes. (3)

Among sexes love is a divine gift of GOD under a legal relation of one with another to live in peace. Love as care is a need of all relations of all creatures and is a great provision & bounty of GOD. (4)

LOVE & HATRED

Love, with a divine cause is right because divine love breaks all indecent, inhuman and unnatural laws and makes ways to peace of the heart and hatred is wrong because it imposes indecent, inhuman and

unnatural laws as orders and that is why without a positive cause it is also an evil. (5)

IN RELATIONS,

THOSE WHO CARE NOT AND THOSE WHO
DECEIVE IN LOVE ARE HATRED WORTHY
AND EVERYONE HATES THEM AND THOSE
WHO REMAIN LOYAL ARE BLESSED BY GOD,
MORE & MORE AND AGAIN & AGAIN. (6)



Chapter

62

**WHY DOES A CHILD CRY AT
THE TIME OF BIRTH?**

RETURN TO GOD



The peace of companionship of GOD as a Merciful LORD is supreme & much more than the peace felt by a child in a mother's lap, because when a child takes birth & comes into the mother's lap and leaves the heavenly place (mother's womb) where GOD creates the child with care & is available as a companion all the time, the expulsion makes a child cry even in the mother's lap. (1)

This can be understood by the example of how a child feels & reacts when it is taken away from the peace of the mother's lap by unknown hands because the child cries again due to the same reason and everyone cries when one is forsaken or abandoned or left shocked by the beloved ones to suffer alone. (2)

**ONLY A HUMAN BABY CRIES AT
THE TIME OF BIRTH**

It also means that the kindness of GOD is especially bestowed upon mankind because in all other creatures their babies cry not at their time of birth. Please look around and realize how GOD is loving & kind to mankind and requires your return through following the commandments of GOD to be bestowed again with kindness, peace & love. (3)

**EVERY LIVING BEING IS MOVING TO
DEATH**

**SO FOLLOW THE RIGHT PATH TO GOD, TO
LOVE GOD WITH TOTAL HEART TO GAIN
THE LIFE WITHOUT END. (4)**



Chapter

63

**REMEMBER YOUR LORD ONLY
FOR HELP AND FOR
ALL NEEDS,
KEEP SAYING AGAIN & AGAIN
THE WORDS OF WORSHIP.**



As in Love saying, “I love you” causes satisfaction each time and again & again pleases the beloved always without an end, the same way saying:

“I trust GOD my LORD only.”

“Only GOD saves.”

“GOD is ALMIGHTY & ALL-ABLE.”

“Only One Alone GOD is real GOD.”

“My obedience is my love & my love is for GOD only.”

“GOD is above all.”

Each time causes peace of heart & soul and calling GOD as LORD, again & again through such divine words of worship brings blessings of GOD in reach. (1)



Chapter

64**FRESH PAGES OF NEW KNOWLEDGE****WRITINGS**

To explore the subjectivity of the objective universe, writers travel in its depth and bring realities to the surface in the form of language and readers travel to understand realities from the surface to its depth through language. (1)

Language is the only tool, which keeps the achievements of one's conscious saved for others. That is how a reality explored by one belongs to all others & is explored and saved forever. (2)

An explored reality always changes the course of history, which means that one stands for all, and the achievement of one is the achievement of all, and that is the valuable aspect of human knowledge. (3)

So all of you who see this book must read it because this book can bring that historical change. We, on the behalf of the Holy Scriptures promise that if people will read and understand the message given in this book, ultimate change will occur and a new future will begin. (4)



Chapter

65

SIGNATURE STAMP

BASIC DESIGN OF ALL CREATURES IS THE SAME BASED ON CENTRAL LINE AND THIS CENTRAL LINE WITH A MIRROR IMAGE SHOWS THE ONENESS OF GOD AND THE ONENESS OF THE CREATURES OF GOD.

THIS CENTRAL LINE IS A SIGNATURE STAMP OF THE DESIGNER AND THE CREATOR OF ALL CREATURES TO REVEAL THAT ONLY ONE REAL GOD IS THE CREATOR OF ALL CREATURES. (1)

ONE

‘ONE’ is always written in a vertical line, for example: 1 (2)

GOD created two eyes for one vision, two ears to hear one voice and made the body of all living beings in a perfect balanced design across one straight central line. So all creatures in their creation bear this similarity, for example, if we put a straight line in the center of a living being to divide it in two

equal parts starting from top to bottom or head to toe, it will divide the creatures into two equal parts. **It is a divine truth that the straight line, which means one & is found in everyone, is a common feature of all living beings to convey the oneness of the Creator of all creatures. (3)**

It may be an octopus or a star fish, a mosquito or a fly, a butterfly or a moth, a donkey or a horse, a camel or an elephant, a cat or a rat, a lion or a goat, a man or a woman — everyone is designed by the Supreme Designer, across the base of a straight central line, so that through this common factor all thinkers know that the Designer Who made all the creatures is one. **(4)**

The central line, which is found in every living being, dividing it into two equal parts in fact is a signature-stamp of their Creator. All creatures bearing this sign of the One Creator lay their eggs & babies from their centers and reveal that they belong to one central origin of their creation, the origin ordained by only One Creator. **(5)**

Flowers, fruits, leaves & other nature-grown things along with living beings, due to the central line give the message of the oneness of their Creator and every observer can easily read and understand that all created ones belong to One Almighty Creator, because each one bears the digit of “1” written in a straight vertical line in its center showing the Designer’s oneness. Thousands of leaves and

thousands of flowers and thousands of fruits and thousands of seeds and thousands of other living creations through their central line are singing the song of oneness of an Alone Creator since inception. **(6)**

GOD is Supreme Who blessed mankind with the sense to write “one” as a digit always in a straight line and then enabled them to observe the central straight line in all creatures, which reveals that each creature belongs to only One Creator Who is One & Alone and that there is no other creator. Since not even a single creature is found other than the centrally designed creatures of GOD, therefore, everyone can easily understand that there is no god other than GOD. **(7)**

Whole universe is harmonized with the basic central line in all living creations & creatures to tell that only one creator exists and there is no other creator; and all creations & creatures belong not to any god other than GOD, the One Alone Lord of all the creatures. **(8)**

So our LORD is one, the One Alone All-able Creator & Supreme Designer of all things, known as Almighty GOD. Thanks to GOD who answered these ancient questions:

- 1- How can we witness that our GOD is one & there is no other GOD?

- 2- What makes us believe that our creator is only One GOD?
- 3- Where is it written that there is only one Creator and there is no other creator of this universe?

If you can read, then read the readable “1” which is written in the center of every creature proving that “One” is for One Creator GOD. (9)

REMEMBER ALWAYS

Resembles none GOD is one —The One & Alone Creator of all things, evident from the “One” written in the center of all kinds of creatures. (10)

SO TO BELIEVE IN THE REAL ONE GOD, READ THE ONE WRITTEN ON EVERYONE AS A CENTRAL LINE AND SIGNATURE OF THE ONE & ALONE DESIGNER OF ALL CREATURES. (11)



Chapter

66

KNOWLEDGE CHANGES US.



In the most simple & clear language of today, for these facts we found no name other than The Divine Truth or Mega Facts, because these facts can change the fortune of the readers. If you ask, "What will these Mega Facts change effectively?" The answer is

"Our future & us" (1)



Chapter

67

APPLES



There are nine apples, choose one of them to eat. See how you select and then ponder over your selection.

1- The first apple has a worm inside and the worm is eating it and the worm is visible.

2- The second apple is pressed by others and is spoiled by others and has become rubbish.

3- The third apple has stains on its outside & also in its inside.

4- The fourth apple is an apple but is not of its natural shape.

5- The fifth one is an apple which has been eaten by birds and has bite marks on it.

6- The sixth apple is golden of its kind but is unripe so it looks green.

7- The seventh apple is already sold to someone.

8- The eighth apple is a good apple but the shopkeeper is using it for the sale of his apples by making the customers taste it slice by slice.

9- The ninth apple is fully ripe, well colored and beautiful in appearance and good in its flavour & taste and is perfect indeed and is the best among all.

These are nine apples in total with their apparent qualities. Which one will you select and what type of apple will you reject? (1)

The reason behind giving you this example of selection is to make you understand that how GOD

will judge and choose the righteous people on the Day of Judgment for the Heavens.

GOD will choose the perfect, the way you choose the best.

When the teacher stopped telling this, a student asked:

Dear Sir, why did you give the example of apples?

The teacher replied: all these apples are like MORTALS.

1- The first one is a mortal whose worldly desires are finishing him up and who has fully forgotten the Day of Judgment. That is why I said, “The first apple has a worm inside and the worm is eating it and the worm is visible.”

2- The second one is a mortal who follows the evil of others and has become a devil in fact. That is why I said, “The second apple is pressed by others and is spoiled by others and has become rubbish.”

3- The third one is a mortal who commits all types of sins. That is why I said, “The third apple has stains on its outside & also in its inside.”

4- The fourth one is a mortal who follows not his nature positively and follows the negativity of

evildoers. That is why I said, “The fourth apple is an apple but is not of its natural shape.”

5- The fifth one is a mortal whom devils have made a sinner & criminal. That is why I said, “The fifth one is an apple which has been eaten by birds and has bite marks on it.”

6- The sixth one is a mortal who is lacking in belief and makes no effort to become a righteous one. That is why I said, “The sixth apple is golden of its kind but is unripe so it looks green.”

7- The seventh one is a mortal who is a mental slave of evil wishes & evildoers. That is why I said, “The seventh apple is already sold to someone.”

8- The eighth one is a good mortal but is being used by evil leaders for the wrong & satanic cause. That is why I said, “The eighth apple is a good apple but the shopkeeper is using it for the sale of his apples by making the customers taste it slice by slice.”

9- The ninth one is a righteous mortal who is righteous in deeds and rightly guided by GOD in every way of his life and is an ideal of its own kind, perfect indeed and the best among all. That is why I said, “The ninth apple is fully ripe, well colored and beautiful in appearance and good in its flavour & taste and is perfect indeed and is the best among all.”

Ponder over all the above-mentioned kinds of human beings and “SEE WHICH TYPE OF MORTAL YOU ARE”. (2)

**GOD WILL CHOOSE THE SAME WAY
AS YOU CHOOSE. (3)**

After choosing an apple, ponder over your way of selection and then see how you judge the one for you. I am telling you the truth. The way you choose good fruit from a fruit basket and reject spoiled fruit and throw it away, the same way GOD will choose the righteous people from all nations on the Day of Judgment, so work hard to be a righteous mortal and remember what I have told you. (4)



Chapter

68

ARK OF FAITH

All those who believe in One Alone Almighty GOD and perform good acts for salvation on the Day of Judgment are in the ark of the true faith. Their faith and acts with the grace of GOD will not let them & their ark sink in the floods of worldly matters or in the depths of melting fires of Hell. (1)



Chapter

69

**ABOUT GOD IT IS
WRITTEN IN ALL THE
SCRIPTURES**

We must respect and honour GOD our Lord by following the commandments of GOD in all kinds of matters & acts for success & salvation. (1)

If we will not care, everything will go in vain and the purpose of our creation will be held as a waste and that will make us the fuel of Hell. (2)

Fortunately or unfortunately, there is no choice. We will have to accept it or we will have to face it and that is why the most important thing in our life is faith & acts and no one can escape and the one who will try to escape will fall in Hell by choice because GOD is calling us to heaven by showing us the right way. We have very little time on earth and our life is not a time to waste. (3)

Be available to GOD because GOD is available to all, with mercy & love calling all to the path, which leads to Heaven, a destination which is GOD ordained where everything is forever with the joy of heart & mind. (4)



Chapter
70
FRIENDS AND ENEMIES



In principle, if someone does not answer you, it means that such a one does not care about you and if someone deceives or lies with you it means that such a one does not respect you and if someone does not obey you it means that such a one is your enemy and that is what GOD ordained as a judgment and nothing goes against it. (1)



Chapter

71**REAL, REALITY OR FACT**

**KNOWLEDGE IS A GAIN OF
INTELLECT.**

The five senses are windows which open in the unlimited apparent and hidden universe and through which the universe enters in creatures and prepares a state of mind, which can easily be molded into language. This mind-made state is a sort of transferable map prepared in the light of our experience and nature of understanding. And whatever we communicate is a news and every news becomes knowledge. To explain knowledge, it is said that knowledge is a treasure of information based upon the study of the universe gained through experience. Therefore, whatsoever the senses can capture can become knowledge, called by us as real, reality or fact.

It clearly means that the senses are the source to know, realize and capture the apparent and hidden things of the universe. (1)

In the light of this information, the question arises, that how can we believe GOD Who is beyond senses? In the light of the above information, the

answer is very simple, that GOD is the Creator of senses and all things which the senses can capture, but as nothing resembles GOD, GOD can not be encompassed with the senses but can be realized as the Creator of all things. Simply, the universe based upon realities belongs to the Real, known as GOD. When we say “The Real GOD” it clearly means the Real of realities, the Creator of creation & all things including our senses, which capture & encompass all things. (2)

The above-mentioned standard of reality to declare a thing as a real thing cannot help to understand the status of the Real of realities, Who is above all things & senses. GOD commands us to believe GOD as an Unseen GOD because GOD is not a thing and if GOD would have been a thing, then GOD would not have commanded us to believe GOD as an Unseen GOD. The nature of the commandment to believe tells us that nothing resembles GOD and GOD is GOD, which further means the Real of all realities & Creator of all things. (3)

GOD being beyond everything is above all ideas and is also beyond the senses, Whom words can not explain. (4)

Real GOD means the Real of reality, beyond imagination, being the Creator of senses & all things. Nothing resembles Whom and Who is All-capable & Almighty. (5)

Chapter

72

**VISION IS UNSEEN
BUT SEES ALL THINGS.**

The brain & its conceiving capability is not capable of conceiving GOD because nothing resembles GOD & the brain conceives things only but the existence of the brain perfectly reveals GOD; the way we cannot see our vision and see all things with eyes, the same way, we can see all things but cannot see their Creator and as eyes cannot see without light, the heart can not witness the omnipotence of GOD without believe and only believers find the GOD as their All-able Lord. (1)

Our brain conceives only two types of things:

- 1- Things, which the senses can capture & are knowledge based.
- 2- Things, which the heart can realize through mind & are wisdom based.

BRAIN AS BRAIN & HEART

AND

HEART AS HEART & BRAIN

We have two brains & two hearts. Our first brain is concerned with physical things and the second brain is concerned with metaphysical things and the second brain is called the heart. Our first heart (the brain) is concerned with the physical matters & our second heart (the heart) is concerned with metaphysical matters and the first heart is called our brain and these two brains & two hearts are four sources but are considered by us as two sources to understand things.(2)

In fact, we are a cosmos & universe within the cosmos & universe with our heart & brain. The heart is a cosmic sense, and the brain is a hard disc loaded with five senses of the universe and the use of both enlarges our wisdom & knowledge and increases our capability to understand cosmic & universal things.
(3)

As one can say that “I exist because my senses exist and my eyes exist because I see” and no one can raise any objection on these simple sayings, in the same way, if someone says that the Creator exists because creation exists, one should have no objection, because belief & non-belief both as a work of heart & mind depends upon one’s own realization.
(4)

Since all things are seen & imaginable, therefore, all imaginable things reveal that an unseen & an unimaginable Super Power exists. Because seeing is a limit for the limited and we can see & feel

only what we can see & feel, therefore, what we cannot see, logically & perfectly exists and the same sense & information is conveyed through this saying that “GOD exists and nothing resembles GOD and GOD is All-able, the Creator of all things.” (5)

Every mortal is in fact a brain & a heart, while the rest of the body is just like a ring in the tail and the senses are the sources which link a mortal to the universe and show not even a glimpse of their Creator Who is Unseen and Who can only be realized through observation & realization which can be a combined act of brain & heart because **THE HEART IS A BRAIN OF THE UNSEEN UNIVERSE AND THE BRAIN IS A HEART OF THE SEEN UNIVERSE.** (6)

Since Real GOD is Unseen & Unimaginable, GOD can be realized only with the heart, and GOD is virtually heart-realized and GOD is not a brain-touched thing or a person. (7)

On the ordinary level, GOD is realized only by the attributes of GOD and GOD on the extraordinary level is believed by the great acts which GOD performs to bless or to rescue the believers of GOD after their prayers. (8)

**EXISTENCE EXISTS BECAUSE AN
ABSOLUTE EXISTENT EXISTS. (9)**



Chapter

73**TRUE LORD**

GOD is a true Lord who blesses us with friends. If someone serves a friend for the sake of GOD, to appreciate GOD and to pay thanks to GOD then one will never lose one's friend, and GOD will strengthen their relationship. But if someone will serve the friend as a beneficent to be prosperous or with the hope that the friend will cause some benefits & profits in return of one's services rendered, then he'll not only lose the friend but will face damages & losses done by the same friend as an enemy, as a punishment of ignoring GOD and making a lord other than GOD because no one other than GOD can cause any profit. GOD-blessed friends are GOD-made companions and their cooperation enables us to follow the commandments of GOD successfully. (1)



Chapter
74
IDOL

(A god other than GOD)

A thing or a person, which is considered beneficial & a savior other than GOD is an idol of the one who believes so. And the worship of idols is the worst sin, which will never be forgiven on the Day of Judgment. (1)

And worship means the three following acts:

- 1- To praise to please.
- 2- To bow down to show lowliness.
- 3- To beg to gain or to ask for help.

Please remember always, Hell will be filled with the worshippers of idols as it is already told in all the revealed Scriptures. (2)



Chapter

75**KNOWLEDGE AND MIGHT**

GOD created knowledge and might to make every will of GOD happen rightly. And GOD Who is All-able ordained perfection and based it upon unchangeable calculations. GOD created an organized universe based on cosmic laws to be realized as an Organizer and still creates nothing on accidental basis so that everyone could easily realize & accept the existence of GOD. (1)

Whatever we can calculate can never be considered accidental, like days and nights, hours and minutes and the speed of light and this information can never be changed. GOD did all this for the mankind, so that they could conquer earth and space by calculation. That is why man experiments on the earth and in space and always lives in the perfection of calculation. GOD is Supreme and GOD created all those who can calculate & all calculators & all things which are being calculated, and GOD is above all calculations. (2)

Those who say that life is born due to a chance in fact do not see properly the process of birth and beginning of life. Life is blessed even today to those who get ready for it through the process of

birth and each & every step of birth takes place in the state of calculations and nothing happens due to any chance. So people contradict nature when they say that life was born due to an accident & chance.

ACCIDENT OR IGNORANCE

In the systems of the cosmos & universe, even an accident is footed on calculations and this is evident from its results. It seems abrupt to us due to its rapid actions & reactions, but in the cosmos it is a perfect duration in which calculations are taking place and are putting certain orders in disorders and disorders are another kind of calculated orders and these new orders are again showing some positive or negative results. Therefore, saying that the universe was born due to an accident and it is not a creation and declaring the accident as an uncalculated happening, is nothing but ignorance. (3)

You can believe GOD through a test. Tell your friends to believe, that last night a printing press produced a dictionary of two hundred thousand words accidentally and then show them that dictionary and ask everyone to believe you. If no one believes you and everyone doubts and suggests you to see a psychologist because you are a liar & are talking nonsense, and if everyone tells you that such an accident can never happen and the production of a

dictionary can never be considered as a production by accident, your test will be complete and this will let you believe that if a dictionary, which is a book of words & names only can never be the result of an accident, then how can this universe in which billions of organized seen & unseen things exist, be the result of an accident, instead of a creation of the Creator? (4)

Everyone knows that a dictionary is a book of the names of seen & unseen things, things which exist in the universe and in fact the universe is a book of things and a dictionary is a book of their names, and a dictionary is a limited universe based on the names of things which exist perfectly in the universe. So how can those who believe that a dictionary is not an accidental production & is the work of a printer, refuse to accept with the intellect that the universe is a creation of GOD, based on perfection & is not the result of any accident? Now see the ignorance behind the saying that there is no GOD who created everything and all the things come into existence due to an accident in the bulk of matter in space; without logic & reason only in the state of ignorance one can believe in such a thought. And there is no doubt that every non-believer who wants to be a non-believer due to personal reasons such as addiction of sins can believe so. (5)



Chapter
76
APPRECIATION

All appreciation & praise and honour belongs to
GOD, the Lord of the Universe. The person who
appreciates GOD only, belongs to GOD.
And the person, who appreciates an unreal god or
gods other than GOD or a person to beg or to pay
thanks or to pray, belongs to other than GOD or gods
or the person whom he appreciates.
And whosoever appreciates other than GOD, will
never be led on the right path. (1)



Chapter

77

EASY SALVATION

**PRAISE NOT THE SAVIORS OTHER THAN
GOD FOR THE SAKE OF SALVATION AND
WORSHIP NOT THE PEOPLE-MADE IDOLS
FOR PROSPERITY.**

**YOUR LORD IS ONE ALONE, THE ONLY
ALMIGHTY GOD AND THE PROMISE OF
SALVATION ACCORDING TO THE WORD
OF GOD IS WITH THOSE ONLY WHO ARE
LOYAL TO ONE ALONE GOD, THE SAVIOR
OF ALL. (1)**

The true religion of GOD since the beginning of this
world is:

**TO BELIEVE IN ONE ALONE GOD AS A
SAVIOR___ TO PERFORM GOOD ACTS___
TO BELIEVE IN THE DAY OF JUDGEMENT
AFTER RESURRECTION. (2)**



Chapter
78
COSMIC FILM

Cosmic film was released with the beginning of the universe. GOD Almighty produced it and kept on showing the trailers of power in all ages. Its Script was always revealed in the form of Holy Scriptures and the message of GOD was given to the masses.
(1)

The Holy words of the revealed books tell everything about this film right from the beginning to the end and also let us know about another beginning & another endless time. The stories in the Holy words allegorically show good and bad characters in accordance with their deeds telling us about the fate of good and bad. All dialogues of the Day of Judgment which is fatal and will happen to us are revealed in detail and even before its happening we can know it and can hear all the dialogues of the characters of the day. The Holy words tell us that the good will rejoice in Heavens and the bad will face the hardest time in Hell. GOD knows everything of all the ages because GOD is time-free and is eternally above all and as the Creator of time, GOD knows all which the audience has not yet seen; all about the past and all about the present and all about the future. **(2)**

Messengers of GOD tried their best to let the people know the details of all kind of happenings of this cosmic film and taught their followers how to place themselves in the place of good characters and provided them all the necessary details to play their role. (3)

What people need to do is to put their characters positively in the proper place according to the knowledge given to them, to become heroes of this film. It has been told that everyone stands an equal chance. Good people will be placed in the great Gardens due to the performance of their roles according to the commandments, and bad people will go to Hell because of the selection of their evil ways. Everything and every end is already told & ordained in this movie as the will of the Producer and according to the will of the Producer, everyone is free to be on one's own chosen way. (4)

As far as the Producer is concerned, the Producer has shown the right ways for the future and has given enough threats to the wrongdoers so that they may pay heed to avoid evil ways and bad acts. On the way to the future, on this earth under heaven, everyone is on one's own will. Since one can obey or disobey GOD independently, good acts will bring good fruits and bad acts will cause punishment to wrongdoers, principally, as a judgment. Free will itself reveals this divine truth but very few know this. (5)



Chapter

79**TIME FIX**

Creatures are fixed in the present and can not move back in the past to correct their acts or to make a change in them and the reason for this fix is to keep the record safe till it is required by the Ordainer of judgment. (1)

Creatures have no power over their future to make it of their choice and are helpless against all comings, happenings and incidents and that is to keep the moral state alive as the court of GOD and to impose the will & decisions of GOD. That is the time fix called “the present” in our world providing us a chance to earn the future through acts. Bad acts bring bad time and good acts bring good time and there will be no change in this fix till the last day of this world and “the Day of Judgment”. (2)



Chapter
80
**EARNING OF THE
FUTURE**

Those who put others in trouble, pain and torture by doing injustice & violence or by violating the laws of humanity or by disobeying the commandments of GOD and by causing harm & loss and cause fear & chaos will earn what they do and they will find all that in return. In simple words, **everyone will face or earn what one has done with others** and at the time of return, one's acts will be measured according to the feelings & loss of those who were targeted as a prey. (1)

Those who have benefited the creatures of GOD positively according to the commandments of GOD and have taken care of all, have earned a good & prosperous future, which will be without an end. (2)

It was told to all the people by all the wise that: **“Do for others what you want others to do with you and don't do what you don't want others to do with you”** and by saying so, the wise handed over the scale of judgment & future in everybody's own hands and that is why GOD says that one is a judge of one's own self, over one's own acts. (3)

On the Day of Judgment, one will find what one has earned. The Day of Judgment is a great day of the return of the acts performed by the creatures.
(4)



Chapter

81

A GREAT RESEARCH



When after almost two thousand years of ignorance, Son of Man announced that the word “Trinity” never appears in the Bible and from Adam to until now, the messengers of GOD never believed in “Trinity” and as a well mentioned mega fact of the Bible, Abraham (BRHM peace be upon him) was a true believer of One & Alone Almighty GOD, all the servants of GOD called it a great research, “cheers”.

(1)



Chapter
82
BEST RELIGION

All religions, which preach that “Salvation” on the Day of Judgment is based upon the three following things, are true in spirit:

- 1- To believe in One Alone Almighty GOD and not to believe in any “savior” or “helper” other than GOD or a “protector” other than All-able GOD and strictly avoid believing in gods & saviors & helpers & protectors who are unreal & are people-made or Satan-made to worship for benefits besides or other than the Almighty Real GOD. (1)
- 2- To perform good acts according to the revealed commandments of GOD. (2)
- 3- To believe in the Day of Judgment as the day of the judgment of acts not as the day of saviors. (3)



Chapter

83**THE CREATION OF HUMAN**

It was clay and water with which GOD created the seed of living beings and among living beings, All-able & Almighty GOD created the human, with an independent will & self with the knowledge of all things, to test the obedience and to see how the human responds independently to the commandments of GOD, the Lord Almighty. (1)

The human was a creation with a perfect free will & discretion. GOD blessed the human with a female and GOD raised generations & tribes and GOD spread them on the earth and in every age commanded them through the messengers to follow the commandments of GOD. GOD ordained the Day of Judgment and created Heaven for the obedient & Hell for the disobedient. So, take care and always choose the right way with your free will to be safe, because between the law of GOD and your will & choice there is no one other than GOD to affect the judgment of GOD. (2)

The law of GOD is good for the good & bad for the bad and each good or bad result of acts depends on one's freedom of choice. (3)

GOD blessed us with freedom of choice and freedom of choice tells us that we are in a state of test and GOD ordained death to declare the end of test. This life is nothing but the test ordained for us by our GOD our LORD. (4)

Embrace the truth, choose right and act according to the commandments of GOD to pass this test. And remember only GOD with mercy forgives sins and one's own sins cause all kinds of problems & troubles in one's life. (5)



Chapter

84

THE KNOWLEDGE OF CREATION



Before creating the dark and the light, GOD created the sense of creation and the sense of creation lets us know that no one is the creator of GOD. The Almighty Creator or Real GOD is not a creature. There was never & ever any god other than GOD our Lord and there will be never & ever any god other

than the GOD our Lord and GOD is the Creator who created everyone & everything. (1)

GOD never gave the knowledge of creation to anyone and that is a great reason to believe GOD as an only Creator. Even today in the most modern times, no one can create the seed of anything. Even if all the creatures gather and want to create a seed they will find themselves helpless and unable. Therefore, believe that your Lord, the Supreme Almighty GOD is the One Alone GOD, Absolute & Unseen & is the Only One Alone Creator and no one other than the Creator is a creator of anything and GOD is not a creature of any other god & GOD must be believed as GOD, as no one can create a seed even today, no one can be considered as GOD or equal to GOD. (2)

If one will ponder over the creation of a seed then one will find the answers of all the questions concerning creation & GOD and the creation of the seed will reveal that there is no other god at all. And if you already believe that, then seek refuge in GOD through obedience. Ask forgiveness for your sins and pray to GOD for the removal of bad times & all kinds of your problems. You will find that GOD is always Merciful and Kind, Who helps, saves and solves all problems. Just keep on saying, “Oh GOD our LORD we worship none but only YOU for help.” (3)



Chapter

85**EVIL MEN & WOMEN**

Evil men and women always attempt to gain prosperity through negative decisions & means. That's why they commit sins and break the law and cause harm to everyone. They are evil, making life miserable for others. The book of their deeds is their earning, a report of negativity which is nothing but a record of their evil & devilish acts performed to gain worldly pleasures and to earn punishment & torment. These men and women will gain nothing but the same what they earned, loss here and hereafter. (1)

RIGHTEOUS PEOPLE

Righteous men and women always attempt to gain prosperity through positive decisions. That's why they perform good deeds, follow the commandments of GOD & all kinds of laws of the state & humanity and are not an unnecessary hindrance for anyone. They are peaceful in love with peace. The book of their acts is a record of their positivity, which is nothing but deeds done to serve GOD in favour of humanity. These men and women will gain salvation & prosperity by the will of GOD their Lord, here and hereafter. (2)



Chapter
86
GOOD

GOD created everything, the whole universe and then created 'you' and gave you the knowledge of good and bad. So do good, because GOD, through life, blessed you the time to do good to meet the good of GOD. (1)



Chapter
87
BEWARE PLEASE

Do not make an image of GOD and worship it. Whosoever will do so will be held as an enemy of GOD. Nothing resembles GOD. Things are things and can never be GOD. Things may be of any kind, physical or metaphysical, existent or non-existent (idols or gods & goddesses of people). Whatsoever can be captured, touched or felt by the senses is not

GOD. Worship GOD, Honour GOD and Serve GOD and always remember that GOD is Unseen. In this world whosoever is worshipping images or image like things is not worshipping the Almighty Unseen GOD of all the things in heavens and on earth and in waters. (1)



Chapter

88

SENSE OF REALITY



In the world of facts concerning things, whatsoever is captured by the senses or the mind, seen or unseen is real because in reality, senses are made to capture things only & to declare them real & unreal but in the world of faith concerning GOD, whatsoever is captured by the senses or mind, seen or unseen can never be the real GOD and if it is believed as GOD, it is unreal because the Real GOD can never be captured by the imagination & senses, being the creator of the imagination & senses. Since nothing resembles GOD & GOD is an Unseen GOD, therefore, GOD is believed as GOD, the real of reality & the Creator of all things, not as a thing or like a thing. (1)

Unseen GOD can be realized by the heart with faith only. After making the mind, a state of belief through the acceptance of faith & the practice of good acts & the performance of prayers in the presence of GOD, GOD is fully realized by the heart and once GOD is realized by the heart, GOD is realized forever. (2)

GOD says:

‘I and I alone Am GOD and all other gods are unreal.’

We know that all other people-made gods are very much seen and can be perceived and imagined easily. Since they are man-made imaginable images or dimensional bodies or structures, living or dead, perishable & breakable, they are things, not gods. They are nothing but things and things or a thing can never be the real GOD. “Nothing resembles GOD” clearly means that GOD, the Creator of all things is not a thing. The god which the mind can perceive is a thing or is equal to a thing and an imaginable god can never be the creator of imagination and that is why a defined god can never be the real GOD. GOD can never be touched or captured with the sources of the mind and as an introduction to GOD, one can say, “Nothing resembles GOD.” (3)



Chapter

89

**SEEN OR UNSEEN
CREATURES OF THE
WORLDS**

Angels are those who are positive by nature or by strict obedience of the Lord Almighty and who make not mistakes in following the commandments of GOD. Whosoever they are, whether they fly or crawl, swim or walk. (1)

Humans are those who are humble and positive for all due to realization and defend positivity against negativity according to the laws of nature (Commandments of the GOD our LORD) whosoever they are, whether they fly or crawl, swim or walk. (2)

Genies are those who perform mighty tasks to obey GOD whosoever they are, whether they fly or crawl, swim or walk. (3)

Devils are those who are selfish and negative for all and in favour of negativity always offend positivity and act against nature by disobeying the law, whatsoever & whosoever they are, whether they fly or crawl, swim or walk. (4)

Animals are those who follow their desires only. Such ones live for desires, serve for desires and obey for desires. Desires make their tail or tongue swing in obedience. Lust, hunger, greed & sex drives them to commit all kinds of bad acts and they bite in reaction when they are kicked away due to their selfishness and when disappointment ruins their efforts & dreams, they become the enemies of their friends & all other concerned harmless people due to their rank, power & pride. Their negativity is the worst and their positivity is for the sake of negativity always. Whosoever they are, whether they fly or crawl, swim or walk. (5)

So, apart from the physical & creaturely appearance due to free will & choice to act, all the creatures are equal in the book of law for the blessing of the Almighty, All-able and Merciful GOD our LORD. (6)

Beware please! The Devil can appear in any of these guises to mislead & deceive the obedient servants of GOD. Who follow the commandments of GOD to obey GOD in each & every act of life. The Devil offers them the treasures & pleasures and asks them to obey him and take all by doing acts against the commandments of GOD and asks them to worship him by worshipping the idols of things & persons or gods other than GOD. Those who will worship the Devil directly or indirectly will become the rivals of GOD and will be the fuel of Hell on the Day of Judgment.

You can recognize the devil by the devil's devilish offers & temptations. (7)



Chapter

90

CLAY AND WATER



A soul is a commandment of GOD “LET IT BE”, and the soul organizes life and uses clay & water to make its body and to grow & survive becomes a living being and acts with a free will & discretion to show its freedom. All living things are clay & water and all living things eat and drink clay & water available to them as their food, processed by the botanical processors known as plants. (1)

Outputs of plants such as flowers, seeds, fruits & gases are not only used by living beings as their food to fill all kinds of deficiencies but are also important to feed & charge their bodies with energy. Plants extract clay & water from the earth according to the requirements of the bodies of living beings and without plants, life cannot exist. Eating living beings as food by the living being is nothing but the eating of extracts of plants because the flesh of living beings is made of plants, clay & water. (2)

LIFE IS A SHORT TIME STORY

All living beings (creatures) eat creatures (things). And finally when their organized bodies of clay & water and their living duration of time come to an end, their bodies disperse, then their clay & water mix with the clay & water of the earth and everything returns to its origin, clay & water. (3)

Clay & water remains clay & water always. Clay which is used by the soul as its body and water which becomes its blood full of its spirit and the sense of life which came to this earth from faraway galaxies are not the relatives of the ashes of the sun which parted from the sun to form the planet earth and if they were the same as the ashes of the sun, our earth would have been a dead planet like other planets of the solar system. As we can see, clay & water which produces greenery & life is not found everywhere on the earth and the ashes of the sun are still dead and that is evident from the barren parts of the earth. (4)

The clay & water which living beings wear as their body were processed somewhere far from the solar system and then were sent to this Earth to become the creatures of the earth. Clay & water are originally based on multi-dimensional qualitative aspects to become enriched & valuable things such as ripe fruits, beautiful birds, colourful flowers, tasty food and the instruments of the senses, watching eyes, hearing ears, touching hand, tasting tongue,

smelling nose and the whole world of mind & heart to feel & realize the facts. Creatures with feelings & emotions do not support the idea that the planet Earth is nothing but the ashes of the Sun. The creatures tell another story due to their existence & the complex process of their creation and raise many questions about the Generator of life, Organizer of systems & Destroyer of all (GOD) a Mighty & All-able Ever-living Creator of life & death. We can not encompass the knowledge of GOD and can praise only. The bird that sings a song of praise daily before dawn, announces that all creatures belong to a worth worshipping Supreme Creator. (5)



Chapter
91
DENIAL



The act of the denial of GOD is always performed against GOD. In the world of GOD, those who deny GOD, they in fact deny “the acceptance” only. And their denial makes no difference to the existence of GOD. It is a ponderable fact that only whosoever exists can be denied and whosoever does not exist cannot be denied even. Therefore:

**“DENIAL OF GOD TELLS THAT
GOD EXISTS.” (1)**

In the minds in which GOD is denied, nothing else but ignorance exists only.

The denial of a non-believer is normally due to personal reasons such as interest in sins and only sinners reject the belief because GOD permits not sins. (2)

In the world of GOD, “belief in GOD” is a blessing of GOD, only for those who honour GOD only and avoid sins of all kinds and follow decent ways & the laws of nature to live, and to remain reasonable & trustworthy, they lie not & break not their pledge. (3)



Chapter

92

**THE ABSOLUTE
CREATOR**

Almighty GOD is the Creator Who creates and no one is able to create even a particle of dust. Fish lay eggs and eggs lay fish and every fish is a male or a female, in the world of GOD.

**“MORTAL-MADE THINGS NEITHER LAY
NOR ARE THEY MALES OR FEMALES”. (1)**

By the grace of GOD, a mortal can make many things, but a mortal can never create a male or a female and without a male & a female, the birth of a seed is impossible. And even if a mortal can make a model of a seed, it will be without a soul. And a seed without a soul is not a seed because it is a dead thing & cannot grow. The soul of a seed is a commandment of GOD, which formulates its life and body. (2)

**NO ONE OTHER THAN GOD IS GOD
BECAUSE NO ONE OTHER THAN GOD CAN
CREATE A SEED. (3)**

A mortal must ponder over an egg and should think about the liquid in it, which turns into a living creature composed of thousands of delicate features. A mortal must observe how a seed breaks and comes out of the earth a green needle head and then turns into a strong green tree. And then how flowers & fruits appear on the tree. And how after that they change their colour and ripen. And what an amazing time when fruits change into the sweet flavours of their kind. Only One Alone Almighty GOD holds all this. And creations of GOD, which resemble not GOD, reveal to us nothing but GOD. (4)

A non-believer of GOD when sees the sweets of a sweet-maker, never rejects the idea of the sweet-maker but when a non-believer of GOD sees fruits he rejects the idea of a fruit-maker and doubts arise in his mind and due to these doubts, never accepts the fruits as a creation of GOD. Though fruits are much more complicated in creation, better in taste, useful for health and identical in shapes, colours and flavours and then contain their seeds in them which contain plants & trees of their kind. Though a non-believer of GOD knows that a mortal is not capable of making males and females and their seeds, yet thinks & claims one's self wise enough to refuse the existence of the ever-present Creator, while one's denial of GOD is an open proof of one's lack of knowledge & realization. (5)

Let the mortal know that one's knowledge which cannot create even a seed is ordained limited

so that being not a creator, one could accept the existence of the Absolute one alone Creator of all things; it is only one's own doubts & lack of knowledge that make one unwise, otherwise, one can easily ponder over the process of creation & organization and believe in the Creator & Organizer without doubts, confidently. (6)

NO DOUBT

There must be no doubt in the Creator because no one can make a seed and never will be able to create a thing which comes out of a seed or an egg. The wisdom of a wise is meant for believing in GOD and to lead life as commanded by the Creator, positively without sins & other evil acts, to be blessed. (7)



Chapter

93**ALL-ABLE GOD**

Believing in gods other than GOD tells that GOD is not yet known as the Omnipotent & All-able & Almighty GOD by the people though many messengers of GOD came & preached the truth concerning the real one alone GOD. And still they do not know that when they call the people-made or Devil-made relatives of GOD or beloveds of GOD or friends of GOD to beg from GOD, they commit the worst sin of declaring Almighty GOD a handicapped GOD. (GOD forbid) — So let the people know that the all-ability of the All-able & Almighty GOD is the real introduction to GOD and all other persons are handicapped and

THERE IS NO GOD BUT ONE ALONE GOD.
(1)

GOD is All-able. All-ability emerged as a sense of creation, the sense of creation emerged as a might of all kinds, all kinds of might emerged as knowledge of perfection and knowledge of perfection emerged as a sense of commandment:

“Let the creations be”. And that is what GOD revealed to us through

“LET IT BE”. (2)

Through “Let it be” the might of creation & knowledge of perfection brought forth all the seen & unseen of the worlds to reveal the All-able GOD. That is how GOD introduced GOD. Power of creation is the first attribute of GOD that is known to mankind and the knowledge of things was ordained as a key to explore the creation and to facilitate the appreciation of GOD Almighty & also as the most proper, simple & easy source to know GOD. Gaining knowledge is gaining an introduction to GOD & the creations of GOD. (3)

In the beginning, knowledge of creation caused the act of creation and creation was ordained as the source of knowledge for the creatures and that is why even today, knowledge leads to acts and acts lead to knowledge and creatures proceed & succeed in life with knowledge & acts and everyone can know that for perfect & proper acts and their results, the perfect & proper knowledge is the first requirement. (4)



Chapter

94**DO NOT WORSHIP SATAN
BUT
WORSHIP GOD THROUGH ART
PICTURES, NAMES, WORDS &
SOUNDS**

In appreciation of the Creator of nature, real art is knowledge of the most valuable sense of expression, expressed for psychological and positive reasons using natural means with spiritual skills to penetrate the hearts and nourish the idea of humanity, peace and prosperity in the souls. It may not be other than real emotions sincerely organizing the combinations of paints, words, sounds and other materials generating ideas for the conscious and feelings for the souls. All creatures or pictures made by GOD are alive with body, spirit and soul but none among them is word-conscious except mankind and all written words are pictures and all pictures are sounds (names), so the only distinction of mankind is picture-making with various mediums and picture-reading with or without sounds to communicate information brain to brain & heart to heart. So artists, due to the aesthetic sense & the sense of appreciation, must express themselves in picture making under heavenly limits, to appreciate the

Creator of the universe and to express deep feelings about creations as a work of art and as an act of worship. (1)

The best form of sounds is music and the best form of words is poetry and the best way to communicate is singing and the best form of a name is an impressive & expressive picture and the best picture is the picture of the self seen in nature, as a word of appreciation & humanity to let the others feel what one's heart feels. (2)

SERVANTS OF SATAN ARE DEVILS NOT ARTISTS

The artists who make idols, decorate graves, burial chambers & places and make pictures & things for the worshippers of the persons who are considered equal to GOD or helpers of GOD or saviors other than GOD or who make demi-gods or gods other than GOD of the people will be in Hell and will be considered as the killers of the messengers of One Alone Absolute & Unseen GOD on the Day of Judgment because their act ruins the message of GOD and the efforts of the messengers of GOD and the true teachings concerning the commandments of GOD and they called people to Satan or to other-than-GOD through their skill & art and all others who make images or pictures or statues or photographs or music or films or fashion designs or products concerning evil-based satanic ideas to reject

the commandments of GOD will be declared the enemies of GOD. Such lusty Devil-lovers will be in Hell with Satan. The artists who appreciate GOD through their art or make illustrations for the sake of knowledge & to promote humanity & who honour GOD & follow the commandments of GOD & serve GOD only will enter in the ever green gardens to see the beauty of the great & grand art of the Supreme Artist GOD their Lord. (3)



Chapter
95
ACTS



In the world of right & wrong and gain & loss, all foul plays of intellect, performed to achieve things negatively against nature are bad acts and all fair plays of intellect, performed positively for the self and to benefit others according to the law of nature are good acts. (1)

Bad acts put in loss the one who commits and also the others with whom the bad acts are committed, while good acts bring peace & prosperity

to all. So, come to the good acts now because good acts bring peace and prosperity. (2)

“The question, how can I use others for myself is a question of a devil’s mind, but how I can be useful for others is a question of a human mind. So the difference between a devil and a human is the difference of Hell & Heaven.” (3)



Chapter

96

BELIEVING THAT THE CREATOR IS ONE AND CREATIONS ARE MANY.

GOD CREATED THE UNIVERSE FOR EVERYONE.



The Universe has the same relationship with mankind as mankind has with the Universe. The Universe is the same for all mankind and is not different for anyone and mankind are the same in the universe & are the same in all kinds of details—everybody rejoices & everybody smiles, everybody gets hurt & everybody cries and the tears of joy &

sorrow are the same in all eyes, however, due to the difference of appearance, all are recognizable from each other. Thus, it can be stated without any doubt that:

“Firstly, the universe is one in its kind and then it has many kinds in it & then mankind are at first, one in their kind and then they have many recognizable kinds.” (1)

Fruits are one in their kind and then they are of many kinds, so the same is true for all things, one in their kind and then many in their kinds—to let every thinker know that the Creator of all things is one and creations are many. Similar first and different onwards, as everyone can see & witness that the heads of animals & the heads of birds are same in contents & components and are different in their design & features and one thing is available in many kinds, therefore, due to the confirmed truth of the above statement, one can easily understand that the universe and the creatures in it are the creations of the One Alone Creator because creatures are similar in their basic contents, component, designs & other aspects and then it can also be believed that the Creator possesses an infinite might & knowledge and is always available & is All-able GOD because GOD created all things & runs their matters & affairs.

In the Kingdom of GOD creatures are different in their features, kinds, types & choices and

then it can also be believed that GOD created the Universe for everyone equally because everyone is the same in one's needs of things, dreams of desires, requirements of life, pains & pleasures, sorrows of losing, joys of achieving, tastes of happiness & fears of death. (2)

Revealed 'one' in creations is a verse of GOD and this single one verse revealed in many uniformed verses is called uni-verse, to tell that only one Almighty created each & everyone and each & everything. So that the creatures could witness one alone GOD, GOD has created eyes for everyone to see & understand and that is why GOD says, "Read all things", which means view & witness that all things are the creations of only One & Alone Creator. And if we see and ponder over things, everything at first is one and then many in its kind, for example, one tree can be viewed in many kinds of trees or the design of a man and a woman is one, and secondly, it is two in its kind, a man & a woman and then many in its kind such as Asians, Europeans, Arabians, Chinese and Africans are men & women of the same kind but different in colours & features. (3)

Through "one", GOD revealed that the Creator of all things is One and created many things to reveal that the Creator is All-able & Almighty. (4)



Chapter

97

**THE LORD AND THE
SERVANTS OF THE LORD**



As no one will allow the killing of his pet before his eyes and will always protect the pet against his enemies, the Lord Almighty allows not the killing of the obedient servants of the Lord and protects & saves them always. (1)



Chapter

98

**KNOWLEDGE, WISDOM
AND CONSCIOUSNESS**

**THE UNIVERSE
(PHYSICAL MATTER-MADE BODY)**

**THE COSMOS
(METAPHYSICAL UNIVERSE BASED ON
LAWS & PRINCIPLES)**



The Universe & Cosmos enter in the brain through the five senses and whosoever gains information, perceives & understands rightly is a person with intellect. Our knowledge is all in all set-so information of the physical world and our wisdom is all in all unchangeable information of the metaphysical world. (1)

Knowledge is all kinds of information concerning the Body (universe) and wisdom is all kinds of information concerning the Spirit (cosmos) and the consciousness of the body & spirit is the Soul of self. Soul is one's freedom through which everything works according to the discretion ordained. (2)

Knowledge and wisdom both are perceivable but knowledge is calculable & measurable and

wisdom is a state of realization & observation based on metaphysical realities and the conscious is for the awareness of all things & matters with the power of perceiving information concerning the real & unreal, true & false, good & bad, etc. **(3)**

“An apple tree brings apples on it in its season and it cannot bring any other fruit on it” is a confirmed information which is concerned with the knowledge of the laws of physical state and “Honesty is the best policy” is an information which is totally a metaphysical information concerned with the wisdom of the laws of nature considered as a spiritual or moral state. **(4)**

Our consciousness is our awareness concerning the created things of the Universe & Cosmos, among which it exists as a perceiving, calculating & measuring instrument, which lets us use all things with intellect. Our conscious is our source of light in the dark of ignorance and lets us sense the reality & realize the real of reality. **(5)**

The intellect is a combination of five senses to know the reality of things and an intellectual & wise is a person who can smell or sense reality and knows the difference of real & unreal, true & false, good & bad, etc. **(6)**

Conscious uses intellect as a compass to encircle facts to know reality and reality becomes a considerable space or a question in the soul because

reality can never be encompassed with any compass, so the space in the soul remains empty till it is filled with satisfactory answers and among answers exists the feeling of the real of reality and the supreme feeling of the real of reality leads the soul to the creator of reality and that fills the soul with peace and the peace becomes belief and when belief becomes faith in the Creator, all mysteries of the Universe & Cosmos are declared solved in the heart & soul. (7)



Chapter

99

GOD IS ONE AND NEEDS NONE.



GOD is above all, being the Creator of all and is free from needs and as GOD is All-able & Almighty, GOD needs not anyone as a junior-god or a helper-god and whosoever needs GOD or a helper to be a god, is not a god at all because of needs & helplessness and such a one can be nothing but a perishable creature. (1)

Is it not the height of ignorance that without knowing Unseen GOD Who is All-able & Almighty GOD forever, they believe that GOD needed a son, that is why GOD gave birth to a son-god, not through a goddess or by commanding “LET IT BE” but through a woman (female of a man) by leaving aside all other creatures and they believe in a man as son of god and also the same man as GOD and they do not pay attention to what they say & believe and think not that how can a man be a son of an Unseen GOD, nothing resembles Whom and think not that for what & why GOD gave birth to a son? Is GOD not an All-able, Almighty GOD forever? (2)

GOD is GOD and GOD is not sick of loneliness. The feeling of loneliness is made for the handicapped creatures so that they seek their companions or the companionship of GOD. GOD is a companion of everyone but is not obsessed with feeling of any kind which weakens creatures when obsessed. GOD is Almighty & All-powerful. Aloneness of GOD means that there is no god besides GOD and the loneliness never overcomes GOD as a feeling as it overcomes the creatures. (3)

THE ONE WHO FEELS IS NOT GOD.

(4)

**GOD is GOD and GOD created the senses &
feelings and
the one who feels is not above feelings and
such a one is not GOD.**

**GOD IS AN ABSOLUTE CREATOR,
ETERNALLY ABOVE ALL, BEING THE
UNSEEN CREATOR OF ALL BEINGS. (5)**

AND

**A LOVE-POSSESSED CAN NEVER BE GOD.
BECAUSE GOD CREATED LOVE AND
LOVE IS A CREATION AND A CREATION
CAN NEVER OVERCOME OR POSSESS
GOD.**

**AND IF WE BELIEVE IN A LOVE-
POSSESSED GOD THEN WE WILL
ANNOUNCE THAT LOVE IS GREATER
THAN GOD AND WILL COMMIT A WORSE
SIN BECAUSE LOVE IS A FEELING WHICH
POSSESSES THE CREATURES AND MAKES
THEM HANDICAPPED & WEAK IN THEIR
BEING.**

**SO ALL THOSE WHO BELIEVE THAT GOD
CAME TO THIS WORLD OUT OF LOVE, TO
TALK & WALK WITH THE PEOPLE AS A
SON OF GOD, ARE NOT AWARE OF THE
FACT THAT A LOVE POSSESSED CAN
NEVER BE A GOD AT ALL. (6)**

Love is a feeling which weakens a creature before another and a love-possessed is considered lowly before the beloved-one because to express love the love-possessed performs acts to please the beloved-one as a master of one's will and obeys one's beloved as a slave, therefore, those who consider GOD Almighty as a love-possessed GOD, do not believe in GOD as a LORD of all creatures because GOD is not a creature Whom the feeling of love can possess. (7)

GOD is an Absolute Creator of all feelings including love and since a creature can never overcome its creator, one can not believe in GOD as a love-possessed or a lover-GOD because through "Let it be" GOD can create a better person than the so called beloved of GOD. (8)

Creatures are designed to feel the feelings and feelings of all kinds overcome the creatures and feelings tell us that the Creator of feelings is above feelings and knows all kinds of feelings without feeling them. GOD created all those who feel and all that which causes feelings and GOD created all kinds of feelings and GOD let the creatures feel what they feel.

GOD is eternally above all because GOD created all kinds of feelings and those who feel. (9)

So the aloneness of GOD or the love of GOD is not a feeling which overcomes the GOD of all.

(10)

GOD is the Creator of all feelings including the feeling of loneliness & the concept of oneness and all other real & abstract senses. (11)

Further, in the chapter of the Oneness of GOD, GOD is not a countable one due to certain limits, but being all alone, the Creator of each & everything & vastness of all kinds including infinity, GOD is one GOD. “GOD is one” is taught to the creatures to state that there is no god other than GOD and that is what the oneness of GOD is. “GOD Alone” does not mean that GOD creates creatures to feel godship or creates slaves to be a master or a king but “GOD Alone” means that GOD needs no one along with or besides GOD as a god and that is what the loneliness of GOD is. So we must believe in the One Alone Absolute GOD as commanded by GOD ever and forget that never. (12)

One & Alone GOD clearly conveys
“GOD IS ONE AND NEEDS NONE.” (13)



Chapter
100
PAY THANKS

Every creature on this earth is different from the other and even within the frame of its own specie has its own features which resemble not with others. (1)

Therefore, we can say that GOD created everyone as a unique creature and everyone must perform something unique to be remembered as a unique creature. (2)

Every individual knows that GOD blessed identical individuality to us so that through individuality we remember and praise GOD our Lord individually to pay thanks. (3)

So whosoever pays thanks in unique terms will find a higher identical rank in eternal life. (4)

Paying thanks is the remembrance of GOD our Lord at first through following the commandments of GOD & finally by performing unique good acts as a unique creature to pay thanks for our identical unique creation. Such thanks will bring us to the subjectiveness of our creation. (5)



Chapter

101**“LET THE SEED BE A TREE”**

GOD our Lord is the only Creator of all things. The might of GOD is beyond human imagination. Only GOD creates all eggs and all seeds and from eggs brings up all living beings and from seeds brings up all kinds of plants & trees and no one can do such mighty tasks other than GOD. (1)

If all the creatures get together and make eggs & seeds, they will never be able to bring living beings and plants out of them, because apart from the process of growing, it is the commandment of the Lord our GOD (Let it be) which makes and enables eggs & seeds to become living beings & plants, and that is a divine truth because there is no limit to the power of creation of GOD and sometimes GOD creates things without eggs & seeds.

For example, GOD created Jesus without a human seed by commanding (Let it be). Before the birth of Jesus, GOD created Adam & Eve without human eggs or seeds and all things without eggs & seeds for the first time and then commanded them to lay eggs and produce seeds. (2)

So today what we can see is, the commanded Universe producing the already created creatures of GOD with the GOD-blessed knowledge of production and this production as creation is known to us as a commandment of GOD called “Let it be”. The most amazing thing which everyone can see at the time when GOD puts a soul in an egg or a seed and as a creature it starts breathing & growing and it announces its life and we know not how life begins in an egg and how seeds start growing, otherwise we would have made eggs & seeds. GOD is doing it even today by hidden & evident ways for those who seek reasons to believe. (3)



Chapter

102

SWEET-MAKER



Everyone knows that all sweets are made by the sweet-maker and this is how everyone believes in the sweet-maker, but somehow some people do not believe in the Creator of fruits while fruits are more complex in creation, better than the sweets in taste, flavour & appearance and as a food far better than the sweets. (1)

Those who believe in facts and think positively in a proper direction will never refuse to believe in GOD but will seek the mercy of Almighty GOD by believing in the Creator of fruits and all things. Sweets are also the creation of GOD, because GOD made the sweet-maker and the knowledge of making sweets, but the majority of the people know not. (2)



Chapter

103

CREATION IS A SENSE, CREATED BY GOD. (1)



All things are created by GOD only and no one created GOD because GOD is an Absolute Creator Who created the knowledge of creation as a sense to create all things & GOD is not a creature or a creation of any god and a created or born-one can never be a god.

Keep in mind that everyone and everything other than GOD is a creature of GOD and nothing resembles Unseen GOD. Everyone and all things are perishable and are being perished. (2)



Chapter
104
**THE MOST MAGNIFICENT
DIVINE FACT**

Since nothing resembles GOD, therefore, GOD is unseen, unfelt & untouched. Since inception, no one has seen GOD and no one can see GOD and GOD is realized only through the creations of GOD and the mighty works of GOD and that is the most magnificent divine fact. (1)

GOD created the conscious & senses of the creatures and enabled them to see & understand, so that they could ponder over the creation of things and accept the existence of GOD their Lord. GOD commanded them through messengers to have faith in One Alone GOD only and follow the commandments of GOD to be blessed and all the messengers of GOD left behind the same message. (2)

So, those who have faith and act according to the commandments of GOD, by heart & mind realize the existence of GOD and such ones believe in belief and those who trust GOD are not deceived by any devil & succeed in all matters with the grace of GOD. (3)

Chapter

105

GOD IS GENDER-FREE

GOD IS GENDER-FREE BECAUSE NOTHING
RESEMBLES GOD. (1)

Those who consider & call GOD as a father-god or a male-god, both blame GOD as a creature-god because GOD is gender-free & nothing resembles GOD and GOD is eternally above all, as a Creator of all, including males & females. (2)

Words like He, Him, His & Father should not be used for GOD to introduce GOD as a male-god, because nothing resembles GOD. GOD our Lord is Unseen & is gender-free and a father or a male both are mortals created by GOD. (3)

In creatures a male is not a female and a female is not a male and is limited in its gender and that is why creatures are handicapped, in other words, gender declares the creatures handicapped and among males & females if a creature is gender-distorted it is doubtlessly handicapped, so when it is said that GOD is gender-free it clearly means that GOD is above all, being the Creator of all and is Almighty GOD and GOD is not handicapped in any sense. (4)

A STRANGE FACT

The English language was not created by the English people, but was created by GOD like all other languages, because even today the English people do not know what their language is about & why it eventually became an international language & why almost in all the countries education is not considered an education without the English language—the answer is very simple, that like other languages the English language is also the creation of GOD but with this distinction that in the English language GOD the Lord of all people can be easily introduced, established, mentioned & remembered by the people as a gender-free GOD. (5)

Since English as a mixture of all the old & new languages is common everywhere, therefore, it has its international worth as a source of communication. With this reason, English serves the most important task of conveying the message of GOD to all the present generations, so the people of the world can judge their acts according to this message of all the revealed books. All the praise belongs to GOD, thanks to All-knowing GOD of all the nations that GOD, according to the glory of GOD is mentioned gender-free in this message. (6)

Thank GOD, we can talk & write about GOD as a gender-free GOD in the English language e.g. we can say, “GOD creates” without announcing the

gender of GOD while in any other language, it is not as easy or really possible. (7)

GOD is GOD, Almighty & All-able and GOD is not a mortal, a father or a male. So rectify your belief. (8)

When GOD created things, GOD created them in pairs. All males & females are creatures on earth & in heaven and GOD is gender-free because nothing resembles GOD. (9)

GOD is Absolute in the oneness of GOD and is only One Alone GOD without any handicap in oneness & aloneness and all creatures are handicapped because creatures are not gender-free and need each other to satisfy their needs of genderness or sex and that is how through sex all creatures produce their offspring. (10)

‘GOD is One Alone GOD’ does not mean that GOD is one in counting but ‘GOD is One Alone’ means that there is no god other than GOD. GOD Alone does not mean that GOD is a male alone or GOD is a father alone but GOD Alone means that there is no god or goddess besides GOD or there is no god other than GOD or no one is a partner of GOD or no one is a family member of GOD. (11)



Chapter

106**MAN IS NOT A CREATOR
OF ANYTHING.**

Even all of the creatures of the universe with their collective knowledge cannot create a seed of anything or decide its sex and enable it to lay eggs or produce its seeds. GOD Almighty keeps the knowledge of creation always reserved & possessed and to keep the difference of creator & creatures does not allow the creatures to create. (1)

So come to the One Alone GOD and the message of the messengers, perform good acts and have faith in the Judgment Day as a day of GOD & as a day of justice for salvation. The Day is coming soon. (2)

GOD will rescue all those who follow the right way & belong to GOD and the rest of the people will face the fire according to their chosen will & evil ways. Those who choose faith & obedience of GOD, choose the blessings of GOD & Heaven after life, as their fortune. (3)



Chapter

107**BELIEVE IN GOD****Q. Why some people do not believe in GOD?**

Ans: GOD created the conscious & the work of the conscious and made intellect a means of understanding the creatures or things. Since GOD is the Creator of our intellect & all other things, our intellect cannot encompass GOD as a thing. That is why some people do not believe in GOD because they want to believe in a thing or a thing-like god. (1)

GOD is the Unseen Creator of all things, including our senses and nothing resembles GOD but some people want to feel GOD within the range of their senses or want to see & believe GOD as a thing and do not understand that eyes can not see their maker and vision can not view its creator that is why some of us do not succeed to believe in Unseen GOD. Though some people believe in the unseen tomorrow & life after today and believe in death without knowing when & where it will come, even then they do not believe in believing and that is nothing but a kind of ignorance. (2)

The person who boards on an aeroplane and believes in the future of the flight and trusts that the aeroplane will reach its destination, must know that believing in future is a part of life and those who believe in the unseen future and act to achieve it, reach their destination. One must believe that the GOD-ordained tomorrow will approach as one believes one's approaching tomorrow today and one must know that even today's tomorrow is also GOD-ordained. (3)

We must use our intellect & conscious to solve the question of our future. Those who ponder over the organization of the system of the Universe & process of nature cannot deny its Organizer and those who believe in the coming hour cannot deny the Day of Judgment and life after it. (4)

Please know that religion is based on nature and nature performs the works of GOD and can never be destroyed by creatures and peace of nature always survives after all kinds of disasters and if GOD wills, green leaves appear even on a burnt tree after a fire which burns woodlands and that is the might of GOD, the ordained system of nature (the way of GOD) due to which nature always survives and is known as nature. The person who sees nature sees the soul of Universe and the one who ponders over its ways, affairs & laws as its religion can never deny the life after life for which GOD is believed as Almighty & All-able Lord. (5)

Chapter

108

**THE FIVE SENSES OF THE
UNIVERSE**

-
- 1- **BIRTH & LIFE** (To become existent & the duration of one's being)
 - 2- **SPACE** (House of all things)
 - 3- **TIME** (Passing Existence)
 - 4- **EVOLUTION** (Universal Growth)
 - 5- **DEATH** (Decline & End) (1)

BIRTH & LIFE

From the beginning of the universe things are being born to live.

SPACE

All things are happening in space.

TIME

All things are passing.

EVOLUTION

All things are growing continuously.

DEATH

All things are perishing & dying through decline for their end. (2)

Whosoever takes the first sense (birth), takes the rest of the four senses (space, time, evolution & death) and whosoever takes the last sense (death), loses the rest of the four senses (life, space, time & evolution). All things are passing through their existence towards their end. In other words, all things are perishable and whosoever takes life through birth, will take death through life and a living being of today is a dead of tomorrow. (3)

These five senses of the Universe are the boundaries of all things, which exist in it and nothing exists out of these boundaries but the only One Who is above all, being the Creator of all senses. (4)



Chapter
109
CAUSE

Nothing caused GOD to be GOD because nothing overcomes or dominates GOD. The Creator of creation is eternally above all things and nothing resembles GOD.

The Real of all realities is beyond all realities, Who caused all the causes to be a system of cause & effect and action & reaction.

For thinkers who seek cause to believe, GOD created the apparent so apparent, that not even a single question concerning GOD is left unanswered. (1)



Chapter**110****EVIL SENSES AND EVIL**

Other than Satan, the devil is the one who prepares evil traps to trap others with cleverness to use them for the evil of one's own and also the one who derives negative meanings even from the most positive & perfect holy sayings to mislead & deceive the people of the Scriptures. (1)

And the people of GOD remain away from the Devil & his devils due to the guidance of GOD. They always remain positive and the positivity of the servants of GOD causes the innocence of heart. (2)

And in the gardens of Paradise, only innocents will enter and the Holy words tell us that justice will be done and the clever who are evil-minded & negative-hearted will be the dust of the feet of the innocents on the Day of Judgment. The clever will face fire & many other punishments because of their evil acts & clever works done against the innocents to harm them. (3)

THE DEVIL OTHER THAN SATAN

“The question, how I can be useful for others is a question of a human's mind but how can I use others

for myself is a question of the devil's mind. So the difference between a Human and a Devil is the difference of Heaven & Hell." (4)



Chapter
111
PRAISE GOD ONLY



According to the teachings of the messengers of GOD, we must:

- 1- **Praise GOD only**
- 2- **Worship GOD only**
- 3- **Honour GOD only**
- 4- **Obey GOD only**
- 5- **Serve GOD only (1)**

And all of us must have fear of the Day of Judgment because it is the Day of GOD only and in the presence of GOD, no one will be a savior or an intercessor of wrongdoers because no one knows people better than GOD and no one can support a sinner against GOD and no doubt that GOD is All-able to forgive & to do justice. (2)

BEWARE PLEASE!

Whosoever turns away from all these teachings of the messengers of GOD, becomes a devil. (3)

Praising the servants of GOD as saviors of the Day of Judgment or for other benefits is the worst sin because it is equal to making a god other than GOD and this worst sin will ruin all the performed acts and will become the cause of the punishment of Hell. (4)



Chapter

112

**REVOLUTIONARY
PREACHERS**



A blanket gets warm with the heat of the person who is in it & is alive and the blanket of the dead never gets warm. (1)



Chapter
113
**HORNS THE SYMBOL OF
PEACE**

Animals, which bear horns do not kill others to eat and they are of a peaceful & defensive nature. (1)

Such animals eat herbs as food and do not eat flesh. So, in the light of this fact, horns can never be a symbol of the Devil and without any doubt can be considered as a symbol of peace. (2)

Creatures, which have strong jaws, sharp teeth & nails and do not bear horns are killers and kill others to eat. Their offensive nature makes them wild and even such natural beings are not the symbol of any devil. Therefore, the artists who ascribe the Devil's appearance with horns & long teeth are ignorant of this divine truth. (3)

GOD made man without strong jaws, sharp teeth & nails as a symbol of peace and armed him not with horns to attack or kill others even in his defense, thus the design of a man tells us that man is not made to harm or kill others. (4)

So the first brave man was Abel (HABEEL) who was killed by Cain (KABEEL). The Holy Scriptures tell us that Abel said to Cain, "I will not kill you, even if you try to kill me because I am afraid of GOD". But even then the Satan-possessed Cain followed Satan and killed Abel to earn Hell. Good or bad, we are all children of father Adam & mother Eve and killing among us for things or due to jealousy or to show power or to impose evil or due to sect or for land, wealth & women is an evil act. Later on, due to the killing of an innocent person Abel (HABEEL), GOD announced the punishment of Hell for the killer of an innocent person and allowed the killing of the killer of an innocent person and fighting to defend one's & other's life against evil. (5)

Evil people made weapons to kill others and their weapons declare them beasts. It is a fact that creatures other than mankind do not use weapons to kill each other and they kill because of their hunger & instinct and the ordained & designed nature and this fact tells us that evil people are worse than beasts due to the invention of weapons & killing. (6)

Therefore, when the enemies of GOD practically intend to eliminate the faith & the faithful, defensive measures can be taken on conditional basis, again according to the law of GOD, as a last resort. (7)

Anyhow, apart from this condition, any other kind of killing of innocent people is not allowed according to the law of GOD, revealed through the story of Abel (HABEEL) & Cain (KABEEL). And the history of the people of GOD tells us that instead of fighting, the people of GOD always performed patience to disappoint the devils & migrated to other countries in the vast land of GOD to avoid bloodshed & to save their lives. (8)



Chapter

114

PICTURES

NAMES OF THINGS MAKE PICTURES OF
THINGS IN MIND.



All words made of lines or voices are pictures, written or spoken to communicate ideas and it is a divine truth that on earth it is only mankind who draws or writes and no one amongst the creatures other than mankind has the knowledge of the name & the knowledge of drawing a word—as a name. (1)

And it is also a Divine Truth that all words are names of certain things and only mankind through GOD-blessed knowledge is capable of giving names to each thing with the grace of the Creator, the Almighty GOD. (2)



Chapter
115
FINE ARTS



Positively, fine arts cause humanity and negatively,
serve Satan. (1)



Chapter
116
APPRECIATION
PRAISE GOD ONLY

Appreciation of a thing or of a person other than GOD for salvation is nothing but the worship of a thing or a person because it is done due to the false promises of Satan who deceived the nations of the messengers of GOD by making the messengers the saviors of sinners. (1)

According to the holy books, on the Day of Judgment, things or persons will not answer any request or prayer, the same as today they remain unaddressed like deads & idols, even after calling them a thousand times. (2)

So all those who praise things & persons other than GOD for salvation will be in the grip of fire, cursing themselves & their leaders & beloved ones or gods other than GOD or idols or things or animals or friends, etc. (3)

Satan himself will announce on the Day of Judgment that the promises of GOD were true indeed and that his promises were false with all those who were false & non-believers of the Day of Judgment

of GOD and who were the believers of saviors other than GOD. (4)



Chapter

117

THE EARTH

**THE CLOCK MEASURES THE
MOVEMENT OF THE EARTH AND WE
CALL IT TIME. (1)**



The earth is a perfect clockwise body and it ultimately eats whatsoever is made of earth. (2)

Bigger clockwise units eat smaller clockwise units to become more clockwise and it can be seen where a lion made of earth follows an earth-made deer to eat, vultures made of clay hover over the clay of the dead to eat and a snake made of dust swallows a dust-made frog. (3)

EARTH TO EARTH

People hide a dead under the earth to return their dead to the earth or burn them to dust to mix in the

earth or put them in the running waters of the rivers or seas to soil or place them in the open to let the birds & other creatures eat their dead to dispose off their bodies in different ways. (4)

NATURE TELLS US

All clockwise negative characters hunt clockwise characters and succeed normally but when clockwise characters try their teeth on anti-clockwise characters, then the clockwise characters always fail to dominate over the anti-clockwise characters because they escape due to GOD Who is the Savior of positivity and the positive. (5)

Therefore, we can conclude this fact that good or positive or anti-clockwise character is not equal to bad or negative or clockwise character and both are not the same. In nature, an evil character can never be considered as a righteous character and a non-believer is not equal to a believer in the book of GOD. (6)

In mathematical or scientific terms, a clockwise (negative) character cannot mix with an anti-clockwise (positive) character. So a good can never be taken or considered as a bad and a bad can never be taken or considered as good in the moral state of GOD. (7)

An earthly creature becomes an evil to be dead for Hell due to bad acts which it commits

against the commandments of GOD and a heavenly character becomes heavenly for Heaven due to good acts which it performs to follow the commandments of GOD. (8)

The souls which drive themselves to positivity, follow the right path shown by GOD and the souls which are driven by negativity towards lust & the material world follow the way to Hell shown by Satan. (9)

BEWARE PLEASE!

The difference of bad & good is the difference of Hell & Heaven. (10)



NOTE

SATAN & THE DEVIL

The word Satan is the first name of Satan and is also used for the one who is other than the Satan due to one's satanic or evil acts and the word the Devil is used for the Satan as Satan's second name.

In "The Divine Truth" the words like 'the devils' or 'evil-doers' are used for the men & women who follow Satan in all acts of life and are the army of the Satan which works for Satan worldwide. (1)



Chapter

118

ADAM & EVE & LEAVES

THE COMMON THING IN ALL ACTS OF SINS IS THE INSULT OF MANKIND DONE BY MANKIND BY FOLLOWING SATAN AND THAT IS WHAT THE DEVILS WANT, TO DISGRACE & DISHONOUR THE MAN & WOMAN IN THE PRESENCE OF GOD OUR LORD TO PROVE THEM WORTHLESS. AND THAT IS WHY THEY ALWAYS SHOW A WRONG WAY IN THE NAME OF THE RIGHT WAY TO LUSTY & GREEDY PEOPLE. (1)

IT IS STRANGE THAT MEN & WOMEN OBEY THE DEVILS AND COMMIT SINS AND RESIST NOT THE TEMPTATION AND REJECT NOT THE EVIL IDEAS & NEGATIVE SUGGESTIONS AND COMMIT ALL KINDS OF SINS & CRIMES. (2)

THE DEVILS HAVE MADE THIS WORLD A HELL FOR MANKIND AND HAVE ARRANGED ALL KINDS OF COMPETITIONS TO SEE MANKIND FIGHTING WITH EACH OTHER TO BECOME SUPERIOR. GAMES ARE

IN FACT BATTLES FOUGHT IN THE TIMES OF PEACE LIKE THE WARS FOUGHT FOR LAND, WEALTH AND DOMINANCE AND THE TEARS OF THE DEFEATED-ONES AND THE SORROWS OF THE KILLED-ONES ARE THE PLEASURES OF THE DEVILS BECAUSE ALL THE CELEBRATIONS OF VICTORY ARE CELEBRATED TO PLEASE SATAN IN SATANIC WAYS AND THOSE WHO CELEBRATE VICTORY DO NOT KNOW THAT GOD BLESSED NOT LIFE TO HURT & KILL OTHERS BUT GOD BLESSED LIFE TO MANKIND TO SERVE GOD & TO SUPPORT THE LOWLY CREATURES OF GOD AND TO HELP EACH OTHER AGAINST SATAN BECAUSE SATAN IS THE OPEN ENEMY OF ALL MANKIND. (3)

IT IS STRANGE THAT THE BATTLE AGAINST SATAN IS NOT SEEN AND HAS BECOME THE BATTLE AGAINST EACH OTHER AND THE REAL FIGHT IS ELIMINATED TO SUCH AN EXTENT THAT IT IS NOT SEEN ANYWHERE ON EARTH. SO FROM GAMES TO WAR ALL IS SATAN, BECAUSE ALL EFFORTS ARE BEING PERFORMED TO PLEASE THE 'SATAN' THE ENEMY OF GOD & MANKIND. (4)

THE MOST INSULTING THING WHICH THE DEVILS DID AGAINST MANKIND CAN BE NOTICED EVERYWHERE IN THIS WORLD, THE DEVILS HAVE MADE THE SEX A TRADE OF MANKIND AND HAVE EXPOSED THE HIDDEN FOR AN EXHIBITION & HAVE STAGED THE SECRET AS A SHOW AND ALL IS BEING PERFORMED SHAMELESSLY BY MANKIND TO PLEASE SATAN. THE DEVILS HAVE REMOVED THE LEAVES OF HEAVEN AND HAVE MADE MANKIND NAKED & NUDE & SHAMELESS & WORTHLESS. MAY GOD FORGIVE MANKIND AND MAY GOD, MANKIND RETURN TO THEIR DUTY & HEAVEN OF PEACE. (5)



Chapter
119
MORAL STATE

Everyone is born with the knowledge of the moral state. **(1)**

According to the moral state, which exists in one's conscience or heart, everyone can judge one's acts, good or bad. **(2)**

The moral state on a larger scale is a court of GOD, busy in giving decisions of the good & bad acts of creatures and keeping nature always dominating over unnatural streams. **(3)**

Have you ever thought why one's heart beats or the conscience pricks when one thinks of committing a bad act? Keep in mind, such warnings are due to the moral state, through which GOD guides one's self & soul and tells the difference of good & bad. This guidance of GOD confirms that GOD is with us all the time, whether we obey GOD or not. And on the Day of Judgment, everyone will know that judgment is already done and no one will be able to say that, if one's act was wrong, then why the one was not warned? **(4)**

Those who follow not the guidance of the heart and keep on doing acts against their heart ultimately becomes blind-hearted, which means that they disliked the guidance of GOD due to their lust & greed and GOD left them ultimately to die without good acts and later on they freely do bad acts by considering them good acts and can not understand the difference of good & bad. Such mankind becomes evil-doers without any realization & feeling. (5)



Chapter
120
MESSENGERS
AND THEIR MISSION



GOD our Lord sent messengers, one after another to establish the pure worship of GOD & the commandments of GOD and they did so, but after each one of them Satan came and through his followers & friends established the worship of messengers, idols & gods other than GOD and eliminated the true teachings of the messengers of GOD and in every age the situation remained the

same. Therefore, today, all nations not only consider their messengers as saviors but also worship them as gods. And hardly know that they are doing things against the commandments of GOD. (1)

Please remember, GOD says:

**“Worship no god but Me!
Do not make for yourselves an image of a thing
and worship it.
In heaven or on earth or in the waters under the
earth nothing resembles Me.
Do not bow down in front of the idols (Things &
Persons) or worship them.**

**For I Am the Lord your GOD and
I tolerate no rivals.” (2)**



Chapter
121
ESSENTIAL
FOR SALVATION



Only 4 things, which are common & essential in all religions, will help in the matters of salvation on the Day of Judgment.

- 1- Belief in One Alone GOD.
- 2- Non-belief in other than GOD & saviors other than GOD our Lord.
- 3- Good acts according to the commandments of GOD.
- 4- Belief in the fair judgment of the Day of Judgment. (1)

Only love of the real GOD through obedience of GOD will ensure success on the day of GOD, which will weaken all other than the righteous-ones. All those who believe in other than these 4 things will find themselves as declared fail in the test of life. (2)

Since all the sects are sects due to their own concocted beliefs & the difference of saviors &

religious norms, therefore, one must leave them all and must become a true believer of the One Alone GOD only and one must follow the commandments of GOD revealed in all the Holy Books to save the skin on the Day of Judgment of GOD. (3)



Chapter

122

BECOME ANTI-CLOCKWISE DO NOT WASTE YOUR ENERGY & TIME BECAUSE THE HOUR IS COMING.



The creatures that follow the positive aspects of the laws of nature, in fact follow the commandments of GOD, the path of righteousness known as positivity in cosmic terms and those who follow positivity are the creatures who can be declared as anti-clockwise creatures. (1)

All commandments of GOD are concerned with the prosperity of creatures and the creatures that do not follow the commandments become negative, clockwise, earthly & condemned. Nature is a book of

law, which teaches positivity to creatures to become positive for prosperity. (2)

GOD blessed the creatures with free discretion to act and acts are what make creatures positive or negative, anti-clockwise or clockwise. (3)

All clockwise systems & acts make us earthly by putting us in loss of all kinds and all anti-clockwise streams & acts make us heavenly, as told under the chapter of the GOD revealed message for the last judgment by the GOD. (4)

Believing in One Alone Lord and following the commandments of GOD revealed through natural means is the only way to prepare the salvation-worthy makeup for the Hour of Judgment. (5)

To achieve the mercy and bounty of GOD successfully, all the creatures must perform positive deeds. All other activities, whatsoever they are, are a wastage of precious time & energy of mortal life. Beware! All those who are under this test through birth. (6)



Chapter
123
CONSCIOUS AS LIGHT



**LIGHT & EYESIGHT BOTH CANNOT
TURN THE TURN. (1)**

Consciousness is also a light, but is not exactly
like light which cannot turn and as a result
always makes shadows.

Conscious turns in all directions & dimensions and is
a light against all kinds of dark for those
who want to seek the straight path to their real
destination and want to read the creation as
a word of GOD. (2)



Chapter
124
**REALIZATION MAKES
A MAN HUMAN. (1)**

The best among us is the one who realizes the feelings of all living beings. Who shares life with all, sympathetically and is a relief of heart for all. Human is the one who changes one's heart through positive behavior & attitude.

The heart of a man is made of clay and beats for one's self only, but the heart of a human beats for others in his soul, which is full of realization & sympathy to tell the divine difference between a man & a human. (2)



Chapter
125
**LIFE AND
RED BLOOD FAMILY**

Life on planet Earth is a unique feature of the Universe and this feature asks us that why do we not respect life and why do we not believe in peace? (1)

One's life lives with one's blood & body & dies with the failure of heart and life is a momentary spark of consciousness in the space & a glimpse of the all-ability of GOD and a blessing for those who realize. (2)

LIFE IS A THING PRECIOUS THAN ALL THINGS & A SENSE TO SENSE ALL SENSES. (3)

Life has many forms and particularly our life is a unique feature of the Universe and is made of red blood, which runs in our veins, and all those who have red blood in their veins are one family. So we should respect life and should not cut the veins of living beings against the commandment of GOD as it causes death & disturbance and destroys peace along with the harmony of the circle of nature. (4)

**THOUGH DEATH IS CERTAIN EVEN THEN
IN NATURE EVERY LIVING BEING FEARS
DEATH BECAUSE EVERYONE WANTS TO
LIVE PEACEFULLY. (5)**

Peace under the sword is a war in nature and whatever is established with the sword, is eliminated with the sword always. It may take time but it never goes against nature. (6)

**Live in peace & die in peace and let everyone
rejoice in peace. (7)**

**IGNORANCE IS A DISEASE AND KNOWLEDGE
IS ITS CURE, SPREAD THE DIVINE TRUTH &
ITS MESSAGE TO END THE WAR AMONG
MANKIND. (8)**



Chapter
126
**THE MOST IMPORTANT
LESSON**

**DO GOOD TO HAVE GOOD AND DO NOT
MAKE A MISTAKE OF DOING BAD
BECAUSE ALL ACTS RETURN. (1)**

Acts according to nature are good & acts against nature are sins and all good or bad acts return in a magnified form to their doers but the ignorant creatures do not listen to the echo of nature and do not understand the ways of the judgment of GOD.
(2)

A good act never brings bad or negative results and a bad act never brings good or positive results. Highly careful works are required naturally.
(3)

In nature, the one who hurts not the others is a good one and punishment is only for the one who hurts others. We must observe the law of GOD & the judgment of GOD and we must not hurt others. **(4)**

The one who raises the sword and tries to change the other is killed with the sword as a result and the one who changes others with words & good acts, peacefully lives a life which exists as long as

the heaven exists. And that is the one who is a blessed-one in nature. Peace can never prevail on earth until and unless people learn to respect each other & each other's personal positive decisions to serve the cause of positivity against negativity (the Devil). (5)

Only positive behavior can bring real freedom & peace, and compulsion in all matters is unnatural. (6)

On the Day of Judgment, everyone will be judged according to one's own personal book of acts. One should teach positivity even to the bad according to positive teachings & one should not put another's life to an end and use not the right of GOD to break the law of GOD, because one day a bad person can become a good person and serve the law of nature better than all others. Therefore, the killing of an innocent is a crime and the killing of a killer who comes to destroy peace is not a sin. (7)

A killer is the one who initiates killing, not the one who reacts and kills in self-defense, as permitted according to the law of GOD. (8)

Killing among mankind pleases none but the Devil only. KABEEL (Cain) always wants to fight & kill his righteous brother but HABEEL (Abel) always fears GOD. (9)

Peace established under the fear of GOD will be real & natural, therefore, follow the law of GOD to make this world a Heaven for the peaceful. (10)



Chapter
127
EVIL ACTS

**The worst sin is the act of ascribing partners to
GOD while GOD is Almighty & needs not any
partners or other gods**

OR

**Mentioning the family of GOD while GOD is a
gender-free & image-free creator of sex & is not a
male or a female, father or son, etc**

OR

**Making gods other than the GOD while GOD is
One Alone Lord**

OR

**Saying that all things are GOD & GOD is all
things while all things are perishable & nothing is**

**forever except Unseen GOD and
GOD is not a thing**

OR

**Saying that GOD is one and many because
according to GOD, GOD is One Alone GOD**

AND

**Then sins are all acts done against the
commandments of GOD Almighty**

OR

**One's sins are selfish acts done in one's
own favour to gain or earn some or maximum
benefit or profit by putting others in loss or by
making others lose for self-made reasons or
causes, at personal or religious or non-religious or
institutional or national or international or
universal or any other level. (1)**

An evil is a common act of the Devil & the
Devil-guided and it is exactly against the spirit of the
nature of humanity, which is to sacrifice for others
and to let others be prosperous by gaining & earning
their rights through positive acts. (2)

Realization of the rights of others is the soul
of all righteous acts which are performed in
obedience of GOD, to serve One Alone GOD, while
evil acts are done always in favour of the Devil to
harm humanity, against the commandments of GOD
without the fear of Hell. (3)

Noticeably, due to the common evil acts of people & nations, we can understand that our age is the last age, which was predicted in every age of the past as a sign of the coming of the Day of Reckoning. (4)

As wise people know that when spring comes, we know its coming by its signs, in the same way, everyone can know the coming of the end of time & the Day of Judgment by its signs such as, injustice everywhere, respect of the devils, popularity of sins, active world of crimes, killing of innocent people, incidents of theft & robbery, nudity & sex as entertainment, violence, adultery and the exhibition of all other acts to please the devils. (5)



Chapter

128

NOTHINGNESS

IS

NOTHINGNESS

AND

**NOTHINGNESS IS NOT THE
CREATOR OF ALL THINGS. (1)**

THOUGH NOTHING RESEMBLES
NOTHINGNESS AND WE CANNOT COVER IT
WITH OUR SENSES AND IT EXISTS
EVERYWHERE IN SPACE, EVEN THEN IT IS
NOT AN UNSEEN GOD BECAUSE
NOTHINGNESS IS A NAME OF A THING
WHICH CONVEYS 'NOTHING' SO
NOTHINGNESS IS NOT ALL-ABLE &
ALMIGHTY. (2)

TIME IS ALSO UNSEEN BUT IS A
MEASURABLE & CONCEIVABLE &
PERISHABLE THING. SO IT CAN NEVER BE A
GOD BECAUSE WHOSEVER FACES GOD-
ORDAINED BIRTH & DEATH AND ITS
DURATION OF LIFE IS NOT GOD AT ALL. (3)

THOUGH SPACE IS ALSO UNSEEN BUT DUE TO ITS LIMITS IT ALSO CAN NEVER BE A GOD. WE KNOW THAT SPACE IS A COVERABLE THING AND IS ABSENT IN THE AREA WHICH IS OCCUPIED BY A THING. BEING BESIDES A THING IT SHOWS ITS EDGE AND THAT EDGE IS ITS LIMIT AND DUE TO ITS ABSENCE IN A BODY IT CAN NEVER BE DECLARED PRESENT EVERYWHERE, SO LIKE A THING IT IS A THING AND IS ALSO NOT A GOD. THE SAME IS THE CASE WITH ALL THINGS, WHICH ARE UNSEEN AND ARE OTHER THAN GOD. (4)

UNSEEN GOD WHO CREATED EVERYTHING & INFINITY, IS BEYOND THE LIMITS OF UNDERSTANDING BECAUSE THE MIND IS ALSO A CREATION OF GOD AND CAN NEVER ENCOMPASS ITS CREATOR AND THAT MEANS GOD IS AN UNSEEN UNIMAGINABLE GOD, ALL-ABLE & ALMIGHTY, THE ONE & ALONE CREATOR & SAVIOR OF ALL THINGS & PERSONS. (5)

GOD IS NOT A THING AND IT WAS TOLD THAT NOTHING RESEMBLES THE CREATOR OF THINGS. (6)

EYES & OTHER SENSES ARE MADE TO
 DECLARE A THING AS A THING BY SEEING
 OR FEELING IT, THEREFORE, A SEEN OR
 IMAGINABLE THING CAN NEVER BE THE
 UNSEEN CREATOR, IT MAY BE A LIVING
 BEING OR A DEAD, MIND-MADE
 CHARACTER OR A PERSON OR A COMPOSITE
 ANIMAL OR AN IDOL AS BIG AS THE SKY-
 HIGH STATUE OF PHARAOH. SO
 WHOSOEVER BELIEVES IN A SEEN OR
 IMAGINABLE GOD IS A NON-BELIEVER OF
 THE REAL GOD. (7)

GOD

GOD IS UNSEEN, UNIMAGINABLE, GENDER-
 FREE, ALMIGHTY, ALL-ABLE, THE CREATOR
 OF ALL THINGS & SENSES (TIME & SPACE,
 LIFE & DEATH, GROWTH & DECLINE.) AND
 NOTHING RESEMBLES GOD OUR LORD. (8)

GOD MADE HELL FOR NON-BELIEVERS OF
 GOD AND HEAVEN FOR THE BELIEVERS OF
 GOD AND IT IS ONE'S OWN CHOICE TO
 CHOOSE ONE'S WAY TO LIFE IN HELL OR
 HEAVEN. (9)



Chapter

129

SAVIORISM

**SAVIORISM IS NOTHING BUT
THE DEVIL'S TRAP. (1)**

In religious terms, acts against the commandments of GOD are sins, the same as in social terms, acts against social laws are crimes and without any doubt sins & crimes are considered the same when judged in the court and both cause punishment, in this world & in the moral state of GOD.

ONLY GOD SAVES THE BELIEVERS OF GOD
AND NO ONE OTHER THAN GOD WILL SAVE
ANYONE ON THE DAY OF JUDGMENT
AND

THE MESSENGERS OF GOD WILL NOT SAVE
THE SINNERS ON THE DAY OF JUDGMENT
BECAUSE NO ONE AMONG THE
MESSENGERS OF GOD TOLD HIS
FOLLOWERS THAT HE IS A SAVIOR OF
SINNERS ON THE DAY OF JUDGMENT AND
EVERY MESSENGER OF GOD PREACHED,
'NOT TO COMMIT SINS'
BECAUSE COMMITTING SINS MAKES THE
BELIEVERS, THE NON-BELIEVERS OF GOD.

(2)

Some religious leaders preach that if someone will make a savior other than GOD to save himself or herself, then such a one will be saved on the Day of Judgment, if really this is so, then why the messengers of GOD preached not this concept to their followers during their lifetime themselves and preached their followers not to commit any kind of sin? (3)

Saviorism is nothing but the Satan's trap and Satan wants that the followers of the messengers of GOD commit sins freely and reject the commandments of GOD and become devils by making saviors other than the only Savior GOD All-able and enter in the Hell with him. Since all sinners want to commit sins without any fear and read not the holy books revealed by GOD, they have fallen in his trap and are following the satanic sayings and are busy in singing the songs of praise to please their saviors for the sake of salvation as they do not know that only GOD forgives sins & saves. (4)



Chapter
130
COMMANDMENTS
OF GOD

A child asked his mother, that why does GOD command us to do this & do that? And don't do this & don't do that?

His mother answered, that it is the same as I being a mother command you my son to do this & don't do that and you must know that I always command you due to my love with you, so that you always remain safe & happy. (1)

GOD commands us being our Creator & merciful to us and GOD commands us to do right & avoid wrong, so that we are not trapped by the Devil to commit any wrong which results in loss & disaster and always do right to be blessed. (2)

Commandments of GOD reveal that GOD takes care of us & saves us through telling us the right & the wrong. After saying so the mother told, as I do but GOD is greater than anyone & saves us certainly if we obey GOD and GOD is kind & merciful for the creatures of GOD. (3)



Chapter

131**NO ONE HEARS THE TRUTH
& LISTENS TO FIND
THE REALITY**

Mankind, in masses, are ignorant creatures and commit crimes only when they are possessed by the Devil. The Devil comes and takes their selves in his possession and suggests them to commit his desired crimes and when during or after the crime, criminals are caught by their fellows, the Devil leaves the criminals and they start begging forgiveness and try to explain the real happening, but no one hears the truth & listens to find the reality. It is strange, Satan is always ignored and the Satan-possessed is always punished by the people. (1)

History tells us that mankind never fought any battle collectively to diminish their real enemy, the Devil. Instead, mankind by obeying the Devil always fought with each other and performed the act of killing in many ways. As a creature, they failed to understand the purpose of their creation & themselves and became devils. The creatures which were created to diminish the Devil are diminishing each other by not paying attention to the Devil & by not realizing the rights of each other and by making

the world their battlefield, instead of making it a GOD-blessed peaceful home for dialogue to understand the right & wrong.

According to the commandments of GOD join those who are fighting against Satan and his devils.

**IF PEOPLE WILL NOT DESTROY THE DEVIL,
THEN THE DEVIL WILL SURELY DESTROY
THEM. (2)**

To destroy the Devil, please read the Divine Truth with its details and inform all others about it & become the servant of GOD by becoming the enemy of the Devil. (3)



Chapter

132

**ARE BELIEVERS &
NON-BELIEVERS OF GOD
EQUAL HERE & HEREAFTER?**



“There are two types of animals, one whom you pull with a rope in the neck to follow you, and the others who follow you without a rope with free will.

What do you think, are they equal and deserve the same treatment? Can you tell which one you will like to get rid off and which one you will love to keep with you as a pet?”

Ponder over this question and you will have the answer. (1)

GOD our LORD says that a non-believer is a fuel of Hell and a believer is an owner of Paradise and they are not equal in any case or aspect. (2)



Chapter

133

SLAP THE DEVIL’S FACE



“Act not in evil terms against evil acts.”

“If someone slaps you on one cheek, offer your other cheek too but let not the Devil possess you.”

Through these words, an enemy of the Devil told mankind, that if a furious person in a rage becomes a devil due to the possession of Satan & slaps you, do not answer as a devil to pay in the same coin, but be a person of patience & control to disobey the Devil

and do not slap the face of the Devil-possessed person who has slapped you, because the thought of taking revenge is nothing but the Devil's will. (1)

Furiousness & rage is a sign of the Devil's possession and the Devil's possession makes you a devil, so be careful and let not the Devil possess you to make you a devil to perform evil acts according to the Devil's will. I am telling you the truth; whosoever disobeys the Devil & does not act according to the Devil's will, that brave-one SLAPS THE DEVIL'S FACE. (2)



Chapter

134

**THE DEVIL IS
AN OPEN ENEMY OF
MANKIND. (1)**



GOD told mankind that Satan is their open enemy but the majority of mankind have not paid attention to the words of GOD, they even bother not to know Satan and being not aware of Satan, they are following Satan in all gestures & matters of life and

instead of fighting against Satan, they are fighting with each other by following Satan's will. (2)

The Devil wants to disgrace & degrade mankind in the presence of GOD, therefore, the Devil possesses them so that they follow his will and through performing evil acts & disobeying the commandments of GOD become the enemies of GOD and people are committing his desired acts. Mankind is ignorant to such an extent that they do not pay any attention to the plays of the Devil. (3)

On the eve of Adam's creation, GOD our Lord commanded the creatures of that time to surrender in praise in the presence of GOD to show their obedience and to pay thanks to their Creator on the creation of man as another creature of free will to obey GOD, but the Devil refused to follow the commandment due to his pride & vanity and tried to explain his superiority over Adam as a cause of refusal. Satan's refusal earned the act of disobedience of GOD & GOD over-ruled his explanation & degraded his ranks & condemned him as he failed to prove his loyalty & obedience to GOD. In fact, it was a test of obedience of Satan for the highest rank of obedience in creatures but Satan himself due to pride, failed to achieve the rank of the highest level of obedience. (4)

So it was the day the Devil asked GOD to allow him to mislead mankind as his enemy. GOD, in lieu of his ex-obedience, permitted him till the day

of the promise of judgment. Clearly, it was the Devil's own act, which made the Devil a Satan and earned the anger of Hell but the Devil in his desperation, still knows not that his acts afterwards are all aimless deeds and nothing is going to amend the nature of his act of the past. (5)

So since the first day, Satan always possesses the proud to follow him and attack the one who is the obedient of GOD or who seems weaker. His first target was Cain who attacked Abel, but Abel responded not in evil terms and by remaining obedient to GOD & by refusing to obey the Devil & by not attacking his brother, proved himself the first victorious son of Adam who defeated the Devil clearly. Abel lost his life, but won his fight against the Devil and that is why it was told:

“If someone slaps your one cheek, offer your other cheek too and slap the Devil's face by disobeying his will. The Devil is the only one who is an open enemy of yours and always wants to see you fighting with each other.”

So the children of Adam & Eve—beware of the Devil and harm not others & make peace your way because peace maintained through following the commandments of GOD is the right path since inception. (6)



Chapter

135

READ AND READ

**READING THE VERSES OF GOD
WITH KNOWLEDGE**



As in the book of GOD known as nature, everyone can read this knowledgeable information:

“The vacuum prepared by the heat of the sun, the absence of air & the suffocation equally bring the shower of rain & duration of the rainy season.”

Everyone can easily conclude this wisdom-based fact or truth revealed through the above information that:

“Patience, tolerance & faith of a righteous one increase the level of the blessing of GOD, rewards of good acts and one’s rank in Heaven.” (1)

So, everyone must read oneself the verses & revelations of GOD in the GOD created heavens & earth to know the will of GOD & to know the law of GOD and must pray for the increase in knowledge to be wise. (2)



Chapter

136**SINCERITY REQUIRES
SINCERITY****LOVE OF GOD IS MERCY OF GOD AND
GOD BLESSES CREATURES.**

Sincerity is the first requirement of every love affair, and is the strength of all relations. Everyone seeks a sincere friend and everyone fails to find a sincere friend, because everyone other than GOD is helpless and cannot prove one's sincerity due to thousands of handicaps & helplessness. Even being good at heart, one cannot fulfil one's promises in many matters thus one's sincerity becomes a grief. And what to talk about the one who is a false friend and is not sincere, such a one is worse than an open enemy because an open enemy is an open opponent, and such a friend who deceives and lies in love & friendship is not only worse than the open enemy but such a one being a hidden enemy is worse than the Devil. (1)

We cannot help it because it is a fact ordained by GOD. GOD, being All-able & Almighty is the only sincere Lord who blesses always and solves all kinds of problems. GOD requires sincerity in return, and has ordained Hell for all those who are insincere.

And to make this decision clear, GOD ordained our nature, we hate insincere ones because GOD hates them and hatred of GOD is the curse by GOD and GOD ruins insincere people. And we love sincere ones because GOD loves them and love of GOD is the mercy of GOD and GOD blesses the creatures. We reject & condemn the insincere ones because GOD rejects & condemns them. We have no place in our hearts for the insincere ones because GOD has no place for them in the Heavens. Those who deceive us and lie with us and ignore us and oppose us and leave us in pain and damage our life and ruin our dreams and thus harm us and consider us nothing are nothing in our lives other than punish-worthy worst enemies. Now think about what will be the end of those who are insincere with GOD and who lie because such condemned ones think that no one can know their cleverness. Let such ones know that GOD knows everything. (2)

Paradise is a place for the sincere ones only and Hell is a punishment for those who leave GOD by making a friend other than GOD and by making a lord other than GOD and by making a god other than GOD and by making a savior other than the Only Savior GOD. (3)

Remember, it is told that sincerity requires sincerity and no one is sincere other than GOD All-able & Almighty. (4)



Chapter

137

HAPPY OR ANGRY GOD

Q: - Does GOD get happy or angry? Or does GOD show happiness or anger?

A: - Yes, but not like creatures. Happiness or anger are states by which the creatures get overcome and which change their nature from one state to another.

Creatures get influenced by things and get affected by the happening of other things. GOD is the creator of all creatures & things that they get influenced by. Nothing is like GOD, therefore, any state or thing does not overcome GOD. Nor does GOD get influenced by any state or thing or get affected by any act. (1)

We know that GOD is happy, when GOD gives reward (benefit), because the creatures get happy when they receive blessings. GOD is the creator of the state of happiness, therefore, GOD does not give reward by being overcome by the state of happiness. The shower of blessings shows the happiness of GOD.

Like the happiness of GOD is the anger of GOD and GOD causes torment without being in the

state of anger. GOD is above all and is the Creator of all senses, states & things. (2)



Chapter

138

HAPPEN

GOD SAYS, “‘HAPPEN’ AND IT HAPPENS”.

“LET IT BE”.



Question: To whom does GOD say, “Let it be”? Or if a thing exists not before the happening, then how does it listen that it has to happen?

Answer: When a thing happens, it happens with the “Will” of GOD and the will of GOD is a happening of the commandment of GOD and all things happen to become things through their ordained process. And the “Will” of GOD appears & happens when a commandment appears to happen. (1)

GOD is All-able & Almighty and no one let GOD create things and GOD lets not anyone create things for GOD and GOD lets the creatures of GOD produce the creatures of GOD. (2)

Antimatter, which produced space & all things, exists more than the black matter and the black or the dark matter which becomes matter exists more than the matter, and that is our infinite universe out of which the human brain has taken birth to understand the mystery of creation & the Creator and the existence of all things.

The human brain is a universal product & a creation of GOD. (3)

The human brain as the smallest universe or as a minimal file contains all the features of the universe like the seed of a tree, which contains a tree in its antimatter. But it exists like a file, which appears & then disappears with the age or passage of time and ends in antimatter by leaving its matter in matter. (4)

Like the Universe, it also contains antimatter, black matter & matter and being universal, it works similarly but at the smallest scale. For example, all seen things remain in it as its memory and its memory is its black matter converted from the matter and collected by antimatter in its limited capacity, and whenever it is asked to show the contents of the memory, its antimatter activates its memory (Black matter) and brings up all the images of matter in the form of pictures, which otherwise do not exist in it but as latent images or hidden records written & saved as its history. Just like a written CD, it opens to show the written records when it is asked or

commanded through the word “Open” or “Play”. And that is the smallest but real “Let it be”, which touches the sleeping matter and awakens it to appear as pictures of light. (5)

With the power of the brain (Antimatter) in our mind (Space), through our memory (Black or dark matter) we can produce pictures only because we are not all-able & almighty, but when the GOD Who is All-able & Almighty, wills, things happen as real things. (6)

In a human brain, all things which exist or happen as matter, become the past (the black matter), after passing through the present and form files for its antimatter and remain in the brain as “Memory”. And the work of the memory is a process of the brain, which makes it conscious, and the conscious serves as its “Light”, which keeps on showing all the seen & unseen files available.

The conscious is based on “unlimited acts performing” ability and it sees in all kinds of (A) Darks, (B) Directions & (C) Dimensions and shows the desired ways. (7)

The human brain opens just like a light written file through the antimatter which exists in it as a power-conscious energy and contains all records and shows the desired files in light-made pictures with a single click by processing the dark or black or latent matter. (8)

As far as antimatter is concerned at the universal level, it can produce all kinds of matter including both black matter & matter and it is not a kind of matter at all. It is a universal conscious and whenever our brain works, it works with it and produces different formations of matter such as things. It is the same spirit, which produces ideas and it activates the capable brain to receive its waves containing knowledge. The Universe collaborating with the cosmos is a living body & brain, which works for GOD only & produces all things, which GOD created and saved in it as its memory. “Let it be” tells us that created things are produced when the commandment happens. The words “Let there be light” further tell us that the name “light” was used because a thing called light was already there as a creation, but it had yet to be appeared and after the commandment it appeared along with its sources as a product & as the most important & essential creation in the darkness of space. (9)

The brain work of the universe is revealed in billions of already happened commandments which are functional things producing results, and since the human brain is also a product of the universe, it tells the same story; the human brain names each & everything that it sees or feels and prepares its folder & saves it with the same name and whenever the name of the thing is uttered, its folder opens and the concerning thing appears. For example, when I say “Light”, the light appears in the listener’s mind

because it already exists in the dark matter of the listener's mind under the same name. **(10)**

GOD created the matter of the "Word" before the creation of the 'word' & the 'word' as a name answers our questions. Ponder over the verse: ***"Let there be light and light appeared."*** This verse tells us three things:

- 1- The thing, which was called light, was already there but hidden in dark or black space.
- 2- ***"Let there be light"*** is a commandment through which GOD commanded to a sense that was not absent there and had the ability to follow the commandment.
- 3- The light appeared as a production with its sources being a creation of GOD. **(11)**

And these three things tell us that everything is a creation of GOD and the producers of things are not gods. For example:

- 1- Trees produce flowers, fruits & seeds and are not the creator of anything and themselves are the creatures of GOD. **(12)**
- 2- The sources, which produce things through GOD-ordained systems, are not gods, therefore, production also belongs to GOD. **(13)**

- 3- A father is not a god and a mother is not a goddess, but both are the creatures of GOD and produce what GOD wills them to produce. Therefore, GOD, the Creator of all things, should not be called father, a creature of GOD on earth. The design of a man & the design of a woman tell clearly that they are the creatures of GOD and are made to serve the function of production. So calling the Unseen Creator as male or as father or calling a man as a son of GOD is an act of ignorance & non-belief of the real GOD. The birth of Jesus was “Let it be”, the same as when GOD said before the creation of Jesus “Let it be”, and Adam came into being. **(14)**

- 4- Since the producers of things are not gods, therefore, all those who say, “Everything is GOD & GOD is everything” are far away from the real belief. **(15)**

Further understand. The name of light is not light at all and the word light without light is not even readable but when the word light is spoken, light appears in our dark minds. Light happens, when through the word light, it is asked to happen. It happens because it already exists in the dark matters of a listener’s brain as a black thing. And even today, the brain tells us how it was born. It was a hidden thing in the darkness of space as a creation and when GOD commanded it “*To be*” it appeared as a bright, transparent & invisible energy and a sense to show

its sources & all things through illumination and even today, we cannot see it and it shows us all that it illuminates for our light conscious eyes. **(16)**

The names of things tell us that the things were there before their names and it is very simple to understand that things come first and names afterwards as we give a name to a thing when it is there and a given name contains all that what it is used for. So when GOD says, “*Happen*” the thing happens because a thing is capable of obeying the commandment of GOD. The words of GOD, “Happen and it happens” tell us that all created things are obedient to GOD and are capable of obeying GOD. And all things as things take their birth with the commandment of GOD, as creatures produced by GOD through the ordained systems of GOD-created nature. Thus, GOD created all things properly named, with a single commandment before their production. **(17)**



Chapter

139

ALL-ABILITY

Question: “Is the all-ability of GOD different from the might of GOD?”

Answer: “The majesty of GOD Almighty is so glorious that words cannot express it. What can be said is possible only through the guidance of GOD.
(1)

All-ability or omnipotence is the most special attribute of the GOD our Lord which is mentioned in the revealed books as an introduction to the One Alone GOD. In other words, the omnipotence of GOD as an attribute is the greatest or the supreme attribute through which we can know who is GOD.
(2)

This special attribute of the Great & Magnificent Creator is not an ordinary attribute, this attribute is prior to all attributes & every command of the Creator and this is the most important attribute to introduce the Real GOD. (3)

This is so, because GOD has created all things with the all-ability of GOD and by the manifestation of things has manifested all the attributes of GOD for the creatures of GOD. If GOD had not been All-able,

GOD would not have been GOD, nor would anyone believe in GOD as GOD and worship GOD. The word GOD is the name of the All-able Almighty, Who, by the virtue of the special attribute, that is all-ability, is the Real Lord or the Real GOD. (4)

And it is on the basis of the all-ability of the Real GOD, that men, women, angels, jinns, idols & signs that people consider as gods or equal to GOD, have been called unreal and dead. Those who are unknown to this attribute and do not understand this, despite being explained, have been declared non-believers of the Real GOD. And those who make partners with GOD, or gods beside GOD are also unknown to All-ability of the One Alone Real GOD. They must understand that GOD Almighty needs not gods to be GOD and they must realize that by making gods besides GOD or with GOD they are committing a worst sin of declaring the GOD a handicapped god while GOD is All-able & Almighty. (5)

Surely, GOD is All-able, before manifesting the might, knowledge & creativity of GOD. Therefore, there is no harm in saying that:

“GOD before all things GOD, GOD after all things GOD.” (6)

GOD, the All-able Lord is All-able even before the creation of silence & space and the creation of existence. The manifestation of the

creation has been made possible only by the all-ability of GOD. And this manifestation is the manifestation of might. Therefore, there is no harm in saying that **when the all-ability of the All-able GOD is manifested, it is called the might of GOD.** (7)

We all know that an atom bomb is a quiet thing before exploding, but it has the ability to destroy cities, which does no harm before the explosion of the bomb. When the atom bomb is dropped on a city, the ability present in it becomes the might to destroy the city and turns it into debris.

From this example, it is evident that ability is quiet & unseen and its manifestation is the expression of ability, that is, the manifestation of might. (8)

A cloud also has ability, which by turning from unseen to seen becomes the manifestation of might, that is, rain, lightening & thunder. Plants get water, not by clouds, but by rain and thus blossom and bear fruit. A cloud is a smoky steam and its ability produces a might of thundering light, which further produces fire & rain. It is the manifestation of ability, which puts jungles on fire and waters all plants & living beings. The might produced by the ability present in a cloud can sometimes destroy things and can sometimes nourish things. (9)

The thought provoking & strange thing in clouds is the turning of ability into might. Fire, that

is, lightening and water, that is rain & ice, exist together in one & the same thing, that is, a cloud. This is indeed a thought provoking sign because water never lets fire burn and fire never lets water become ice. **(10)**

In the universe, ability manifesting into might tells us that its Creator is first All-able and then is the Creator & Almighty. **(11)**

When the All-able GOD manifested the might by creating the Universe, then according to the standard of all-ability, not only did a great event take place, but also all kinds of things & creations came into being. Thus, the Universe that is present before us today is the book of the might of GOD—by reading it we can know the All-able Real GOD our Lord.” **(12)**



Chapter
140
VISION OF GOD

A visible god or a seen god can never be
the Real GOD. (1)

“LET THERE BE LIGHT”

The saying: “GOD is light” is acceptable only & carefully in an idiomatic sense, reflecting that GOD is a Guide ---- and this can never be acceptable if it states that light is GOD, because in such a sense, the non-presence of light (dark) will be declared as the non-presence of GOD and due to the non-presence of light in the dark, GOD will be declared a confined thing and GOD is not a thing at all. GOD is the Creator of all things including the light & the dark.
(2)

Moreover, the concept of “GOD is light” is not acceptable because those who believe in GOD as light in fact believe in GOD as a thing & GOD is not a thing or a creature. It is true because if you ask them, “If GOD is light then who is the source of light?”, then they will not be able to manage any answer. (3)

Our eyes cannot see light. GOD made our eyes light-conscious and eyes cannot see without

light. Our eyes see light sources on one side & light-illuminated things on the other side and in-between the transparency of light remains hidden & unseen. Since our eyes cannot see without light or cannot see hidden or transparent things or vanishing distant things, our eyes are a limited source which see things according to their limits. Furthermore, since eyes cannot see even light, therefore, we can understand that the Creator of eyes & light will always remain Unseen by our eyes. (4)

“Nothing resembles GOD” clearly means that GOD is not a thing or a visible god and GOD is the Creator of all things whatsoever they are. (5)

GOD does not appear & disappear or talk to the creatures as a creature and one’s realized-awareness of the presence of GOD can be a great experience but cannot be called a view or a vision of GOD, because GOD is not a thing and nothing resembles GOD. (6)

People of all times asked their messengers to show them their GOD & the angels of GOD, but GOD & the angels were never shown to them by the messengers because nothing resembles GOD and those who saw the angels, saw them with the will of GOD, not with the will of the messengers. On the other hand, the Devil appeared in all ages in a thousand guises and made whatever guise he liked to deceive people. Sometimes he appeared as a light and sometimes as fire and sometimes as vision and

told people that he is their god and sometimes as an angel and sometimes in the guise of a messenger to mislead people and he always deceived those who could not remember the commandments of GOD given to them by the messengers of GOD. Mathew tells us that when the Devil appeared as fire and through temptation asked Jesus to worship him, Jesus refused to worship him and told him: “It is written that you must worship your Unseen GOD only” and with the remembrance of this great commandment, Jesus saved himself from being trapped or deceived by the Devil. (7)

But when the Devil appeared on the Galilee hill in the ethereal guise of Jesus after the ascension of Jesus to Heaven, the disciples worshipped him by considering him equal to GOD; they forgot the words of the first commandment **“Worship your Unseen GOD your Lord only and do not bow down before an image to worship it.”** And by worshipping him they disobeyed GOD & committed the worst sin and due to the sin they lost their faith & wisdom; thus from the Devil they received the new order & testament and set out to preach three gods and even today they say that GOD is one of the three gods or three gods are one god and they preach a man-god or a son-god & a savior other than the One Alone GOD the Savior of all including Moses & Jesus. (8)

Like a dress Satan wears the bodies of the sinners and possesses them and makes them to sin

and when bodies of the sinners become the fuel of Hell due to sins, Satan starts using them as “devils” to perform all kinds of the worst sins & evil acts, just like the one who uses a dress and when the dress becomes dirty, one starts using it for more dirty works before throwing it away. **(9)**

We must always remember that nothing resembles GOD our Lord, and our GOD is One because there is no god other than GOD, and our GOD is Alone because there is no god besides GOD and we must never worship anyone other than the Unseen One Alone GOD our Lord. If we do not forget the first commandment and worship not anyone other than GOD then the Devil will never be able to deceive us. **(10)**

A timely or a constant or any view, may be highly heart-touching & holy in its presence but can never be GOD. That is what GOD told by saying “Nothing resembles GOD.” **(11)**

We know that every extraordinary view is based on time & space, appears for a while and then disappears. GOD our Lord is the Creator of time & space, therefore, GOD is free from creaturely traits and can never be seen or felt as a view in space or a view of space or as an article covered by space or a duration of time or a state of time or a creature who is time-based, takes birth, lives and dies or a view of all things or everything. **(12)**

GOD is present everywhere without any beginning & end and to tell creatures that GOD is forever, GOD created all things & persons death-based & mortal and ordained an ultimate end of all things, after which nothing will remain and that is announced by the GOD our Lord in the following three words:

“NOTHING RESEMBLES GOD & NOTHING IS FOREVER.” (13)



Chapter

141

MATCHBOX

AS A WET MATCHBOX DUE TO MOISTURE CANNOT PRODUCE A FLAME OR LIGHT, A DEVIL-DECEIVED PERSON DUE TO SINS & CRIMES MAKES LIFE AIMLESS & USELESS AND PASSES TIME IN COMMITTING SINS & CRIMES FOR THE SAKE OF PLEASURE & LEISURE AND BECOMES A DEAD IN SPIRITUAL WORLD. (1)



Man as a human is greater than the Universe as a creature of Almighty GOD because man in his self is a universe as he is made of Universe, to read the

Universe. The most interesting aspect of a man is that a man is a creation of GOD and a product of the Universe, for the Universe, to understand the Universe as a system, to become perfect (human) through the performance of acts according to the moral state of GOD for his future & the next life of the Universe in which negativity will burn as Hell and positivity will rejoice as Heaven. (2)

The Universe as a brain is infinite and is connected with the human brain to exchange the trances & materials for thoughts & the matter of ideas. The human brain not only sees with the eyes but also sees without the eyes and not only reads the apparent but can also understand the hidden. (3)

All things are good and all things are friendly for a human, excluding the Devil & his evil. (4)

GOD

GOD is eternally above all, being the Creator of all, Almighty, All-able, Unseen and nothing resembles GOD. GOD is the Creator of all things, and things & persons are not GOD. GOD and the Universe are not the one & the same. GOD is not a thing at all & the Universe is a thing certainly. (5)

GOD being the Creator of all things & LORD of all creatures is worth worshipping and creatures must worship GOD to be prosperous and worship is

the best thing to do because worship is the need of all needs. Worship means only three things:

1. Creatures must appreciate GOD to pay thanks & honour and creatures should not appreciate anyone other than GOD as their merciful & beneficent Lord.
2. Creatures must show lowliness & humbleness to GOD through acts & words, bow down, kneel down & prostrate in the presence of GOD to ensure obedience of the commandments of GOD.
3. Creatures must beg each & everything from GOD only and must surrender as lowly beggars in the presence of GOD by eliminating their pride.

The worship of GOD will always cause prosperity & security, while the worship of other-than-GOD will always cause harm & disaster. And that is the law of GOD which one must understand, because a proud & clever who does not worship GOD is the worst sinner & wrongdoer and will be the fuel of Hell. (6)

SINS MAKE THE SINNERS BLIND.

In this universe, as soon as the brain & the heart of a child start working, the child knows what is good & what is bad. The heart throbs increase as soon as the

idea of stealing a candy is inserted by the Devil in a child's mind and as an alarm, the brain & heart both switch on to the red of danger in the soul of a child. At this stage, if the child drops the idea of stealing the candy, his signals will become green again & the red of danger will vanish away but if the child does not stop, then the limbs of the child start trembling with fear to tell that something wrong is happening and even then if the Devil & the desire overcome the child and the Devil wins, then due to the act, the child loses innocence & the attraction of beauty & freshness. (7)

SINS DESTROY PEACE OF THE SOUL.

Sins put people in loss and sometimes make life a hell and reduce the sinner down to a beast but sinners know not. Though there is a physical joy in winning an evil act, but loss happens in the soul when fear & grief become resident enemies to make the sinner a coward and thus one loses the purity of heart & soul. (8)

Innocence is the best gift, which is given to a child by GOD, and innocence makes a child the near & dear of everyone. Innocence, as seen by the people of wisdom, belongs to righteous people, just like cleverness belongs to the devils of all kinds. (9)

Sins change the nature of the blood & get mixed in the spirit to baptise the evildoers in satanic thoughts and to make their bodies more evil-

attractive and damage their souls to prepare them to oppose the commandments of GOD through acts and to make them the enemies of the One Alone GOD and to cause their blindness of heart, so that they follow Satan through trust in saviors & gods other than the One Alone GOD. (10)

In mankind, a sinner can never be a human because a human is the one who earns the highest rank of obedience, due to right & positive deeds and who destroys not one's nature by committing unnatural acts and through good acts achieves knowledge & wisdom as a blessing of GOD and knows the secrets of life & death and the Universe, being GOD blessed. (11)

Committing sins is like dipping a matchbox in water and everyone knows that a matchbox which is dipped in water can never produce any flame, any warmth, any heat, any fire or any light. (12)



Chapter

142

SATAN

THE ONE WHO LOST.

**SATAN AND THE ULTIMATE
SURRENDER FOR THE HIGHEST RANK
OF OBEDIENCE**

When GOD created Adam, GOD commanded:

**“I AM ABOUT TO PLACE A SERVANT WITH
THE HIGHEST RANK OF OBEDIENCE TO
SERVE ME IN THE EARTH, THEREFORE,
WORSHIP ME THROUGH PROSTRATION
TO ACCEPT MY WILL.”**



It not only seems as but it is evident from the dialogues of GOD that GOD wanted to award the highest rank of obedience to Azazeel by justifying the act of rank giving to him through his test of ultimate surrender to accept the Will of GOD but the possession of the desire to have the highest rank unable Azazeel to understand the nature of the test & the Will of GOD through the Commandment of GOD. No one could even imagine that the most obedient Azazeel will disobey the Lord, the GOD of everyone. The doubt in Azazeel's mind that if he will

obey GOD he will lose the rank and it will be given to Adam became the hurdle which he could not cross. So the happening of the rejection of Azazeel for the highest rank of obedience by GOD after his refusal to act according to the commandment of GOD and his act of disobedience became a curse for all the disobedient creatures till The Last Day. Therefore, whatever happened, happened due to his own act and decision because disobeying the commandment of GOD can never lead to success. So the act of disobedience made Azazeel the Satan when he disobeyed willfully.

It was not a riddle or problem to solve but it was a commandment of GOD to obey, an order to show obedience through prostration. When GOD created Adam and brought him before creatures and commanded,

“I Am about to place a servant with the highest rank of obedience to serve Me in the Earth, therefore, worship Me through prostration to accept My will.” (1)

Azazeel (Satan) took Adam as his rival and refused to obey the commandment of GOD. Azazeel could not understand the order of ultimate surrender to achieve the highest rank of obedience by performing the act of prostration to show the acceptance of the will of GOD by sacrificing & leaving the desire of highest rank aside to obey GOD.

Satan also could not understand that it was a test of his obedience, before all the creatures, to exhibit his obedience, by showing his sacrifice of the desire of achieving the highest rank to be the top most obedient servant of GOD, otherwise, he would have sacrificed everything to pass the test of obedience. (2)

Azazel knew that what he is doing, in his mind the 'Desire of rank' overcame the matter of obedience, he thought that if he will obey GOD he will lose the highest rank of obedience and Adam will take it, therefore, he explained the reason of not obeying GOD and that way he made the worst mistake of time by disobeying GOD the first time and that is the inner story of the Satan's mind and his failure & loss.

Obedience of GOD was of prior importance and was much more important than any desire or the desire of rank. Unfortunately he could not understand that disobeying GOD will ruin him and obeying GOD will reward him to get the highest rank of obedience. It is true that GOD put him in the test of obedience to declare him eligible for the highest rank of obedience after the act of obedience & after the ultimate surrender & unconditional prostration and GOD was about to make him the servant of GOD with the highest rank of obedience but it was the Satan's own 'desire-possessed-self' which failed him in the test of obedience and caused loss to him. (3)

In other words he would have won the highest rank of obedience through obedience. But Azazeel failed to perform prostration as an act of the ultimate surrender and reacted in different terms & tried to solve the situation with intelligence to defend his desire for the highest rank and instead of showing obedience through unconditional & ultimate surrender to honour GOD, he disobeyed the commandment of GOD and could not sacrifice his stormy desire. (4)

The desire of Azazeel to be the best & of the highest rank, possessed & stopped him to obey, even after the three open reminders of GOD in the form of questions to guide him to his promise & duty of obedience.

GOD SAID,

- 1- “Who stopped you to prostrate?”**
- 2- “Are you taken by your pride?”**
- 3- “Are you on the top of all ranks?”**

But the reminders worked not on his desire-possessed-mind and his vanity & pride of being the best at that time stopped him to obey the commandment of GOD and he felt disgraced & insulted before others and that is why he forgot the honour of GOD & his promise to always obey GOD. And when Azazeel refused to prostrate and said, “O Lord! I am better than him, You made me with fire and made Adam with mud” as an excuse to disobey

GOD, Azazeel lost the test of obedience and when instead of asking the forgiveness of his sin he took the decision to challenge GOD in the creation of man & asked for the permission to prove Adam as a worthless creature, he showed his free will & discretion and through his personal decision proved that his refusal was not a plan or will of GOD but it was a matter of his own will & choice.

Thus, due to his own act, Azazeel instead of becoming the leader & a teacher of the creatures of GOD to lead & teach them the ways of obedience, Satan himself became "SATAN", to mislead the creatures of GOD in their obedience and himself became the rival of GOD and the cause of the birth of Hell. (5)

SO HELL IS A PLACE FOR ALL THOSE WHO FOLLOW THE SATAN & DISOBEY THE COMMANDMENTS OF THE ONE ALONE GOD OF ALL CREATURES. (6)

Think for a while that if Azazeel had obeyed the commandment of GOD then what would have happened? He would have achieved the highest rank of obedience with obedience but his rank & vanity did not allow him to obey and his reasoning to disobey GOD shows that Satan is also a creature with free will. So whatever happened on the occasion of the creation of Adam & the test of obedience of Azazeel happened due to the free will of Azazeel.

Azazeel who after losing all ranks became Satan, today is the only enemy of all those whom GOD created with free will. Be careful and never follow him by disobeying the commandments of GOD. (7)

AVOID 4 SATAN TAUGHT WORST SINS

- 1- Do not have any savior or god other than GOD.
- 2- GOD is the Unseen One Alone GOD and things are not gods or GOD, therefore, never say, "Everything is GOD & GOD is everything."
- 3- Do not say, "GOD is one & many" because there is no god other than GOD.
- 4- GOD is the UNSEEN GOD, so do not worship images, things, persons, idols & graves because nothing resembles GOD in heaven or on earth or in the waters under the earth. So beg all things from GOD only because begging from GOD is the best worship. (8)



Chapter
143
PEACEFUL OR WILD

A soul is a house of consciousness, which has sense to understand things, awareness of one's being & questioning curiosity, in short, a creation of GOD without which a living being is nothing more than an idol or a toy. (1)

Everyone is blessed with a heart & brain as the tools of understanding and GOD gives a well-revealed self to everyone to choose good or bad to perform acts, so the self or the soul tells the moral status of acts and confirms what is good and what is bad. (2)

GOD created the maps & paths of acts to peace, prosperity & respect for the good and GOD created the ways of acts to chaos, disaster & humiliation for the bad. So our acts through their performance change our fortune or the nature of our fortune. Good acts bring good fruits & bad acts bring bad results. (3)

GOD made nature a study book of creatures to teach them good and the self who uses one's conscious, heart & mind to perform good & positive acts is called righteous & wise in creatures. (4)

CREATURES AND THE WILL OF GOD

There are two kinds of creatures before all eyes.

- 1- Creatures of peaceful nature.**
- 2- Creatures of wild nature.**

The creatures of wild nature were made for wild acts and the creatures of peaceful nature were made peaceful. A pigeon never harms an eagle and an eagle never spares the pigeon. (5)

Wild creatures kill others for their hunger & destroy peace and peaceful creatures do not kill others, but resist to defend and fight for their right and always manage peace. (6)

Among all the creatures, GOD created man as a super & master creature with realization & knowledge of the word, to perform appreciation of the creation and super acts in the obedience of GOD to be human and GOD created all things for his education. Just by looking at the skillful hands of a person and by comparing their function with the function of the paws of other creatures, one can easily understand the superiority of mankind over all creatures. The man who makes a rope with his hands and with the rope captures an animal, is far superior than the captive and rope is a symbol of all that through which man captures physical & metaphysical things. It is a GOD given knowledge & skill to achieve things. (7)

The nature of man tells us that man was made to follow the good ways & to perform good acts and was made to avoid the bad ways & to condemn bad acts. **(8)**

The nature of man was made according to Nature, positive & peaceful and peace was declared as a way to internal peace, thus peace became the first & the last religion. Positive acts have always caused peace and the followers of positivity were led to prosperity. Thus the righteous rejoiced the religion of Nature as it was their own nature. Anti-nature or unnatural acts have always created chaos and brought forth the reaction of nature in the form of diseases & disasters. **(9)**

The wise have always rejected negativity as a way of life and have advised others to follow positivity as their religion. **(10)**

Acts performed with positive intentions to achieve positive results were declared positive and negative acts with the intention to achieve negative results were declared (negative) sins.

Apparently negative acts performed to achieve positive results to rectify the matters were declared good and apparently positive acts performed to create problems for others to achieve negative results were declared evil acts or sins. **(11)**

It is seen that mankind detracked itself and followed wrong or evil ways and studied not the book of nature or the laws of nature to follow the commandments of GOD. For example, they became wild eagles & falcons in the sky who are a threat to peaceful life in the sky for peaceful nature and they became lions who open their jaws to tear off the peaceful creatures on earth & chase for their hunger and kill others for their own interest and who rejoice on killing and made life & death a show of their power and like wild beasts they ran after the weak, ill or wounded to kill & eat and they helped not the weak, treated not the ill nor took care of the wounded, and thus destroyed peace and created chaos. **(12)**

The Devil was always there to lead people to negativity & evil, to increase blood pressure and to cause anger, to mislead and to stage battles & wars and people took not the safe ways of debates & knowledge to correct & rectify their matters to settle peace.

In all ages power remained our weakness. (13)

Instead of punishing the Devil, they made armies of men, houses for orphans and markets for widows. They are the same Devil followers even today and even today arms & weapons are considered as a way to peace.

**Our peace, today due to the devils is a nest
on the edge of a volcano. (14)**

So whatever you see upsetting & disturbing on this earth everyday and start thinking after hearing the news on TV or reading the newspapers is a result of the misuse of choice, conscience, power, sex, nature, creed, sect, religion, politics and all that is nothing but the Devil's show and GOD our Creator cannot be blamed for the acts of the misled. (15)

PEACE BE UPON THE PEACEFUL. (16)



Chapter
144
BETWEEN
HELL & HEAVEN



Everyone remains between Hell & Heaven till one's death and after death through judgment; one will be in Hell or in Heaven. (1)

WHAT WILL BE JUDGED?

GOD revealed messages to mankind which unanimously tell us that three things will be judged only:

- 1- Faith in the One Alone Real GOD.
- 2- Acts performed in life, good or bad.
- 3- Concern of life with the Day of Judgment. (2)

ABOUT REAL FAITH

There are two major commandments of GOD which must be followed by those who want to gain a never ending life in Heaven after this ending life.

- 1- GOD says, "I and I Alone Am GOD and all other gods are unreal". Do not make an image and worship it by considering it god because nothing resembles GOD and those who will worship the image will be considered the enemies of GOD in this world and on the Day of Judgment. (3)
- 2- One must follow the great commandment which tells us that one must love GOD, one's Lord with full heart & soul and with full strength, and to perform love with GOD, one must obey GOD according to the commandments of GOD. (4)

Those who embrace the faith in the One Alone Real GOD and mark their each act with the obedience of GOD by following the commandments of GOD will never fail here in this world and will be blessed on the Day of Judgment due to what they believed and what they did. And all those who could not follow the true major commandments of GOD will be punished according to the commandments of GOD in this world & on the Day of Judgment & after the Day of Judgment. (5)

If someone slips and pays no attention and gives no importance to the major commandments, the result is always one's loss and the loser of faith becomes the follower of the Devil and the Devil as a friend is the worst enemy but the loser knows not. After the loss of faith, the Devil starts appearing in the sight of the loser in different guises to deceive at every step of life and the lost-one starts gaining false faith with negative knowledge and becomes firm in one's false belief day by day. And the falseness of belief leads the lost-one to become a leader of sinners & the preacher of the false and such preachers give the hope of salvation to sinners on false basis, instead of giving the news of the vital judgment on the Day of Judgment in the true sense. (6)

The first commandment is known as the first commandment and the first commandment will remain the first commandment, forever.

THE FIRST COMMANDMENT

GOD says, "I and I Alone Am GOD and all other gods are unreal."

Calling the first commandment an Old Testament to reduce its importance is the Devil and replacing the first commandment by introducing a new commandment to worship gods other than GOD is an unpardonable evil act. Since GOD gave us the first commandment which will never change and the first commandment stands forever, therefore, to call the first commandment an Old Testament to introduce gods other than GOD through new testaments is the worst sin.

The sayings & their contents which oppose the meaning of the first commandment of GOD are false by all means & are not introduced by the Real GOD at all.

There are many sayings in the New Testament, which allow the people to accept a god or gods other than GOD. Therefore, unreal gods made by the authorized religious leaders are being tactfully taught by the Devil to make the people of GOD the rivals of GOD. Though the punishment of the sin of making a god or a savior other than GOD, is very much mentioned in the contents of the first commandment. (7)

Since GOD says do not make an image & worship it, therefore, an angel or a man can never be a god because both have an image and only the One Alone Real GOD is an image-free, Unseen GOD. (8)

All those who define GOD as a character or a person and believe in a recognizable GOD, do not believe in GOD as an Unseen Real GOD Who resembles not with creatures or things. GOD is Unseen above all and is an absolute GOD and is the Creator of all characters, persons and recognizable images. It is a divine truth **that whatever is recognizable is not GOD and is a creature of GOD or a thing created by GOD.**

So all those who are not following the first commandment of GOD as the first & final commandment are Satan-led and since they are Satan-led, they pay the least attention to the other commandments of GOD and fear not GOD & the Day of Judgment and commit sins due to the Devil-preached false hopes & promises of salvation under satanic possession. (9)

Under heavens, on earth, there can never be a GOD-taught true religion without following the basic commandments of GOD and the religion which favours the sinners in sins with the hope of salvation and favours those who refute the major commandments of GOD is absolutely false. Such a Devil-taught false religion, whatever it may be, is a satanic track & trap. (10)

Chapter**145****THE POSSESSED-ONES****WHAT HAPPENS WHEN THE
POSSESSION OF SATAN TAKES PLACE?**

Due to the possession of the Devil & the Devil's deceit, believers of gods other than One Alone GOD start witnessing the existence of gods who are unreal and are other than GOD and day by day become firm in their faith in gods other than the One Alone GOD and start considering their gods as real gods and start believing that gods other than the Real GOD exist and that is the point where they totally refute the first commandment of GOD practically with the knowledge & experience of their own nature under the teachings of the Devil to fully become the enemies of GOD. (1)

The same happens with idol worshippers. According to them, their ideas of personification are not false and their knowledge tells them that they are not wrong, because in their experience, their god appears to them in millions of forms. That is the knowledge & experience which they gain through idol worship. In their experience they witness god in many forms but according to the commandments of

GOD, Unseen GOD cannot be seen by the believers and that is what tells the secret of the appearance of gods behind the idols and exposes what appears as a deceit. It is the Devil & his trait in fact. The first & the last principle is faith in the major commandments of GOD and whatsoever confronts with the major commandments, knowledge or experience is nothing but an evil element. (2)

Whatever the non-believers of the One Alone GOD witness is nothing but the Devil who appears as their gods or holy characters in all their desired & required forms, talks to them, eats with them, walks with them, leads them & as a relief removes all kinds of strains on their nerves mounted by him when they agree to surrender as his followers by making gods other than the Real GOD. That is how the Devil seems to be a cause of peace, gained by them due to the worship of unreal gods or holy characters. (3)

WHAT HAPPENS?

It is seen that their worldly dreams sometimes come true to confirm their faith in unreal gods or holy persons.

**GOD IS GOD, GOD PAYS BACK THEIR GOOD
ACTS IN THE FORM OF THEIR DESIRED
THINGS AS THEIR WORLDLY GAIN.**

Such things happen with the anger of GOD. GOD pays back their good acts due to the worst sin of making a savior or a god other than the real One

alone GOD. GOD pays them fully in this world against whatever they did in the name of good acts and includes them in the rivals of GOD, which in other words means that they will not be paid any good on the Day of Judgment because they refuted the commandments of the One Alone GOD.

GOD will throw them in Hell on the Day of Judgment because they are paid their due in this world. And on the Day of GOD they will receive nothing and their earning will become a waste and they will come to know that they were not the blessed people & that it was the deceit of the Devil which in fact was their faith & that their gods other than GOD were Devil-made and whatever they experienced as a joyful life was not a blessing of GOD and the acts they performed as good acts were the worst sins & their way was the way of Satan & their way was not according to the commandments of GOD & the religion revealed by GOD. (4)

KEEP IN MIND

Beware of the disciples of the Devil who disagree with the first commandment of GOD. It is a reminder of the first & the major commandments of GOD which will never change even if the Heavens & Earth change. (5)

EVERYONE NEEDS GOD

Everyone needs GOD for one's needs & requirements. Therefore, those who worship the One Alone GOD only & seek help from the One Alone GOD only through worship & obedience remain prosperous in both the worlds and those who seek help from gods other than GOD such as persons & things by worshipping them though sometimes gain whatever they ask for, but lose all in the end according to the law of GOD, because such askers or prayer-makers in their prayers ask help from those who even know not how to help. (6)

So the Satanic help which they gain becomes an evil which later on with the passage of time becomes evident and the asker comes to know that the asker is not a blessed one but is a declared sinner of both the worlds. A worse situation appears when the result of committed evil acts are delayed to appear as a torture because meanwhile sometimes the whole life of the asker becomes a waste & the asker enters in the process of death & knows all that at the last moment of life and can not help one's end. (7)

Sometimes, the results of the committed evil acts are too vital and appear to destroy all that was gained through the worship of gods other than GOD, thus those who seek help from gods other than the One Alone GOD, sometimes become devils due to their failure and their failure makes them repulsive

and they cause loss to humanity in all spheres of life.
(8)

BEWARE PLEASE!

Like all righteous people we also need the One
Alone GOD for help & prosperity. (9)



Chapter

146

THE LISTENER

GOD LISTENS MEANS GOD BLESSES. (1)



If they say that GOD listens to prayers word by word to understand, then really they do not believe in the Real GOD. It is a man who listens to another man word by word in a creaturely state to understand & know what he wants to know through words, but GOD is GOD and GOD is above this state of listening, knowing & understanding. And only GOD knows all words even before they are uttered and knows how much one could speak about, what in fact one wanted to speak or say. (2)

GOD is not like the gods of people who know not that what is in the hearts & minds of the people. (3)

GOD is GOD and GOD knows all things & matters even if they remain hidden or concealed and even if the speaker is unable to convey or utter. With this reason, we can say that when someone says that GOD heard my prayers or GOD listened to my prayers, it clearly means that GOD fulfilled one's request and blessed what one asked to have and it does not mean that GOD heard one's prayers word by word to know what was in one's mind or that sometimes GOD hears & sometimes hears not. (4)

**No one other than GOD is god.
GOD knows all what an other-than-GOD can
know not. (5)**

**GOD listens means GOD helps or blesses, it does
not mean that GOD hears with ears.**

**GOD created the ears to announce the limit of the
listening power of the listeners that is why
GOD is a Supreme listener and needs not ears to
hear. GOD can listen to millions of people
at a time and an other-than-GOD can not listen to
more than a single person at a time,
though GOD created two ears for everyone.**

**So pray not before a person or other-than-GOD
and always pray in the presence of GOD
Almighty & All-able. (6)**

GOD shows all the ways of life and only GOD can lead to the right path & to the right destination.

(7)

When a word is spoken it reflects all of its meanings, but the listener picks only those meanings which the supporting words of the speaker & the knowledge of the listener let the listener understand. Unknown to right or wrong, a listener never knows what prevails in the speaker's mind and what makes him speak before it is said and a speaker always informs the listener and the listener is a person who knows nothing before it is said. In creatures, this situation always remains as it is and never changes. In creatures, when a helpless person listens to the call of help of another helpless, the listener becomes more helpless being unable & weak to solve the mighty tasks. And mighty tasks require only GOD to show mercy and solve all kinds of problems with the ultimate might of GOD. **(8)**

GOD created each & everyone as a help-seeking creature so those who worship GOD are definitely helped by GOD. (9)

In worldly affairs, when a person calls another person for help, then the listener even after listening cannot help, being helpless & unable and proves himself as a living dead, being not almighty & all-able. Such a call-maker and the one who is called both find nothing and the person who is called for help is equal to a dead in the world of GOD. GOD

says if all those who are called other than GOD gather to help, they cannot help if GOD does not require it and all the called-for-help cannot create even a seed of a mushroom or a particle of dust with their knowledge & power, because the called-for-help are helpless just like the call-maker of help who is unable & cannot help himself. Therefore, GOD is the only All-able, Almighty Whom we worship for help & the fulfillment of requests. (10)

GOD created the creatures always help-seeking, in all kinds of matters, so among creatures those who seek help from gods other than GOD, all their calls are considered as acts of worship of the gods other than GOD. GOD created everyone to worship GOD only but even then the misled call gods other than GOD for help and know not that their act of worship is not according to the commandments of GOD and is the worst sin which makes the call-makers the enemies of GOD. (11)

Praying to GOD is showing the gesture of worship and worship is to call GOD for help. (12)

If you ask them, who created you? They reply, "GOD". And if you ask them, who gave you the eyes & heart? They reply, "GOD". And if you ask them, who created all needs & hunger? They reply, "GOD". And if you ask them, who gives you food to fulfil the hunger? They reply, "GOD". And then ask them, who we should call for help when we need something? (13)

Even if they reply or not, tell them that praise belongs to the Almighty GOD Who created the creatures to worship GOD and tell them that worship is to beg all that is required by the needy through paying honour & obedience to the Almighty Creator to be led properly and those who are worshipping things & persons for their help are away from what they in fact require. (14)

To declare GOD as GOD is to beg provisions from GOD and to believe in the One & Alone GOD is to beg from the One & Alone GOD only, so the truth is told even for the common mind to understand that what is actually required through the faith and for which GOD created life as a blessing & living beings to bless. So, don't ask why GOD created us, but believe in GOD to be blessed here & there & everywhere and do all acts according to the commandments of GOD to achieve the blessings of Almighty GOD & to save the skin from the fire of Hell. (15)



Chapter

147**DON'T USE THE WORD "FALSE"
WITH THE WORD "GOD".****CAREFUL MEASURES**

If you want to know GOD then do not speak words such as sea-god, wrestling-god, rain-god, maize-god, sun-god or son-god, father-god or god-father, war-gods, gods of music and goddesses of beauty, etc, because such words show that the speaker is not aware of the worst sin of making a god other than the Unseen GOD, the speaker must know that the speaker of such words annoys GOD by using the name of GOD falsely for the creatures of GOD and this act of giving respect to things & persons is equal to making a god other than GOD and the commandments of GOD say that such people who make gods other than GOD will be the enemies of GOD & will be punished in Hell without any mercy.

(1)

Do not use the word "GOD" along with a thing or a person to declare it god, because a thing or a person is a thing or a person, and can never be GOD just by calling it god. (2)

Words like “False god” stand for nothing because GOD is not false and GOD can never be a thing or a person or an idol can never be a god. Keep in mind, real things & real persons are declared false when they are declared god because their reality becomes doubtful. In reality, even things & persons cannot be declared false, because all things & persons are real. (3)

Idols are idols only & are unreal because they are not created by GOD and are man-made and can never be god or gods, therefore, instead of calling them “false gods or unreal gods” we should call them idols only. (4)

It simply means that the word “False” and the word “Unreal” must be used carefully, because putting the word “False” with the word “GOD” is the worst sin and such an act is against the first commandment “Honour GOD” and because nothing exists as god other than GOD false or real and because GOD is not false at all. Therefore, speaking words such as “False god” or “Unreal god” conveys nothing at all because things are real things & GOD is real GOD and idols are idols. (5)

Speaking carefully, GOD is real and is not unreal and an unreal is not god at all and an unreal is an unreal and can never be the GOD. For example, when one speaks words like “Sea god”, it conveys nothing, because just by saying god, the GOD becomes not the sea and the sea becomes not the

GOD and by saying “Sea god” both the words “GOD” & “Sea” become meaningless.

Saying “False god” or “Unreal god” is making a god by declaring it false or unreal which makes no sense because nothing false or unreal exists in the world of GOD except man-made idols and idols are absolutely false & unreal things. (6)

As far as the word “False” is concerned, it cannot be used even for real things because all things are real, therefore, when the word “False” is used for a thing, the thing does not become false and remains real and when a thing is declared as god, the thing does not become god and GOD remains GOD, but the worst wrong such as the making of a god other than the real GOD occurs when the word “False” is used with the word GOD, because the word “False” along with the word “god” declares a god other than the real GOD as a god who is false and the real GOD is not false & there is no god other than GOD at all. (7)

Words like “False god” give a lot of respect to toys such as hand-made or man-made idols which stand for nothing in the real world, while honour belongs to the GOD only and no one other than GOD is honour worthy at all. If principally, we respect the word “GOD” then the word “GOD” must be used only for the real GOD and the word “GOD” must always declare the reality of the One Alone GOD and it should not be used to declare the falseness of

the “other-than-GOD” or for the divinity of a thing or a person because there is no god other than GOD at all. (8)

Words like “False god” or “Unreal god” are not used by GOD on any occasion. GOD says, “I — and I alone—Am GOD and all other gods are unreal.” In this verse of GOD, everyone can see that the word “Unreal” is used as a word and due to its meaning, it is eliminating the gods other than GOD and the word “Unreal” is not declaring any god other than GOD. While in the words “Unreal god”, the word “Unreal” is declaring a god as an unreal god other than the real GOD. So clearly the use of the word “GOD” for a thing or a creature is a sin & the use of words like “False god” or “Unreal god” makes it the worst sin. (9)

**ALL IDOLS ARE UNREAL & FALSE
AND STAND FOR NOTHING. (10)**

GOD commands, “I and I Alone Am GOD and all other gods are unreal.” Therefore, those who have gods other than GOD must be told that they must not worship things & persons as GOD. (11)

Believers of GOD have a long tradition of breaking the things & the idols being worshipped as GOD to tell the believers of idols that nothing is worth worshipping other than GOD. Since GOD is GOD & GOD is Real GOD & GOD is not a thing or a person or an idol, that is why GOD allowed the

elimination of mind-made images of gods and the breaking of the things & idols being worshipped as god. Whenever people made an idol and worshipped it as god, GOD broke their idol and destroyed them. For example when the people made Jesus their idol and called him the son of god, GOD broke their idol on the cross and people heard him saying, “MY GOD, MY GOD, WHY HAVE YOU ABANDONED ME?” (12)

The law of breaking idols was made to expose the fact concerning right & wrong. So nothing such as idols or images exist along with the Real & True GOD. To declare the belief in the Real GOD, one must say that GOD is GOD and things & persons are things & persons. For example, one can say that it is a thing and is not GOD instead of saying that it is a false god. (13)



Chapter

148

THE TRAIN

Melancholy prevails everywhere on this planet wherever misled people are seen praying, singing, dancing & doing other things before dead idols and they think that this way they can achieve worldly things according to their desires. No one among such worshippers knows that all idols are dead and all the dead are idols and cannot accede to their requests & prayers and cannot help in any matter at all. (1)

The leadership which leads religious affairs and the kinds of worship & acts of serving the dead idols is responsible for all the ignorance. It was the prime duty of the religious leaders to read the holy messages of GOD concerning the belief in One Alone GOD and to learn the proper ways of asking & performing prayers but they did not pay attention to their duty and that is what is sad about the leaders. (2)

Leadership made religion its trade as a mean of its prosperous survival and that is what causes sadness about the leadership and that is why melancholy appears in the heart & mind as a sad feeling. This ignorance which creates sad feelings reveals that something is wrong somewhere in the

religions which are based upon the worship of dead idols & graved persons. (3)

When this ancient question is asked by simple-minded people, that why do we worship an idol of wood or stone as god, while it speaks not & gives not any smile when it is pleased and weeps not over our grief and shows not its concern with us and gives not any answer & response or any gesture at all? Their answer is highly romantic & philosophical. They say that it's not the wood & stone we worship but the profound powers behind these symbols. GOD is one & many, everything is GOD and GOD is everything, GOD is GOD, in birds GOD is an eagle, in wild animals GOD is a lion, in snakes GOD is a king cobra, etc, and behind these great signs GOD is GOD only, nothing exists but GOD, GOD is everywhere in every seen & every unseen. When we worship the signs & symbols we worship nothing but GOD because behind every image GOD exists as GOD. When you put your head in the feet of a deity, you put your head before GOD to show the act of worship and there is no other way to worship GOD. The asker conceives many romantic feelings with such statements and the Devil makes them feel good & pleasing enough to believe in the religion of the Devil, based on the worship of persons & things and no one knows that only the power of the Devil is behind all the dead idols & the graves. (4)

Since very few people know the Divine Truth, no one can recognize the Devil in the guise of a

religious leader. The Devil knows that the worship of a thing or a person makes the worshipper an enemy of GOD, that is why the Devil preaches his message to glorify dead idols in highly romantic ways and uses lyrics & music to create so-called divine feelings. Since such feelings are not based on the Divine Truth, that is why sadness occurs in all the feelings aroused by the worshippers of dead idols because the conscious of a human unconsciously reveals that the Divine Truth is not yet found. That is why melancholy prevails everywhere wherever such religious practices are being performed. The beats of the drums & the leads of the musical instruments remain empty because they are not filled with the soul of Divine Truth. The Devil wants to keep the people away from the Divine Truth, told by GOD in the Scriptures:

“I and I Alone Am GOD and all other gods are unreal. Do not make an image & worship it because nothing resembles Me on earth or in heavens or under the earth in seas and those who will worship such images will be My rivals.” (5)

One must believe in the Unseen Real GOD Who is One & Alone and must reject the worship of images to be blessed. Since religious leadership worked not properly and served not the Real One Alone GOD, it itself became a dead idol and all those who follow such a leadership become senseless, ignorant to such a limit that they also can be considered as dead idols, though their performance

& acts before their dead & graved idols give them pleasure, caused by the effects of the lyrics & music, even then soul & heart remain empty. The singers sing before the dead idols and know not that idols of wood, metal & stone and the graved deads hear not even a single word of their songs of praise. That is why one feels sad whenever one sees the activities of the dead idol worshippers. (6)

It is a strange situation. People disobey GOD and worship things & persons other than GOD and ask, “Why does GOD not listen to us?”
(7)

It seems as if the passengers of the eastern train have boarded themselves in the western train due to misguidance. All are sitting on their seats comfortably and are singing songs to pass time & to make the journey a festival and no one knows that one is boarded in a wrong train and is going away from the destination. After a few hours the ticket inspector comes and according to the tickets tries to make the passengers understand that they are boarded in a wrong train and will never reach their destination, but the passengers themselves pay not any attention and ask their leaders, what to do and according to the statements of their guides & leaders they mock & laugh at the ticket inspector and ultimately push the ticket inspector out of their apartment and start praying again to reach their destination safely and no one knows that the guides

are taking them in the wrong direction and no one will ever reach the desired destination. (8)

Everywhere in this world the same scene is available to see but under the sectarian required differences, otherwise all dead idol worshippers who believe in gods other than GOD are like each other and their hearts are the same in their concepts and resemble each other and all of them do not believe GOD as an All-able & Almighty GOD and that is why they worship things & persons other than GOD and their acts of worship favour their gods against GOD, for example:

- 1) They praise things & persons and idols & graves other than GOD while they know that praise belongs to the GOD only.
- 2) They bow down before other than GOD and say, “showing humbleness, lowliness & bowing before other than GOD is not to worship the other-than-GOD but such acts are performed to show the respect of other-than-GOD (dead idols or persons or devtaas or oliyaas)” while they know that the performance of acts of worship before other than GOD is the worst sin.
- 3) They beg from other than GOD after praising & worshipping and say that they are not gods but are the sources to reach GOD & to achieve or get the blessing of GOD while it was told to them that GOD is nearer than the throat of everyone

(available without distance) and accepts all kinds of prayers and blesses everyone being Kind & Merciful GOD. **(9)**

These people believe in gods other than GOD through their acts but do not know the reality due to ignorance and due to their leaders & guides who have made them blind. **(10)**

So as a wrong train can never reach at the right destination, the worshippers of dead idols or other than GOD will never reach in the Heaven and very soon will find themselves in the Hell. **(11)**

So all those who get this message must change the train and must board in the train of the One Alone GOD and must seriously follow the commandments of GOD by believing GOD as their Savior and must believe in The Day of Judgment as the Day of GOD for the judgment of acts and stop believing in the Day of Judgment as the day of an other-than-GOD or a savior such as Devi, Devtaas, Messengers or Prophets, Oliyaas (friends of GOD) or Son or other relatives of GOD etc. Keep in mind only GOD is Real GOD & Savior and all other gods & saviors are Satan-made & unreal according to the First Commandment of GOD our Lord. **(12)**



Chapter

149

THE EGG

**THE QUESTION OF THE
EXISTENCE OF GOD**

He was a popular religious leader who asked son of man this most important & commonly asked question of all ages. He said, “I am a believer of GOD and preach the messages of GOD but I don’t know why this question comes in my mind that does GOD exist or not? And this question often upsets my soul and I cannot satisfy myself with unsatisfying kinds of answers, can you logically explain to me that does GOD really exist?”

Son of man said, “Why not, I can explain to you “THE EXISTENCE OF GOD” with sound reasons, please answer my questions. My first question is about you. Do you believe that you exist?”

He said, “Yes, I exist.”

Son of man said, “How can you prove your existence?”

He said, “No problem, I can speak, knock, touch and can do many things to prove my existence.” (1)

Son of man said, “Do you think that such acts of yours are enough as reason to prove your existence?”

He said, “Yes, because when I am doing such things which easily prove my existence, why will those who see my performance & works not believe in my existence?” (2)

Son of man said, “Even then if someone does not believe in your existence and thinks that such acts of yours are not sufficient as a proof of your existence, what would you like to say about such a one?”

He said, “Such a one must believe, because in this universe, when a bird produces a sound, the sound tells that it is of a bird and the existence of the bird can be believed by its particular voice and you know that there are many birds and each bird has its particular voice, isn't it shocking that someone hears the voice of a parrot but accepts not the existence of parrot. Voices, movements, acts or works are enough to prove existence. And even then if someone does not want to believe, he will be considered non-believer. If someone sees signs of the existence of someone and accepts not its existence, then such a one is equal to the blind who is not blind of eyes only but is blind of heart & mind too.” (3)

Son of man said, "Have you ever seen a person who creates living beings?"

He said, "No".

Son of man said, "Have you ever met with a person who was a creator of his self or was born himself?"

He said, "No". (4)

Son of man said, "There are two types of water in an egg, what do you think, with these waters who makes a beak & a tongue, two wings & two paws, one brain & one heart, two eyes & two ears and all rest of the parts of a bird?"

(After a long pause)

He said, "No one but GOD because only GOD can do that."

Son of man said, "That is why 'No one is god other than GOD All-able & Almighty' and that is why uncountable creations of GOD are the proof of the existence of GOD and that is the reason to believe GOD without any doubt." (5)

Then son of man said, "Why are you not satisfied with the existence of GOD even after seeing the uncountable creations as signs of an existent absolute creator called GOD?"

He became quiet and after a little pause, he said, "What a reason to believe GOD. May GOD forgive me. I am amazed to know the difference of the blessing of GOD and even the realization of this fact is an ultimate proof of the existence of GOD, that a person like you can understand & a person like me could not understand such a vivid proof of the existence of GOD. Sorry, I never ever thought in such a great way and found not such a great reason to believe GOD." (6)

Finally Son of man said,

"THIS GREAT & GRAND UNIVERSE IS
VASTER THAN THE REACH OF INTELLECT
BUT IT IS JUST A SMALL GLIMPSE OF THE
MIGHT & ABILITY WHICH IN FACT
ABSOLUTE GOD POSSESSES AS A CREATOR."

THOSE WHO CAN NOT UNDERSTAND THE
UNLIMITED ORGANIZATION OF THIS
UNIVERSE REMAIN EMPTY-MINDED NON-
BELIEVERS BECAUSE BELIEF EMERGES OUT
OF THE MATTER OF ITS KNOWLEDGE WHICH
IS THE LOGICAL UNDERSTANDING OF
ORGANIZATION & THE ORGANIZER. (7)



Chapter

150**ONLY ONE & ALONE GOD
BELONGS TO EVERYONE.**

The immense silence broke and billions of creatures appeared to praise GOD when GOD ordained the will of GOD to be the GOD of creatures. So since inception, the Almighty GOD is known by the creatures according to the will revealed to creatures. The will of GOD was in fact the birth of all creatures which emerged to believe GOD from mere nothingness & the dead silence of infinite space. The introduction to GOD is an introduction of the will of GOD and an absolute introduction of GOD is beyond intellect and there can never be any other introduction to GOD other than the ordained & revealed introduction. (1)

When GOD said, “I and I Alone Am GOD”, it was clearly the announcement of the One Alone GOD and this information emerged just from the words of GOD, “I and I alone am GOD” because through these words GOD announced & introduced the reality of oneness & aloneness of GOD. It tells:

1. There is no god other than GOD and it clearly means that GOD is ‘ONE’.

2. There is no god along with or besides GOD and it clearly means that GOD is 'ALONE'.

These words were told to the creatures only, not to anyone other than the creatures of GOD, because nothing existed before and nothing exists other than the creatures of GOD. Therefore, the history of the belief of the creatures of GOD in One & Alone GOD is the history of the GOD-ordained introduction of GOD. (2)

When the silence broke and the creatures appeared, the will of the GOD of creatures appeared with them as a cause of creation. GOD being Unseen by the creatures remained above all creatures and showed the great attributes of GOD as an introduction to GOD. (3)

Thus GOD announced through creation that:

- 1- **GOD is above all, being the Creator of all.**
- 2- **No one is like GOD.**
- 3- **No one is equal to GOD.**
- 4- **Nothing compares to GOD.**

Which simply means that no one other than GOD can be GOD. (4)

Since it is the will of GOD that creatures must believe in the Unseen GOD according to the revealed attributes of GOD, that is why creatures carefully believe in GOD according to the commandments of

GOD, true indeed, known through the blessed knowledge & wisdom and through revelation. So GOD must be believed strictly according to the commanded will of GOD. (5)

The will of GOD which appeared as a creation of GOD is studied as an introduction to GOD by those who ponder over creation and understand the attributes of GOD through knowledge. GOD is preached in many ways & always so that creatures could call & remember GOD for their benefit & prosperity according to the revealed will of GOD. GOD blessed every soul with the awareness of the will of GOD as a guiding light. The blessed-will works as one's own guide to assure everyone that GOD is one's own GOD, a guide in one's own soul & self and that is enough a reason to believe that GOD belongs to everyone equally. (6)

It was done so that a righteous one could easily know the will of GOD within the orbit of one's own soul & self as the commandment of GOD to act rightly during the matters of life. Blessed souls who could read the will of GOD through their self (heart & brain) always studied the nature of nature and informed others about the law of GOD as a proper & right way of living & leading life, that is why they warned the wrongdoers and gave good news to the righteous and that is why the guiding light was always with such people of GOD. (7)

Those who followed the righteous people of GOD, the chosen leaders of humanity, earned prosperity & peace through their gained knowledge of right & wrong and succeeded in the test of obedience ordained for them by the Lord our GOD. (8)

CONSCIENCE

In the conscience of a pure soul & self, the guidance of GOD reveals reality & truth. Every soul bears a conscience and the conscience is a link by which every creature belongs to the moral state of GOD. A self is a person & a sex free thing and the self lives in all souls & bodies as a mortal being. And the self as a driver remains above the clay & water which a soul carries as a body and the self is an actual being who uses the GOD-blessed particular entity. The self is not a male or a female at all & is a gender-free thing and the difference of males or females is seen in physical appearance & productive functional order only. Only to a righteous the state of self with a conscience tells that GOD belongs to everyone as a guide and as a guiding light of the conscience and GOD is above all, watching us without any distance in the moral state. (9)

The conscience of a soul is the one who is born for the right and is rightly between the right of the moral state & the wrong of this world and helps to surrender one's will in favour of the GOD-

commanded will of GOD. The righteous conscience-self who can successfully obey the will of GOD with free discretion is successful.

The self is not GOD and the self can never be GOD because the self is a creature mortal in its nature, who lives & dies with a body & spirit. (10)



Chapter
151
**TWO TYPES OF
 CREATURES**



Sins make a person Devil-attractive (beast) and obedience of GOD makes the creatures Devil-repulsive (human). (1)

As righteousness leads a righteous to grow as a human and humanity leads a human to ultimate peace, in the same way, evil acts lead a creature to grow as a devil and devilish works lead devils to destruction & to destroy peace. (2)

ARE YOU A HUMAN OR A DEVIL?

GOD created a man to be human and the man was considered by the other creatures as another animal kind and because the man was not a human at the time of birth, that is why on the birth of man when the question about the wild nature of man was raised by the angels, GOD answered, "I know what you know not." (3)

The Devil, present on the occasion, due to vanity and his jealousy saw man as an ordinary animal and challenged,

- 1. GOD in the creation of man.**
- 2. Man in the obedience order of man's free will & discretion,**

to prove that he is better than the man and that is how the longest battle between the Devil & the Man began to be fought till the last day of the world. This battle was fought in two sectors and always remained active & full-fledged in its lethal nature. (4)

- 1- The Animal sector always remained as the Devil's zone and whosoever in mankind stepped into the animal sector due to the greed & lust of life by disobeying the commandments of GOD was trapped by the Devil.**

2- The Human sector always remained as the zone of the righteous and whosoever entered in the human sector due to the fear of GOD by obeying the commandments remained safe from the Devil. (5)

Whenever mankind enters in the animal sector to commit something against nature, they are taken by the Devil as a hunt. They become visible to the Devil from all distances due to the evil intention which reflects as a signal to the Devil and seeing the potential sinners is the special sense of the Devil and that is why when mankind intends to do a sin, the Devil is the first to come, lead & hunt. And the prey of the Devil after the hunt, always becomes a Devil to be an evil among mankind but whenever mankind take refuge in the presence of GOD by purifying the soul & by obeying the commandments of GOD, they become not only invisible to the Devil but also receive shielded protection and energy of faith to resist & attack the Devil in every sphere of life and they terminate the evil of their age. (6)

So all those who are of the animal kind in the guise of mankind are the followers of evil & the predators (hunters) of mankind and all those who are human in the guise of mankind are the followers of GOD in obedience & are the terminators of evil. **History of the battle tells us that the Devil always succeeded in the animal sector of mankind and was always defeated in the human sector of**

mankind by the followers of the commandments of GOD. (7)

For those who are the followers of GOD in obedience, GOD created the Gardens of Paradise and for evildoers or the disobedient of GOD, GOD created the eternal fire of Hell. And the Devil will go first to Hell and his followers afterwards. (8)

So under the fear of GOD, one should remain away from the greedy & lustful life and keep one's senses purified under the beacon light of the commandments of GOD revealed to mankind to protect mankind. Human is the wise who obeys GOD only and follows each & every commandment according to the commandments of GOD. (9)

May the Almighty Lord bless all those who are obedient to the GOD, our Lord. GOD commands everyone not to ignore even the minor details of the commandments of GOD due to the hovering danger of the Devil which surrounds us all the time to hunt. (10)



Chapter
152
BASIC QUESTIONS ABOUT
GOD

Q.1- What will the faith in the presence of GOD give us?

ANS. First of all, the faith & trust in the presence of GOD positively & practically will provide an answer to the ancient question that who created us & can help us in all matters. Secondly, we will know the real requirements of life and the purpose of living to serve & fulfill and then ultimately, it will remove all fears including the fear of death and when the obedient of GOD will obey GOD, the faith & obedience will make life a great blessing with the blessings of GOD. (1)

Q.2- What is the reason behind the saying that GOD is All-able & Almighty?

ANS. Since GOD created everything & all things, that is why it is said that GOD is All-able & Almighty. As it is evident that the ability to create things is a great attribute of GOD and GOD can do anything as Almighty GOD, therefore, saying so is right by all means. (2)

Q.3- It is said that nothing resembles GOD or nothing is like GOD, is there any logic behind this statement?

ANS. Yes, **GOD IS NOT A THING** & all things whatsoever they are belong to an Unseen Creator and all things are creations and not a single thing can be considered as its own creator or the creator of all other things and since the Creator created everything and defined it in its existence as a thing, therefore, nothing can be like its creator. So clearly, the creations of GOD tell us that GOD is not a thing & nothing resembles GOD. **(3)**

Our intellect makes images, even of the unseen things but it can not make an image of its creator being a limited & created thing. Its limit tells us that GOD is beyond imagination. GOD cannot be composed as an image even by mixing all seen or unseen things or by the selection of seen & unseen things, therefore, GOD cannot be imagined and under the logic that the creator cannot be held as the creation, GOD must be believed image-free. As our eyes see nothing but created things only, that is why it is declared that nothing resembles the Unseen Creator. Being the Creator of imagination GOD remains above image to be realized as an Unseen & Unimaginable GOD. **(4)**

Q.4- How can we say that “A thing can never be a creator”?

ANS. We can say so because everything is a creation and is born to die and is perishable and everyone other than GOD is mortal. The perishing & timely existence of creation reveals that no one other than GOD or a thing among living & dying things can be a creator to be believed as an ever-living & immortal creator of all things including life & death. (5)

Q.5- How can we say that GOD is need-free & desire-free?

ANS. Since only GOD is the Creator of all needs & desires and the designs & the nature of all those who bear needs & desires and all that which fulfills needs & desires, therefore, GOD must be believed as need-free & desire-free being All-able & Almighty. Moreover, the needs & desires of the creatures declare them handicap & perishable and this fact tells us that the Creator of all things is eternally above all, being the Creator of needs & desires. (6)

Q.6- Why did GOD create needs & desires?

ANS. GOD created needs & desires to make the creatures of GOD understand that they are not all-able & almighty and need GOD to provide provisions to live their lives and they require humbleness & lowliness in the presence of GOD to beg all provisions and so that the creatures of GOD

not only believe in GOD but honour GOD, praise GOD, serve GOD, thank GOD and worship GOD to be prosperous with the mercy & the kindness of their Lord Almighty.

Son of man says, “Whosoever will purely pray to One Alone GOD will be blessed in the way of GOD and no one will be unheard & unblessed on the Day of GOD to say that one was not heard & blessed after the prayer.”(7)

Q.7- It is believed that GOD is gender-free, why?

ANS. GOD created all males & females to generate the production of the creation of GOD, that is why GOD is gender-free and is the only Creator of all sexes and the maker of all the systems of production and since GOD is All-able & Almighty and needs not a male & a female to create or produce males & females, therefore, GOD is gender & sex-free and is not a father or a male GOD. Moreover GOD is death-free and is the Creator of life & death and all perishable things and GOD needs not another god after GOD to be god after the death of god. The creation of life & death, ordained for the perishable creatures reveals that GOD is immortal & gender-free and is forever without the need of another god or a goddess. (8)

Q.8- How can we say that GOD is the All-knower and needs not sources to be aware of all kinds of things & matters?

ANS. We can say that without any hesitation because GOD is operating all kinds of things and running all kinds of matters & systems with the knowledge & power and because everything which exists is existent due to the presence of GOD. If GOD is not the All-knower and is not guarding the lawful system of all things & all matters, the question arises that how can such a complex organization of the universe & cosmos remain organized & maintained without the awareness & knowledge of its Creator? This organization solely depends upon the knowledge-based supreme control & the system of GOD, so there is no way to refute the truth that GOD knows each & everything concerning the creatures of GOD as the All-knower and needs not reporters anywhere. GOD needs not even eyes to see & sees without eyes and GOD needs not ears to hear & hears without ears, because GOD is the Creator of all eyes & all ears and makes all eyes see & all ears hear & only GOD is the Creator of all those who see & hear and GOD knows & accepts our prayers even before we utter and knows the secrets of all hearts. **(9)**

So it is all clear through these questions & answers that no one is equal to GOD and nothing compares to GOD. **(10)**



Chapter
153
GOD ALONE

**MAN CAN SENSE ALL THINGS
& CAN REALIZE ALL MATTERS.**

Intellect tells us that we are confined to believe in GOD Alone because if we believe in an inferior god along with the Supreme GOD, then we would also have to believe in the inferior god as a creature of someone or GOD logically and if we believe in an elder god as a big god and a junior or younger god as a small god, then we would have to believe in an Absolute Real Creator GOD as a Creator of both the gods to satisfy the intellect which will keep asking from where both the gods came. So one way or the other we are bound to believe in an Absolute GOD. And there is no way to believe a creature as another god. So the belief in the inferior or the creature as god will be automatically held as a belief in a god who is unreal. (1)

If we believe in two gods equal to each other then we will also have to believe in a third greater god who made them equal to each other as their god & creator and there is no way again to believe in gods equal in ranking or many in numbers. (2)

If we believe in two gods equal to each other then such a belief will automatically be held as a false belief because we can not find proper reasoning of their equality and we can not explain why both the gods fight not with each other or why one god tolerates the other god and why one god tries not to dominate the other god?

It is a historical fact that the nations who believed in many gods also believed in their differences & clashes and thus their illogical believe became the cause of their destruction & their ultimate end. (3)

Since peace & harmony of the universe is deemed only by a supreme control, therefore, intellect does not agree to accept two or three equal gods. Instead, it convinces us to believe in One Alone GOD.(4)

If we believe GOD as a father-god with the son-god, then we will have to believe in a grandfather-god, further, we will have to believe in a family of gods and if we believe so, then we will have to believe in One Supreme immortal GOD as a creator of the family of mortal gods. So one can not believe logically in GOD as a member of a family of gods. (5)

SAYING FATHER OR FATHER-GOD TO ABSOLUTE GOD IS DECLARING GOD A MORTAL-GOD BECAUSE WORD FATHER IS

USED FOR A MORTAL CREATURE AND IS ABSOLUTELY WRONG FOR THE CREATOR OF ALL THINGS INCLUDING FATHER. IT IS FURTHER WRONG BECAUSE EVERY FATHER IS A MORTAL AND IS NOT DEATH-FREE.

One can not believe GOD as a male-god or a female-god or a combination of a male & a female because in such a case, the Creator of sex (Real GOD) will automatically be declared as a mortal creature or a thing because of having a gender. GOD is a sex-free or gender-free Absolute Creator of all sexes, things & senses. (6)

We can not believe GOD as a seen-god because such a god will be held as a thing limited in its being and in such a case, the presence of GOD will be believed only at a certain place and such a god can never be held as GOD Who is present everywhere in the Universe & its beyond and who is responsible for the matters of all things & the Organizer of all systems. (7)

The presence of Unseen GOD everywhere in this universe tells us that GOD is not limited as a thing because all things are limited & perishable and can be seen or felt & can be trapped, killed or destroyed. (8)

We can not believe a mortal as a god too, because a mortal can never be held as a creator of death and as a creator of life and all those who

worshipped & prayed to GOD for help were people or mankind not gods at all. (9)

This universe is a thing, a thing which is made of uncountable seen & unseen things, alive & dead at the same time, with a beginning and an end, therefore, whatsoever we believe about this universe can not be held as a belief in the presence of its creator. (10)

We are confined with knowledge & wisdom and logic & intellect to believe in One Alone GOD as an unseen creator-GOD, responsible for the creation of all things. As far as a thing is concerned, a thing can never be held as god, instead it will always be held as a creature or a creation, being a thing and we, being creatures of simple senses & having a brain of a particular type, are confined to declare that nothing resembles GOD Who is All-able & Almighty and we, through our knowledge, can not believe in the presence of a creator who is a handicapped creature and who needs the help of others to run the matters & systems of their state or world. (11)

The real belief in GOD always emerges through proper reasoning of the conscious and an unpolluted intellect declares that there is only One Alone GOD and all other things & persons are not gods and if someone believes in a thing or a person as a god and puts the reasoning aside, then such a person believes in a god who is unreal and those who

believe in many gods against the commandments of One Alone GOD must logically prove the reality of their belief in gods and must provide reasons to believe their gods and also logically prove that One Alone GOD is not All-able & Almighty and needs gods to be GOD (GOD forbid); otherwise, they must rectify their belief or prepare themselves for the fire of Hell. (12)

As eyes cannot see things without light, a polluted intellect cannot realize the Unseen GOD, because to realize the Unseen GOD, unpolluted intellect is the first requirement. All commandments of GOD are followed to make the intellect unpolluted and all acts against commandments are sins which not only create pollution in the intellect but make the heart & mind blind. An unpolluted intellect is a light larger than the self & soul which connects the righteous with GOD-ordained systems of moral state and sees all things in their reality and realizes the presence of Unseen GOD as a final achievement to fulfill the purpose of life & creation. (13)



Chapter
154
GOD AND ANGELS

Some people believing angels as gods think that belief in the angels of GOD is the same as the belief of the Greeks who believed in a Supreme GOD with many other gods such as wives of GOD and sons & daughters of GOD or like those who believe that the Supreme GOD took the help of other gods to create the universe & its senses such as time, birth, death, evolution, space, etc. Such people actually do not understand the difference between GOD and an angel. (1)

GOD is GOD due to the will of GOD and the will of GOD cannot be opposed by anyone and the will of GOD happens when it is ordained by GOD and no one can interfere in its happening. Angels are not gods but are creatures of GOD because angels do not oppose GOD by using their will as their own power but in obedience of GOD they perform not any act against the will of GOD. They follow not their own will, instead angels follow always the commandments of GOD, humbly & obediently and this attribute of angels makes them angels and does not make them GOD or gods other than GOD. They are considered nothing but the followers of the commandments of GOD as servants. (2)

The Greeks believed in GOD & gods, each with its own will & own power as a Titan; anyhow the Greeks were not the believers of One Alone GOD as their alone lord and their rest of the gods or the Titans were not the servants of the One Alone GOD and of course like many nations they believed in many gods as gods of their own will & command and believed not their gods as angels (The followers or servants of One Alone GOD). (3)

Those who believe in gods other than GOD, in fact believe in the free will & commanding power of other gods and that act of believing is held as the making of a god other than GOD. So whosoever believes in someone as a master of one's own will & command to bless one's beggars, believes in a god other than the One Alone GOD and such a one is a non-believer of the One Alone GOD. (4)

In the same sense as the attributes of GOD are not gods, the angels are system-oriented creatures of GOD & are not gods. Angels work according to the commandments of GOD and whenever angels appear for someone, they appear as creatures of GOD or as men fully draped in cloth from heads to toes. Belief in angels is the belief in the servants of GOD who serve GOD according to the commandments of GOD and angels are not gods at all. (5)

In fact belief in gods other than the One Alone GOD is highly illogical and is made to deceive the believers of the One Alone GOD by the satanic

minded writers because if we ask them that from where their gods came, did they create each other or are all of them creatures of some supreme god and if they are creatures then how can a creature be a creator or a god? They can not produce a logical answer. (6)



Chapter

155

**PRAISE BE TO GOD
OUR ONE ALONE LORD ONLY.**

GOD TELLS US,

**“A MESSENGER OF GOD IS A MAN
AND A MESSENGER ONLY”**



All messengers of GOD were men & the messengers of GOD only and no one among the messengers was a relative of GOD or a partner of GOD or greater than GOD as a beloved of GOD. And the commandments of GOD which they received from GOD were not for the people only but were for them too, to follow, to act & to obey. They were worshippers & beggars of GOD and were model bondsmen of GOD. All messengers were equally

mortals and no one among them was a god or real GOD. (1)

GOD tells us through the Scriptures that everyone will be judged as a person on the Day of Judgment, therefore, a messenger cannot claim any rank & significance above other messengers on the following basis:

1- A messenger of GOD cannot claim his significance in the presence of GOD by saying that he was a messenger of GOD, because he himself did not achieve the authority to be a messenger on the basis of his personal efforts & qualification, but it was entirely the will of GOD & a blessing, Who chose and made him the messenger of GOD.

SO PRAISE BE TO GOD ONLY. (2)

2- A messenger cannot claim a higher rank than other messengers on the basis of miracles, by saying that through him GOD showed more miracles than other messengers, since GOD showed the miracles and GOD chose the messenger for the performance of the miracles of GOD, therefore, any claim of a messenger as a miracle-worker gives not any significance & a higher rank than others or above other messengers of GOD. Miracles take place according to the will of GOD even without messengers and even today, GOD can perform the might of GOD and can let the creatures know that even the law of GOD and the power of nature oppose

not the will of GOD & nothing goes against GOD when GOD commands a commandment. GOD is eternally above all, being the Creator of all.

SO PRAISE BE TO GOD ONLY. (3)

3- A messenger also cannot claim a higher rank or his significance by saying that he had a book and others had only a few verses. Since GOD chose the messengers for the book and for the few verses and the message of GOD was not a personal effort of any of the messengers or the work of a messenger's intellect, because the message of GOD was revealed to them by GOD.

SO PRAISE BE TO GOD ONLY. (4)

4- A messenger also cannot claim any rank or significance on the basis of the number of followers because GOD blessed the righteous people with belief through the message of GOD & the messenger of GOD and it was not the personal capability & blessing of the messenger which raised the number of followers.

SO PRAISE BE TO GOD ONLY. (5)

5- A messenger cannot claim any significance on the basis of his turn of arrival, time of arrival, the nation in which he arrived and the region in which he messaged because GOD chose him and ordained his time of arrival, turn of arrival, his nation and his

place and a messenger had no power to come into this world with his own will & choice.

SO PRAISE BE TO GOD ONLY. (6)

6- A messenger cannot claim any rank or significance on the basis of the duration of preaching & the time period for which his preaching lasted in this world. There were messengers who's preaching remained unpolluted by Satan in this world for centuries and there were messengers who's preaching existed and lasted only for years or for months or for days because GOD extended the period of their preached religion or GOD destroyed everything due to the acts of the nations or let the dark ages extend. Then GOD sent another messenger to revive the real message and messengers had no power over the duration of their own life & the life of their preached religion.

SO PRAISE BE TO GOD ONLY. (7)

GOD commands the nations not to differentiate among the messengers of GOD. All were messengers & obedient servants. All were showing the way to Heaven and all were the warners to the sinners. All were the light of guidance and all were a blessing to their nations. All were equally serving GOD and were guides for people. Abraham was the Jesus of his times and Jesus was the Abraham of his times (Peace be upon both of them). GOD commands to pay attention to the message of GOD and follow the

GOD-shown right path like the messengers of GOD according to the teachings:

Honour GOD only

Praise GOD only

Serve GOD only

Worship GOD only

SO PRAISE BE TO GOD ONLY. (8)

All those sects, which appreciate their messengers by differentiating them on the basis of different factors, are Satan-led because as a matter of fact, GOD permits not any differentiation and sectarianism among the servants of GOD.

So, making a difference among messengers is clearly the denial of the commandments of GOD, though GOD tells us about many different factors in the revealed message and tells us that GOD blessed Jesus (PBUH) and Moses (PBUH) with different miracles, but permits not any differentiation on the basis of miracles among the messengers. GOD commands to follow the messengers as guides and allows not their worship through appreciation & begging in any case.

Jesus (PBUH) was born without a father because GOD let Jesus be born without a father, therefore, praise be to GOD only. Jesus is not praise-worthy for his miraculous birth because Jesus was

not born by himself and achieved not the miracles of GOD due to his hard work or by taking part in some messengers' competition. Whatsoever Jesus had was simply GOD-blessed.

SO PRAISE BE TO GOD ONLY. (9)

Messengers of GOD do deserve respect, as they were lowly, humble and righteous guides and models for their nations & for everyone under heaven. GOD tells us that in the presence of GOD, respectable is the one who is righteous in acts according to the commandments of GOD.

SO PRAISE BE TO GOD ONLY. (10)

So all those who live on this planet must pay attention to the message of GOD only.

SO THAT PRAISE BE TO GOD ONLY. (11)



Chapter

156

**LOVE GOD ONLY
WITH YOUR FULL HEART.**

**YOU TRUST WHEN YOU BELIEVE
AND WHEN YOU TRUST GOD,
YOU TRUST GOD AS ONE ALONE SAVIOR
OF ALL THE RIGHTEOUS AND THAT IS
THE TRUST CALLED
THE TRUE FAITH IN THE PRESENCE OF
GOD. (1)**

Generally, faith is what you believe, even if you do not believe in believing, it will be called your faith. In the world of faith, no one is a non-believer except those who declare themselves as non-believers of the One Alone GOD, by act or by word. (2)

To understand faith, you must understand love. Love is a feeling which keeps on decreasing & increasing or shaking & shivering. Sometimes it is minimized and sometimes it is maximized. To satisfy one's heart & to get a balanced feeling, one needs to say "I love you" to the loved-one to express love and all those who are in love, keep on saying "I love you" to assure their love, from time to time and moment to moment as much as the feeling demands

and the feeling depends upon the potential of one's own love. (3)

As you know, just saying "I love you" cannot cause complete peace of heart, but much more is required to convey love and to gain peace & satisfaction of heart. Then gifts to show love are given to the loved-ones & then time & money both are spent to care & then services are rendered to the loved-ones & much more is done to prove the loyalty or love. (4)

If you understand what a real sacrificing love is, then you can easily understand the real faith in the presence of GOD because faith in the presence of GOD is the same as one's love and to express faith everyone needs to perform the same things which are performed in love to show love & to prove loyalty & to satisfy the demands of one's heart such as by saying:

"I trust in the presence of GOD."

"Only GOD saves."

"Only One Alone GOD is real."

"I love GOD that is why I obey GOD."

And by performing all other worshipping acts according to the commandments & GOD-taught ways. (5)

Even that is not enough, one must remain present in the presence of GOD with all-time attention and without ignoring GOD even for a moment, to remain connected with GOD as a humble creature and one must keep on sacrificing each & everything for GOD sincerely and keep on thanking GOD, Praising GOD, Serving GOD and Worshipping GOD with all of one's heart, with all of one's soul, with all of one's energy and to prove one's loyalty, one must follow the commandments of GOD our Lord. (6)

If one will do all for GOD what is required in real love, one will be declared as the real servant of GOD and all acts of one must prove that one honoured GOD and that is what one requires for salvation according to the Great Commandment in which GOD used the word "LOVE" for "FAITH" to tell that the real faith in the presence of GOD is equal to the real love of GOD. (7)

**LOVE GOD ONLY, WITH YOUR FULL
HEART. (8)**

Please keep in mind:

- 1- Those who act against the commandments of
GOD are sinners.**
- 2- Sinners do not honour their GOD their Lord.**

- 3- **Those who do not honour their GOD their Lord are enemies of GOD the Lord of all.**
- 4- **Enemies of GOD will be punished here and hereafter according to the commandments.**

Beware please! The Devil calls towards sins & saviors, to a way not shown by GOD through commandments. (9)



Chapter

157

THE DEVIL'S DEATH

The messengers never appointed a leader of the generations after them as a link between people and GOD. They simply conveyed the message of GOD to people and tried to establish the direct link of the believers of GOD with GOD, and clearly preached that there is no one (a thing or a person) in between the people and GOD and told to their nations not to worship people and take them as saviors. And it is evident from these words, “There is no god but GOD.” And whatsoever is considered as an essential

link between GOD and people is an idol, made by Satan.

**IF PEOPLE START PRAYING TO GOD
DIRECTLY, IT WILL BE THE DEATH OF
THE DEVIL. (1)**

EVERYONE'S PERSONAL MATTER

The messengers of GOD never left behind any sectarian system, nor did they appoint any one as a leader to establish the sectarian system. There were messengers who were kings themselves and there were messengers who served the Lord under kings in accordance with the commandments of GOD. And they neither divided the people of GOD on the basis of religion nor made sects which divide people and they just called the people of GOD to GOD, equally. Messaging was their mission which they accomplished. And they preached people to have faith in the presence of One Alone Lord and to act according to the commandments of GOD to save their skin and advised to leave evil deeds. (2)

They did their job peacefully and always declared that there is no compulsion in believing the belief or the religion. GOD belongs to everyone as GOD, and GOD is GOD for everyone, whether one believes or not. Everyone is answerable for one's own self, individually & no one other than GOD is a savior of any one. In the presence of GOD, everyone

will be judged according to one's own faith & acts. According to the message, no one will be the cause of salvation to one's nation or sect or nations of the world in the presence of all-knowing GOD. (3)

**REMEMBER THESE WORDS OF JESUS
AS THE WORDS OF JUDGMENT, ON THE
DAY OF JUDGMENT.**

“You have heard that it was said, “Do not commit adultery.” But now I tell you that anyone who looks at a woman and wants to possess her is guilty of committing adultery with her in his heart. So if your right eye causes you to sin, take it out and throw it away, it is much better for you to lose a part of your body than to have your whole body thrown into Hell. If your right hand causes you to sin, cut it off and throw it away, it is much better for you to lose one of your limbs than for your whole body to go to Hell.” (4)

This saying tells us that Jesus (PBUH) was a messenger of GOD, not a savior of sinners.

This saying also tells that religion is a personal matter, after believing in One Alone GOD and after receiving the commandments of the Lord. Please remember always that GOD will Judge everyone's acts according to one's book. As a conclusion, we can say that the sectarian system is nothing but a Satan-made system and everyone who preaches a sect is a Satan in fact, because there is no

salvation on the basis of sect on the Day of Judgment. (5)

IF PEOPLE START GATHERING IN FAITH AND BECOME ONE TO HONOUR, SERVE AND WORSHIP ONE ALONE GOD AND SMASH THE IDOL OF SECTARIAN IDENTITY TO BE RECOGNIZED AS THE REAL SERVANTS OF GOD, IT WILL BE THE DEVIL'S DEATH. (6)

It is a revealed fact that according to GOD, the person who deliberately kills a believer of One Alone GOD or an innocent person will receive the punishment of Hell on the Day of Judgment and will remain in Hell forever. (7)

It is also a revealed fact that “There is no compulsion in religion” and it clearly means that no one is allowed to impose one’s sectarian thoughts on others with force and the religion of One Alone GOD must be preached in peace with knowledge & wisdom. (8)

SINCE SATAN IS THE ONLY ENEMY OF MANKIND OR HUMANS, THEREFORE, SATAN-POSSESSED ENEMIES OF EACH OTHER ARE NOT HUMANS BUT ARE DEVILS.

HUMANS ARE ONLY THOSE WHO ARE ENEMIES OF THE DEVIL AND ARE SERVANTS OF ONE ALONE GOD,

**THE MIGHTY SAVIOR AND ARE FRIENDLY
WITH EACH OTHER. (9)**



**Chapter
158
PEACE**



Koshwa & Sahawan

A PARABLE OF PEACE BY AN OLD MAN

The old man said, “If you will listen to me carefully, GOD will guide you towards the right path.” (1)

“Hurt not even a non-believer because there is no compulsion in peace and wherever there is a compulsion, there is no peace and according to GOD, there is no religion other than peace. GOD ordained the right path means that GOD ordained the nature of living beings to be their religion, to walk straight with knowledge & wisdom.” (2)

“GOD commands not but what is good for everyone. When GOD says “do not rob others”, in fact that means others should not rob you and it

further means that the robber will be punished in the moral state of GOD for robbing others and the one who robs not, will be blessed and that is the law of GOD.” (3)

HELL IS A TORTURE CELL FOR THOSE WHO
HAVE MADE THIS WORLD A HELL. (4)

“Our nature wants peace, that is why GOD commands, “Kill all the killers who kill innocent people for things and for other satanic reasons and are the enemies of humanity & peace”. Peace is for the peaceful & right is for the righteous and **the way commanded by GOD is the only way of GOD, not the way commanded by a king or a lord or a god other than GOD** because there is no god other than GOD who can put us in any profit or loss. GOD Almighty never spares a king who becomes a king instead of becoming a servant of GOD and that is what annoys GOD and GOD tolerates not the kingship of those who become gods or kings or lords and rule or run affairs not according to the commandments of GOD but according to their own will and by such acts, whosoever will raise the sword against GOD, will be killed with the sword and that is the vengeance of GOD.” (5)

“Ages ago there was a king who was very cruel, rigid and was a dictator of his own nature. He used to kill people for wealth, cattle, women, land & for many other reasons. His name was Koshwa (the god of the people). Koshwa used to follow his own

laws and was a merciless king. When his greed & lust crossed all the limits and his sword started to lick the blood of innocent people due to his desires, a wise person of Koshwa's kingdom went to see a messenger of GOD who was a servant of GOD at that time & told him each & everything and asked him to come & join the people of Koshwa's kingdom so that GOD put mercy on them & help them and bless them with freedom." (6)

The servant of GOD said to Koshwa, "Be wise and remember, you will be killed if you will not act according to GOD. GOD likes not a ruler who rules the people of GOD according to his own laws but GOD likes a king who rules over people according to the commandments of GOD with justice & as a servant of GOD. Be a good king, a humble servant of GOD, kind to the people of GOD and ask GOD for the forgiveness of your sins. Follow the laws of GOD & I am here to guide you, so do you accept GOD or not, what is your answer?" (7)

Koshwa laughed at the servant of GOD and said, "I am a god myself and I will teach a severe lesson to all those who will not follow my commandments. Can't you see my kingdom, vaster than any other king or god, I suggest you to go back and never bother to advise me again, I don't know why, but I spare your neck. Tell your GOD that I will never accept your GOD and will fight with you & your GOD and will cut your neck if your GOD will interfere in my matters and tell your GOD that no

one can ever conquer me, I will not spare you if you will come again, be off, don't underestimate my power."(GOD forbid) **(8)**

The servant of GOD migrated to a faraway kingdom, where the king Sahawan heard him carefully and asked him for his guidance. The servant of GOD told him that he has brought news of victory over Koshwa for him and told him that GOD wants him to fight with Koshwa and win a complete victory and peace on earth. Sahawan agreed and announced the battle. **(9)**

Four times larger than the army of Sahawan, the army of Koshwa began their attack but found not any breakthrough till evening even by bearing an incredible loss of lives. Next day, after the day-fight at late night before daybreak, Sahawan's army attacked the army of Koshwa like a stormy wind and till daybreak they dipped their swords in the blood of Koshwa's soldiers and returned after setting fire to their tents. **(10)**

The next day the loss of Koshwa increased further, until evening his best cavaliers were killed. The battle finally settled on the fourth day, Sahawan's army attacked and broke through Koshwa's army and defeated him in a few hours. Koshwa tried to escape but was caught & was taken as a prisoner. **(11)**

Sahawan summoned Koshwa in his court after six days of victory and asked Koshwa to pay ransom for his life and before Koshwa's answer, the servant of GOD reached the court of Sahawan. When the king Sahawan saw the servant of GOD, he said, "Thank GOD! The victory is complete now and according to the tradition, I am settling the amount of ransom with Koshwa." — "Ransom, what ransom, GOD gave you the victory so that you cut Koshwa's head off but you are betraying GOD & the sword of GOD. GOD is severe in punishment and spares not the enemies at any cost." (12)

Then the servant of GOD took Sahawan's sword with a rapid action and in a single blow, cut Koshwa's head off, then took Koshwa's head in his hands and showed it to Sahawan and said, "This is the end of those who become gods & kings other than GOD instead of becoming servants of GOD and challenge GOD as enemies of GOD and follow not GOD as their Lord, look at this head, it was a king a moment before and you have the same head on your shoulders and even if you will not follow the commandments of GOD, the same is going to be your end. (13)

You wanted ransom but GOD wanted his head, so now GOD has won the battle — and according to barbarian's tradition, you took Koshwa's women, children & men as your slaves & took the cattle of the people in your possession & robbed other things of innocent people instead of

helping them, while they asked GOD for help & GOD blessed us victory over Koshwa as a result of their prayers. **(14)**

Since GOD wanted to help them and you robbed them, your act is against the will of merciful GOD. The tradition of robbing innocent people after victory like Koshwa can never be followed as a commandment of GOD and can never be held as an act of peace, which is the only religion of GOD Almighty. **(15)**

Sahawan! Listen carefully, the difference between you & Koshwa must be the difference of right & wrong. Remember King Solomon as an example who never took any ransom to allow the wrong and never robbed the people as a victorious king. Let all the prisoners go free and return their robbed things because it is a kingdom of GOD and you have no right to snatch from innocent people what GOD has given them. **(16)**

True religion is for GOD and there is no religion other than the religion of GOD and the religion of GOD is PEACE, peace for everyone whether someone believes in GOD or not, there is no compulsion in peace, the religion of GOD, as there is no god other than GOD and GOD is Merciful and the mercy of GOD is for everyone. **(17)**

Merciful GOD commands that there is no compulsion in the religion of peace, therefore, those

who will raise the sword to enforce their own law as god or lords or kings and will follow the traditions of barbarians and will allow false religions to prevail through ransom, as a punishment will taste the sword of GOD and GOD will never take any ransom to spare them and they will bear a severe punishment and those who will challenge GOD in the commandments of GOD will bleed to death and they will be killed by their own slaves or by the true followers of the religion of peace. **(18)**

GOD likes not killing and that is why GOD commands, “Kill those who make killing their religion and destroy peace on earth and are the enemies of the people of GOD.” **(19)**

Then the servant of GOD threw Koshwa’s head on the ground, stared at Sahawan and left his court and was not seen again by anyone. **(20)**



Chapter
159
READ

**WORDS ARE VOICES AND VOICES
PRODUCE PICTURES IN THE BRAIN. (1)**



“Read to learn” ___ “Read with the leave of your
Lord what your Lord created.” (2)

**PICTURES OF THINGS ARE THE WORDS OF
GOD.**

“Read” clearly means that the cosmic order of the universe & things in it make the universe a picture book of GOD for the readers. Each & everything is a picture indeed readable as a word of GOD. ___ “Read” also means that all of the creatures & their affairs contain verses of GOD which the wise can easily read in their own language. ___ “Read” tells us that all things are pictures and all pictures are names and all names are words and all words are voices and all voices contain their pictures in them to be things again in the brain. (3)

ONLY MANKIND READS & WRITES BECAUSE MANKIND IS SUPERIOR.

No one other than mankind reads & writes because they are superior and are taught by GOD to read & write. That is why only mankind has schools & libraries. (4)

Schools are the places where teachers teach to read pictures or to understand things with the help of pictures to awaken the conscious and realization. Libraries are the places where already known pictures are stocked as treasures of old & new knowledge for those who are in search of knowledge. (5)

All dictionaries contain nothing but pictures of the album of the universe & cosmos in words, which make pictures of the seen & unseen things in the brain. (6)

MEANINGS OF “READ”

The first meaning of “Read” is to look at & understand and that is what GOD means by commanding “Read”. Reading is learning and learning is essential for life to understand all things properly. (7)

So let's read trees, for example. It is said that trees which bring forth fruits & flowers are planted in gardens and trees which bring not fruits & flowers

are used as fuel. This reading reveals that the people who serve others according to the commandments of GOD to please their GOD will enter in the gardens of Heaven or Paradise and those who follow not the commandments of GOD and follow the Devil & give torture to others will burn in Hell. And that is a verse or the word of GOD.

And it clearly means that those who take care of the deserving & suffering people are blessed by GOD and those who neglect the deserving & suffering people are not blessed by GOD.

And to the best servant of GOD, GOD says, “I will bless those who will take care of you and I will neglect those who will neglect you.” (8)

GOD our Lord says, “If the readers of the universe & cosmos start writing their reading, seas of ink & pens made of trees will not suffice to record the verses of divine truth, even if another stock of ink & pens of the same size is brought to help.” (9)

MOTHER BOOK

It means simply, that the picture book of the Lord is limitless for the wise readers. This universe & the worlds in it are infinite as compared to the written words, which are already revealed to the readers as Holy Scriptures. (10)

GOD made reading essential through introducing the power of question to creatures. All questions are in fact incomplete answers and through reading acquire their completion to satisfy the mind & heart. All questions awaken awareness and critical questions put the line of differentiation between right & wrong, true & false, real & unreal and between divine & satanic. Questions are questions till answered and questions open the doors of the knowledge of the kingdom of GOD. (11)

THE GREATEST VERSE THE UNIVERSE IS A MOTHER BOOK OF ALL THE BOOKS. (12)

READING THE SELF

IF A BLIND WILL FOLLOW A BLIND THEN
BOTH WILL FALL IN A DITCH.

GOD our Lord enabled everyone's heart capable of reading the good & bad and right & wrong itself. So whosoever follows the "good" commanded by GOD in the heart is righteous and whosoever follows one's own will & follows not the "good" commanded by GOD in the heart is bad and is wrong in all affairs. (13)

The one who is GOD fearing & righteous-hearted & is innocent can read the commandments commanded by GOD and can know the "right" & "wrong" which appears in the heart and the one who is wicked, can not read right & wrong due to one's wrong acts which are sins & cause blindness of heart

and ultimately a sinner by ignoring GOD & the commandments of GOD becomes a blind-hearted, unable to see, realize & understand the Divine truth.
(14)

So the commandments of GOD are for the good & wise only who observes the verses of GOD and it is the wise to whom GOD commanded “Read” ___ look at & understand ___ “Read” ___ the creatures & their affairs to know what GOD has inspired for the heart & mind. “Read” is a commandment, which means, “Read yourself” and ask not a sin lover or a blind leader to show you the path. GOD says so because only GOD shows the right ways & GOD reveals to show you the right path through reading ___ so just “Read” ___ and “Read” because your Lord commands you and has enabled you to read. “Read”, read & read to know the verses around and the reality of the divine truth.
(15)



Chapter

160**PERSISTENCE OF MEMORY
TIME CONTINUES TO EXIST**

If you ask a person of 40 years whether he has lost 40 years or gained 40 years, the answer will be in two ponderable & amazing ways:

First, if he says, “I have lost 40 years”, he is right, not wrong, because he has really lost the 40 years.

Second, if he says, “I have gained 40 years of life”, even then he is right, not wrong, because he has really gained 40 years.

In fact he has gained 40 years by losing the 40 years and he has lost the 40 years after gaining 40 years. It is a fact that **in this universe,**

we gain what we lose and we lose what we gain.

(1)

In the book of law, GOD has ordained the fate of everyone on the principle of losing and gaining. One way or the other, we gain through losing and lose through gaining.

Whosoever gains life, loses it and whosoever loses life gains life and nothing more than that is happening as a universal act. Whosoever gains things ultimately loses them and only a gained thing one loses which means that losers gain the lost, and that is the theme of life. (2)

One comes in this universe from life and returns to life after one's death. One can not gain the next day without losing the previous day and without sleep which is equal to death there is nothing like a next day, thus whosoever becomes alive through birth ultimately dies for the next life. So this is the place where we exactly are, we came from life to life and are going to life through death. (3)

According to the divine truth, in the way of GOD & belief, loss is gain of a believer and for non-believers gaining is losing by all means and very few wise know this reality. (4)

It clearly means that we gain what we lose or spend for GOD and lose what we gain with selfishness because everything is perishable and every feeling passes away, today's worldly pleasures of a sinner become the sorrows of tomorrow and the griefs of a righteous turn into joys to cause satisfaction & peace in the soul & self because a righteous lives for GOD with patience & avoids evil works. (5)

MEMORY IS AN ANTI-CLOCKWISE ODYSSEY.

Memory is our used time, which always remains
with us. (6)

We plan our future clockwise and remember our past anti-clockwise. Our future is a fantasy-like fact yet to happen and our past is an undeniable real record. Our mind takes us into our past in an anti-clockwise order, that is why we reach in the past within no time. We always plan the future in clockwise order. We are heading towards our future in fact and we will find the future as past after the happening of all the incidents. All incidents will become the contents of our book of memory and will be called our past. We are gaining time clockwise and losing time to regain anti-clockwise. (7)

WE ARE IN FACT OUR PAST. In the time, the present casts our past by processing the future, fraction-by-fraction and decay-to-decay to become history. Physically, we are moving forward in clockwise time with the universe and that is why everyone has eyes in front and cannot see behind, until it becomes the front in the physical order, this means we always turn and see things in front and turn is essential even to see the past.

Due to the clockwise order, every thing moves towards its front whether it walks or crawls, flies or swims and no one has eyes on the back. (8)

Since no one can see the future, the future being unseen keeps us blind and we see our seen past even without eyes. (9)

Our memories persist and our time continues to exist. We are leading our life in a clockwise time & order and we view our future in the presence of anti-clockwise time with the persistence of our acts of the past. The persistence of memories alarms us that our acts of the past exist to serve some function concerning our future and they may happen to us again in future, may be in a very different way and such a happening in context of the action and the reaction will not be less than the Day of Judgment as forecasted by the readers of the book of the universe & the future narrators, known in our world as the messengers of GOD. (10)



Chapter

161

FRIEND OR MASTER

**AN ASKER ASKED THE SON OF MAN,
“THOSE WHO WERE THE PIOUS-ONES
AND WERE THE FRIENDS OF GOD,
CAN WE TRUST THEM AS HELPERS TO
SOLVE OUR PROBLEMS AND
CAN THEY HELP US IN THIS WORLD
IF WE CALL THEM?”**

SON OF MAN ANSWERED:

“THERE IS NO ONE EQUAL TO GOD TO BE A FRIEND OF GOD” please correct your question, as there is no god other than GOD and no one is equal to GOD, we can not call mortals as friends of GOD because friends are equal in friendship. GOD is GOD our Lord & GOD may treat a lowly creature as a very kind & merciful GOD but it does not mean that GOD has become equal to someone or someone has become a god with GOD to help people due to the friendship or love of GOD. A lowly creature of GOD or a mortal can never be considered equal to GOD to be a friend of GOD or a helper of GOD. GOD the One Alone Lord is our only Lord and we are nothing but servants or slaves of GOD. For example, a friend

is not bound to follow each & every commandment of a friend and can freely say “No” to a friend but a servant or a slave can never say “No” to the lord or master. So a friend is not equal to a servant or slave in status and we understand the difference between a friend & a servant and a servant & a master. And know that a servant can never be equal to his master and a slave is not a friend of his master. (1)

The books of the commandments of GOD tell us that everyone was a bondsman or a servant of GOD even the messengers of GOD & the righteous kings and they were not allowed to be called “Friends of GOD”, therefore, when you talk, always call righteous people as the “Servants of GOD” and be careful. Use your intellect instead of following wrong translations of the Scriptures & keep in mind that “Honour GOD” is the first requirement to be a servant or a slave of GOD and for a servant the love of GOD is one’s obedience of GOD. (2)

Now ponder over this allegorical example to have the perfect answer of your most important question:

THE WALL

“Imagine a wall in a desert which is almost touching the sky and has no ends on either side. According to the situation, the one who is standing on this side of the wall cannot make listen the one who is standing on the other side of the wall in any way. (3)

Now imagine three persons. The first one is on this side of the wall and the second one is on the other side of the wall and the third one is on the top of the wall and the person on the top of the wall can not only listen to the voice of the first one and the second one but can also make them hear his voice. (4)

There is a stream of cold and sweet water on the top of the wall while killing thirst is in the desert on both sides of the wall. Water is essential to overcome the heat on both sides and is required by both who are on either side of the wall. The water is in the possession of the third one who is on the top of the wall and who is merciful and kind and wants not anyone to die without water and that is why he keeps on hanging and descending his rope-attached buckets full of water for everyone. (5)

According to these unalterable conditions, I ask you my questions. I hope the truth will itself come out.

Answer my first question: The man on this side of the wall will call whom for water when he will be overcome by thirst? To the person on the other side of the wall who is not able to listen to his voice or to the one who is on the top of the wall and who can not only listen but also can answer his call and can send a fresh bucket of water for him?"

The asker replied: “Definitely to the one who is above all, on the top and who can reply and help.” (6)

“Now answer my second question: Would it be wise for the person who is on this side of the wall to ask the person who is on the other side of the wall to request the person who is on the top of the wall to send him water? While he cannot listen to any voice coming from this side of the wall, how such a person can help as a source of help to make a request for water to the one who is on the top of the wall?”

The asker replied: “I think such a request will be held as an act of ignorance.” (7)

“Now answer my third question: While both (the first one and the second one) are equal as beggars of water and totally depend upon the one who is on the top of the wall, would it be a wise idea for a beggar of water to call another beggar of water for water, while the beggar of that side is not replying to the beggar of this side?

Do you think the one who calls to the beggar whom he finds not and the one who calls to the one who is on the top of the wall & is always available as a listener, are equal in act?”

The asker replied: “Thanks to GOD, my heart is perfectly clear.” (8)

“Only GOD makes everyone listen to others, otherwise they are deaf even with ears and no one makes GOD listen because GOD, the Creator of the ears & the sense of listening needs not ears to listen or a sense of listening to listen or to understand the sayings word by word or to listen & understand with efforts because GOD is Almighty GOD & knows all things even before they are uttered. (9)

So always call the Almighty and All-able GOD, Who is eternally above all. Not those who are behind the walls of death or are dead as compared to GOD or those who are equal to idols and are considered by the ignorant as sources of GOD. The believers, who think that GOD is a handicapped GOD & listens not without sources or sometimes GOD listens & sometimes listens not, are poor at their intellect because GOD is not a handicapped GOD and GOD is All-able & Almighty. Only GOD makes people listen to each other and no one makes GOD listen to others and GOD is omnipotent & omnipresent and makes everyone’s heart beat for life, and is nearer than a breath & closer than life. GOD is nearer than all sources and is available to everyone. (10)

And please do understand the meaning of the wall which is between you and the incapable, or a one who is in Paradise being righteous or in Hell as a condemned one or who is dead in a grave and cannot help or answer any request. Please note that the one who appears in the guise of a righteous to deceive

the callers of the other-than-GOD or the friend of GOD is no one but Satan who is made of fire & is the enemy of mankind & is a genie, a creature and who changes his guise to deceive the worshippers of things & persons other than GOD.” (11)



Chapter

162

PANTHEISTS SAY,

**“ALL THINGS TURN INTO GOD &
GOD TURNS INTO ALL THINGS
THOUGH IT HAPPENS FOR A WHILE
BUT IT HAPPENS”**



Q___ “There is a time when all things appear as god & god appears as all things and one can see god everywhere like the one who says that god is in me & I am in god and god & me are not two but one & the same and I am nothing but real god & god is all things. So all those who believe in GOD as a Creator of all creatures and say that creatures are not god are away from the reality. In fact all things are god and god is all things and those who saw the glimpses of

that particular vision confirm that. What do you say?"

A___ "Yes, pantheists say so because they ponder not in their 'Self', on their 'Vision' and the visual which appears as god. They say that the intellect is not a source to see the real & right but it is a state of one's extreme love, which lets the viewer see & witness all things as god & god as all things. Their state of realization lets them see 'the vision'. They claim that only a real can see the real in reality in the real state. Since their real is not intellect based and is love based and as understanding is a work of intellect that is why they do not understand the reality of their own vision and know not that:

**THE ONE WHO SEES AND THE ONE
WHO IS SEEN CAN NEVER BE HELD AS
ONE AND THE SAME. (1)**

**A VIEWER & THE VIEW, BOTH DUE TO
'THE VISION' CAN NEVER BE THE
SAME AT ALL. (2)**

**SO AS A CREATURE THEY SEE AN
ILLUSION AND CALL IT THE
VIEW OF GOD. (3)**

**SINCE THEIR REALITY IS NOT BASED ON
THE SENSES OR INTELLECT,**

**IT CAN NEVER BE DECLARED THE
REALITY, BECAUSE THE WORD REAL IS
USED ONLY FOR THINGS WHICH
APPEAR TO THE SENSES,
AND THERE IS NOTHING IN THIS
UNIVERSE THAT APPEARS OTHERWISE. (4)**

**THEREFORE, IT IS CONFIRMED THAT THE
VIEW WHICH THE PANTHEISTS SEE
DUE TO THE VISION, IS NOT THE VIEW
OF THE UNSEEN GOD.**

**IT IS TOLD TO EVERYONE THAT NOTHING
RESEMBLES GOD AND VIEW OF THINGS
CAN NEVER BE THE VISION OF GOD. (5)**

**IT IS STRANGE THAT THEY SAY, THE ONE
WHO SEES AND THE OTHER WHO IS SEEN
ARE THE SAME,
WHILE THE ONE WHO SEES IS A
CREATURE AND THE OTHER WHO IS SEEN
IS A TYPE OF A THING AND THINGS CAN
NEVER BE HELD AS UNSEEN GOD
IN ANY APPEARANCE. (6)**

**SINCE GOD IS NOT SEEN AT ALL AND GOD
IS AN UNSEEN GOD, THEIR VISION
CARRIES NOT THE REALITY AND IT ALL
HAPPENS DUE TO THE POSSESSION OF**

**THE DEVIL, WHO CAN SHOW GREAT
VISIONS TO MISLEAD THE CREATURES OF
GOD ABOUT GOD. (7)**

REMEMBER ALWAYS: All the messengers of GOD preached the One Alone GOD of the creatures and warned not to consider things & persons as GOD and showed the right path of UNSEEN GOD. And none of them ever claimed that he is GOD or god with GOD and they asked people to obey GOD, worship GOD, honour GOD & serve GOD and none of them was a 'saint'. So follow the message of GOD which was given to everyone by the messengers of GOD for your salvation and remain away from the Satanic Visions & Thoughts.” (8)



Chapter

163**NON-BELIEVERS OR
BELIEVERS OF GOD WHO
BELIEVE NOT**

All those who believe in gods other than One Alone GOD or believe in gods besides GOD are non-believers. Because they forgot the First Commandment and neglected the Great Commandments of all the Holy Scriptures, therefore, they will not be considered as the believers of One Alone GOD on the Day of Judgment. They will be included in the people of Hell & the enemies of GOD. They forgot the meaning of the word “GOD” or they followed the Devil-guided leaders or they bothered not to read the Scriptures carefully or they followed their fathers who left for them their Satan-made religion. (1)

Though they knew that they will die ultimately or accidentally and will leave everything behind, even then they paid not any attention to the message of their Creator and kept on ignoring GOD and pondered not over the matters of this temporary life and perishable world. (2)

So those who still live must know that the word “GOD” is a combination of three alphabets.

The first one is “G” which means:

**THE ONE ALONE GENERATOR OF ALL
WORLDS & WHO IS THE CREATOR OF
EVERYONE & EVERYTHING. (3)**

And this is the answer of the question that, from where did this universe & cosmos come into its existence? And it further means that GOD is the One Alone who created the duration of life & matters of death & the sense of birth or creation.

The second alphabet is “O” which means:

**THE ONE ALONE ORGANIZER OF ALL
THINGS, SYSTEMS AND ORDERS
OF ALL THE WORLDS, WHO HOLDS THE
KEYS OF ALL MATTERS
CONCERNING EVERYONE AND WHO
MADE UNIVERSE & COSMOS A
WELL-CONTROLLED SYSTEM AND WHO
ALONE IS THE SAVIOR OF ALL THINGS. (4)**

And this is the answer of the question that why an apple tree brings not oranges on it accidentally and a seed or an egg follows its mother & father in its growth & ways of life and it is also an answer of the question that how did such an organized universe come into existence?

Organization of the system lets us believe the Organizer. The organization also lets us know that the universe is a perfect creation of a Creator and is not a result of any accident.

The third alphabet is “D” which means:

**THE ONE ALONE DESTROYER, THE
CREATOR OF DEATH & DESTRUCTION
AND OUR PERISHABLE WORLD. (5)**

And this is an answer of the question that who can destroy us if we do not believe or act according to the commandments? The answer is, the One Alone GOD Who is undefeatable and Who can destroy those who rebel or disobey and follow not the commandments.

Good news is only for the believers of One Alone GOD who obey the commandments of GOD and are positively following the right faith & religion like all obedient creatures of the Creator. And that grand religion from the first day is:

THE REAL RELIGION

- 1-** To have a strong belief in One Alone GOD as a savior & a protecting Lord and declare the faith through worship and real worship is to praise & pray to the One Alone GOD only by the rejection of all others & performance of humbleness showing dependability and begging the blessings & right ways to lead everyday life & life after

death. In the book of faith, the one who begs from GOD is blessed even if one begs the most ordinary thing of his need. (6)

- 2- To lead life according to the commandments of GOD (well mentioned in the scriptures). (7)
- 3- To believe in the justice & fairness of the Day of Judgment, which is ordained by GOD to pay back the acts, performed by the creatures without the interference of others such as people-made lords, gods & saviors. Since no one can know creatures better than GOD Almighty, therefore, no one can affect the perfect judgment of the Lord through an objection. GOD is our Lord and GOD knows each & everything, apparent or hidden and needs not others to witness facts to judge, therefore, helpers will not find any way to save those who are sinners & have earned Hell with their bad acts. (8)

“THE DAY OF JUDGMENT” IS A “DAY OF JUDGMENT”

Those who believe that on “the Judgment Day” people will save people from the judgment of GOD are the non-believers of GOD & the day of the judgment of GOD. Therefore, due to the belief in saviors & helpers other than the only Savior & Helper GOD, all those who are Devil-deceived and believe not in One Alone GOD who is the only Savior of all, will be thrown in Hell. (9)



Chapter

164

TRUE RELIGION

The true religion of GOD since the beginning of this world is:

**TO BELIEVE IN ONE ALONE GOD___ TO
PERFORM GOOD ACTS___ TO BELIEVE IN
THE DAY OF JUDGEMENT AFTER
RESURRECTION. (1)**

True religion was always the religion preached by all the messengers of GOD and true religion was always changed, modified or corrupted after the messengers by the followers of the evil forces under the instructions of Satan. Thus, after one messenger another messenger appeared to correct the wrong and to preach the right. In fact, all the religions of today were one great religion in the past because every religion appeared after one another to revive & correct the true religion and the true religion was always:

**TO BELIEVE IN ONE ALONE GOD___ TO
PERFORM GOOD ACTS___ TO BELIEVE IN
THE DAY OF JUDGEMENT AFTER
RESURRECTION. (2)**

All the messengers preached the same___ TRUE RELIGION and true followers of the messengers always followed the True Religion.

TO BELIEVE IN ONE ALONE GOD___ TO PERFORM GOOD ACTS___ TO BELIEVE IN THE DAY OF JUDGEMENT AFTER RESURRECTION. (3)

So, even today we believe in the true religion of all nations___ according to the saying of all the messengers.

It is written about Krsna:

“Krsna even discouraged his father Nanda Maharaja from worshipping the demigod INDRA because he wanted to establish the fact that people need not worship any demigod. They need only worship the SUPREME LORD, because their ultimate goal is to return to GOD to abode”. (Bhagavad-Gita, Introduction, page 20,21: published by the Bhaktivedanta Book Trust, 3764 Watseka Ave. LOS Angeles, CA 90034, U.S.A.) (4)

GOD said to Moses:

“I___ and I alone ___ am GOD and all other gods are unreal.” (Torah) (5)

Jesus told:

“NO ONE IS GOOD BUT ONE ALONE”. (NO ONE IS GOD BUT ONE ALONE). (Luke) (6)

And the GOD of all the messengers says:

“I__ and I alone am the NOURISHER of the Universe.” (Quran) (7)

And, the word GOD clearly means:

- 1- **G__ ONE ALONE GENERATOR OF THE UNIVERSE**
- 2- **O__ ONE ALONE ORGANIZER OF THE UNIVERSE & COSMOS.**
- 3- **D__ ONE ALONE DESTROYER OF EVERYTHING. (8)**

All Holy Books tell us that the “DAY OF THE GOD” is coming and before this day everything will be perished and nothing will be left but the One, Alone GOD to resurrect all whom GOD created for the judgment, therefore, take care and:

**BELIEVE IN ONE ALONE GOD __
PERFORM GOOD ACTS __ AND WAIT FOR
THE DAY OF JUDGEMENT. (9)**



Chapter
165
**A BLIND MAN
IN A MIRROR HOUSE**

Unseen GOD is an Unseen Creator and nothing other than GOD can be GOD & even the attributes of GOD are not gods. GOD created all that which one can think about and which a mortal can capture with senses & thoughts. (1)

The thoughts & the ideas of a mortal are just like the hands of a mortal and with these hands a mortal cannot touch the Unseen Creator of all things and with such hands, a mortal can find & touch things only and a mind-touched or hand-touched thing can never be GOD. Search & research of the creatures can touch & find created things only and the senses are not capable to have even a glimpse of their Unseen Creator, nothing resembles Whom.

This universe tells us that the might which GOD generated to create this universe is an unimaginable might and this universe is just a glimpse of it because it is a perishable universe, whether the universe exists or not ___ lives or dies, makes no difference to the All-able & Almighty GOD. Therefore, a thing is a thing whether it is an

idea or a picture within the frame of mind or an object or a sense and being a creation, it can never be its creator. (2)

A thought & its contents & elements are things and thoughts cannot help to make a vision of GOD because GOD is not made of things. The birds of thought can never fly over & around GOD as a thing or a thought, but they fly over & around the things of the infinite kingdom of GOD only. GOD is beyond of thoughts because GOD is the creator of mind and that which happens in it as thoughts or ideas. GOD created the mortal as a creature and a creature can never be a creator and that is why a mortal cannot create even a seed and bring it to life or grow it as a creature. GOD can never be encircled or encompassed even with a brain equal to the universe, because GOD is absolute in existence, beyond of all things & all senses. (3)

GOD is a real of reality believed or not believed. With the power of consciousness all minds are cosmic and all brains are universal but they cannot cross the cosmic & universal limits to understand the “Super-Real” Creator of “consciousness”. (4)

Most of the non-believers of GOD want to see GOD as a thing and since such a view of GOD is not available, they do not believe in Unseen GOD. Like non-believers of GOD who want to believe in GOD as a thing, there is another kind of the non-believers

of Unseen GOD who believe in things as god and say that all things are god & god is all things and this particular type is considered as the believers of GOD while they are not the true believers of the Unseen GOD. These people are called pantheists and both the non-believers & pantheists see things only and do not believe in Unseen GOD. Only those who see things as the creatures of GOD and through the study of the creatures realize that a creator of all things is not a thing and exists as Unseen GOD believe the Unseen GOD according to the preaching of the messengers. (5)

Eyes see more than the ears can hear and all minds think more than the eyes can see even then man makes not the real things but makes the images of things only. And images are not the real things. And things resemble not GOD. GOD is untouched, unseen, unfelt and unimaginable. GOD is believed by the believers truly and non-belief of GOD is another belief that is again directly concerned with GOD because non-believers do not believe in GOD due to their own reasons and because only an existent is denied and a non-existent is neither accepted nor rejected. Belief is a part of life and belief is an answered satisfaction of the believer's questions concerning existence. (6)

A non-believer cannot realize what a believer can realize in the state of faith. A believer can realize the presence of GOD, not with the senses but with the heart full of faith. It is the heart that believes &

realizes without seeing. In the world of senses, the presence of GOD is a feeling without feelings and such an experience is not for the non-believers, **as eyes can see in the light only, one can realize the presence of GOD in a perfect state of belief & faith only. (7)**

It is the belief only which one can have as a proof of one's own existence otherwise reality is not different from a dream and in a dream all things seem real and the one who see a dream cannot show one's dream to others. A believer can not show one's realized presence of GOD to the non-believers and the one who wants to realize the presence of GOD must positively embrace true belief because belief in the presence of GOD is equal to the eyes which see and without belief & faith one is like a blind person standing in a mirror house seeing nothing. In the world of faith & trust all things occur to strengthen belief only. Simply, everyone can understand that if we exist, GOD exists. (8)

**“OUR SELVES TELL US THAT
WE & THE EXISTENCE BOTH EXIST
BECAUSE OF
AN EXISTENT SUPREME CREATOR.” (9)**



Chapter
166
**REALIZATION
OF THE REAL OF REALITY**

LIVING IN A PARTICLE OF THE SEA-SAND
AND TRYING TO UNDERSTAND THE SIZE OF
THE SEA THROUGH A HOLE IN IT.

The biggest question which demands an answer is one's own existence, which is an undeniable truth, and other than that, all is a perishing scene. All things disappear when one disappears in a sleep and all things appear when one appears after the sleep and sleep is a short-term death. GOD blesses sleep & death the both and GOD gives life to a sleeping dead & a dead and GOD is All-able kind GOD. Sleep is everyday's blessing & in some cases life becomes a pain and death is a blessing but very few people know that. (1)

Since one has not created one's own self, therefore, one is not all-able and one can find the truth concerning the Creator through one's own creation & existence only and no one needs to ask anyone that who is the creator of life & death because everyone knows and replies "GOD". (2)

One can disbelieve every visible & invisible and can doubt whether it exists or not, but how can one disbelieve & doubt one's own existence & creation? The way the pain of a wounded-one cannot be felt by an unwounded and only the wounded can feel it, this is a truth of the same nature, only the existing one can realize the truth concerning the existence of GOD and only the created one can realize the Creator because:

**EXISTENCE EXISTS DUE TO THE EXISTENT
AND CREATION APPEARS DUE TO THE
CREATOR AND NOTHING HAPPENS
WITHOUT A CAUSE. (3)**

There is no doubt concerning this fact that all of us are the created ones. So how can a created one deny the Creator while one has not created one's own self. Therefore, denial of the Creator is nothing but ignorance. (4)

If the intellect of an inventor of a compass cannot be encompassed with a compass, then how can the Creator of intellect be encompassed with intellect? (5)

One can easily realize the truth by thinking how the creator of intellect can be encompassed with intellect, so a super-wise through the nature of intellect (which is ordained to understand the right only and accepts not the wrong) realizes the existence of an Absolute Creator. (6)

The Creator must be believed by the creatures because creations reveal the existence of their Creator. The reality of the Real cannot be explained with intellect-made ideas and concepts. Intellect is not more than the size of an eye-hole which enables master brains to see & try to map or prepare the concepts of reality according to their vision, while the reality is an open space vision, even larger than the infinite heavens & earth and a viewer sees only the smallest part of it. It is like living in a particle of the sea-sand and trying to understand the size of the sea through a hole in it. (7)

A normal belief of the creatures in practice is to put the intellect aside and prostrate in the presence of the Creator “The Real Beneficent” to express humbleness & dependability as a creature for further benefits, and that of course is the most natural way of celebrating this gifted life & its purpose and perfect belief is also the same, but with the realization of the reality through intellect & wisdom with revealed cause & reason. (8)

**IT IS A PERFECT BELIEF WHICH CAUSES
PEACE IN SOUL & HEART. (9)**

For believers, prostration is the surrender of the intellect. As a divine truth, knowledge & wisdom always & ultimately intend and lead to faith in the Creator of perfection and the Real of reality and the Beneficent and the Merciful, well known in every language as GOD our Lord. (10)

Chapter

167

**MEANING OF ONE &
ALONE GOD**

GOD ordained the meanings of oneness of GOD and the concept of One GOD for believers and explained reality in perfect terms, so that they can have a perfect belief of One Alone GOD. (1)

Almighty GOD means that GOD is free from all kinds of handicaps and is Absolute & All-able GOD. Nothing resembles GOD & there is no god other than GOD, is the meaning of One & Alone GOD. (2)

GOD is Absolute & Unseen and appears not as a creature at the level of creatures due to any kind of love or for any other reason. (3)

Believing in GOD as a GOD and as well as a creature at the same time is logically wrong because GOD is immortal and creatures are mortal, so those who believe in GOD in terms of things or a thing & as well as a GOD and believe in creatures of GOD as GOD or say that everything is GOD & GOD is everything, are the non-believers of Absolute Unseen One Alone GOD. GOD ordained mortality for

everything, which GOD created, therefore, a mortal can never be a GOD due to mortality. Believing GOD as an immortal GOD as well as a mortal GOD in terms of things is highly irrational. So, all non-believers of such kind must ponder over the Oneness of GOD ordained as the real belief. Oneness of GOD belongs to Unseen GOD only and that is why, being Absolute & Unseen & not to be known as a seen thing or a mortal, GOD always made & selected the messengers of GOD from the mortal people to introduce GOD. Unseen & Absolute GOD also means that GOD is above all ideas & concepts of the non-believers & pantheists. (4)

Since GOD is GOD and GOD is not a thing or a mortal beyond doubt, therefore, GOD reveals the message of GOD to the messengers through angels and to people through messengers, so that no one could imagine GOD in terms of things or a creature. Since all honours belong to the Lord Almighty, Who is the Unseen & Absolute GOD, the lowly servants of GOD obediently perform the works of GOD. The servants of GOD (angels) or the messengers of GOD (persons) first obey GOD their Lord and then preach & teach others the same and that is why all the perfect servants of GOD are examples for the imperfects. Since obedience of GOD causes prosperity, therefore, wise are only those who obey GOD. (5)

The teachings of all the messengers of GOD are:

- 1- **Honour GOD your Lord**
- 2- **Worship GOD your Lord**
- 3- **Serve GOD your Lord (6)**

‘Honour GOD’ means not to have a god, master or a savior other than GOD Almighty. **(7)**

‘Worship GOD’ means praise and bow-down in the presence of GOD only, for all kinds of help & safety and for all needs & problems just like the messengers of GOD. **(8)**

‘Serve GOD’ means to obey the commandments of GOD which are given to all people, to pay thanks to GOD and to pay the rights & dues of others. **(9)**

So all the nations which praise, honour, worship & serve a person as god other than GOD or consider a person equal to GOD or greater than GOD or a partner of GOD or a relative of GOD, one way or the other are misled & Satan-deceived. **(10)**

All the people who praise a person or persons other than GOD for the sake of some benefit and perform lowliness & humbleness before him or them are the worshippers of god or gods other than the GOD Almighty. These people will be declared as the enemies of GOD on the Day of Judgment. **(11)**

All the organizations, nations, people & persons which organize & arrange meetings, functions & occasions to establish their self-assumed or concocted saviors or equivalents of GOD and spend money & time to introduce their self-made ways to praise, honour, worship and serve their messengers or persons as saviors or friends or masters are misled and are the servants of Satan because they have forgotten to honour, worship & serve their One Alone GOD. (12)



Chapter

168

QUESTION OF THE AGE



How can we recognize a true leader to follow the true religion of GOD, or how can we earn successful salvation on the Day of Judgment, while there are many leaders in this world such as Christians, Jews, Hindus, Muslims and many others?

A LEADER WITH ABSOLUTE TRUTH

Almighty GOD our Lord chooses people from the people to speak the absolute truth and their identity is their unique knowledge given to them by GOD our Lord. They are not taught by sectarian religious institutions, but they are taught by the GOD All-knower and they are the teachers who teach the truth. They speak of One GOD to all people disregarding their creed, race, sect or religious norms. (1)

There are many ways to recognize such blessed ones but the most important of all which tells us that we reached a true & appropriate person are his answers of our questions, if he answers according to the guidance & commandments of GOD by taking their positive meaning with logic & reason and speaks the truth of its own nature which causes peace of heart and brings the mind from darkness to light, he will be held as a perfect guide blessed to the people by the Lord our GOD. (2)

Through his unique wisdom & the light of new knowledge we can easily understand his link with GOD and be careful please, if a person is not linked with GOD he can never be a true guide and he may ruin all our efforts made to please GOD our Lord. Jesus (peace be upon him) said:

**“When one blind man leads another blind,
both fall into a ditch”. (3)**

A true leader will always guide us with GOD-blessed knowledge & guidance according to the scriptures and a professional or a false leader will always try to please people according to their ideas and will not speak for GOD, but will speak for things & persons or saviors other than GOD. Such a leader will make people listen to what they already believe & practice to please their saviors & helpers other than GOD & want to hear some more exaggeration about their sectarian ideas & concepts and such a leader will never go against their sectarian thoughts to keep his trade profitable & running. Such leaders, when they face those who read the verses of GOD before them to show light & to reject their satanic ideas, they reject the Holy words & react like non-believers of GOD. (4)

MOST LEADERS ARE BLIND

Most of the leaders are blind and cannot guide us. You can easily recognize them because these leaders always call people to gods other than GOD such as persons, idols and other things instead of the Almighty One Alone GOD our Lord. (5)

THEY DO NOT ANSWER IMPORTANT QUESTIONS

Their ignorance is always exposed when they cannot answer important questions about GOD. Recently, a religious scholar who is well known these days was

proved ignorant & false with a question asked by a science student. The question was:

“It is told to us that GOD created everything, will you please tell who created GOD?”

After hearing this question, the leader laid down his arms & could not answer and instead of giving a proper answer of this important question, he mocked & laughed at the asker by replying, “On the Day of Judgment I will ask GOD that who created You and then I will answer your question”. Therefore, it is proved that the person who is being recognized as a real religious leader is not linked with GOD and is the product of a library. People of GOD are people of GOD and GOD always guides them, shows them the right way and answers all-important questions. The answer of this question was very simple. Please read:

A CREATED-ONE IS A CREATURE AND CAN NEVER BE HELD A CREATOR OF ALL THINGS OR GOD.

GOD is the only Creator, Who was never ever created by anyone and the reason is that GOD never gave the knowledge of creation to creatures. Even today no one can create a seed or an egg of anything in the heavens or on earth or in the waters beneath the earth. GOD our Lord is the Almighty Who first created the knowledge of creation to create and then created all things and allows not the creatures to create things, therefore, GOD is not a created-god

and since all creatures take birth & die and are equal to each other in this aspect, therefore, all creatures belong to One Alone GOD Who ordained their birth & death and this fact tells us that there is no Creator other than GOD. (6)

Since GOD before creation, created the knowledge of creation and with the knowledge of creation GOD created all things, GOD is not a creature-god. (7)

And as the Creator of the knowledge of creation, GOD is held as an Absolute Creator of all things of all times. “Nothing resembles GOD” means that GOD is not a creature or a thing and is Omnipotent and “There is no god but GOD” means that GOD is the only Creator Who created the sense of creation & all things and GOD is the only Savior of all things and only GOD can help us in all matters. We believe & worship the Almighty, All-able & Absolute Creator, not a creature-god created by someone who is above GOD. (8)

May the science student who asked the question about the creator know that a created one can never be a GOD. Such a one can be nothing but a creature, not a GOD at all. If the question is who is GOD? Then the answer is, the One Who created the knowledge of creation at first and with the knowledge & the ordained process of creation, created all things whatsoever they are. If it is asked

that, who created the knowledge of creation & created the first thing? Then everyone must answer that, the One Who is not the creation of anyone but is the Creator of the knowledge & process of creation and only such a One deserves to be called “ABSOLUTE GOD”. (9)



Chapter

169

HEROES OF GOD & HEROES OF THE DEVIL

The Concept of Bravery and Cowardness



GOD revealed the story of Abel (Habeel) and Cain (Kabeel) in the Scriptures to let mankind understand the meaning of bravery and cowardness. According to GOD, brave is the one who tolerates every evildoer with patience and fears GOD and answers not evil acts in evil terms even if it costs one's life. And a coward is the one who tolerates nothing against one's will & is impatient in all matters and forces others against their will to follow one's way &

will, due to the upper hand or jealousy, fixes others in trouble, tortures them and sometimes ultimately kills them to feel superior. (1)

The story of Abel & Cain clearly tells us the meaning of bravery & cowardness but mankind could not understand the meaning of bravery & cowardness told by their GOD and followed the Devil-made concepts of bravery & cowardness. (2)

According to the Devil, brave is the one who answers evil terms in evil terms and become a devil against a devil in taking revenge and tries to prove his dominance. As unfortunately today we have adopted these meanings of bravery to such an extent that when we see the killing of others, it pleases us and we appreciate the killer who kills as a Hero. Through movies & war scenes, Satan lets us see killing as an entertainment and as it is found no one thinks about the killed one and realizes the grief of the killed one's dependants, relatives or beloveds and no one ponders over this disturbing & chaotic situation as a human. And no one pays attention to the Devil who encourages the killing of mankind and who makes them killers of each other. (3)

It is surprising that no one realizes that the act of killing kills mankind only and it doesn't harm the Devil, while the Devil is the only enemy who inclines his possessed-ones through tactics & suggestions to kill each other and this was the fact which Abel (Habeel) knew, that if he would kill Cain

(Kabeel), he would be killing his brother and the killing of his brother would please the Devil and Abel (Habeel) wisely let not the Devil see the brothers kill each other for his amusement. (4)

It is a Divine Fact that Satan brings the forces of mankind against mankind & when the killing starts, sometimes he leaves the battlefield and sometimes amuses himself as a silent spectator and the performers of killing do not see the Devil behind the warfare. War is the worst affair of mankind. It seems as if mankind forgot the objection raised by the angels on the eve of the creation of Adam by saying that mankind will kill each other & lead a chaotic life and remembered not the answer of GOD to the angels that "I know what you know not". GOD said so because GOD knew that among mankind there will be such heroes who will not use the sword but will use their word to bring positive changes with tolerance, patience & knowledge and will cause harm to the Devil by disobeying him & by making their religion PEACE for everyone and that is why every messenger of GOD hated the sword. (5)

The heroes of GOD will pray even for those who will harm them & will torture them & who will not accept the religion of peace and will become their enemies. Heroes of GOD will survive to make humanity a religion of peace and will prove their sincerity with GOD by obeying the commandments of GOD and by disobeying the Devil in all matters & situations. (6)

The bravest man of all times will be the one who will harm the Devil finally to death with great efforts to save mankind from the Devil & Hell, and who will remain in the GOD-ordained state of peace with patience & tolerance. (7)

We are in a battlefield in which only the Devil is our enemy and the death of the Devil will bring time to an end. (8)

Just with this realization that the Devil is our worst enemy, all of us must disobey him by all means like Abel (HABEEL). So all courageous sons and daughters of Adam & Eve, come towards tolerance, patience and work against the Devil for the sake of peace by avoiding all evil acts & by following the commandments of GOD. Since it is the end of time, the reality has been exposed for those who can understand. (9)



Chapter

170

**THEY ARE GOING TO HELL IN
GROUPS BUT KNOW NOT.**

GOD

NO ONE IS ALL-ABLE OTHER THAN GOD
BECAUSE NO ONE IS GOD OTHER THAN GOD.

(1)

MORTALS WHOM PEOPLE PRAISE FOR
HELP AS THEIR HELPERS & SAVIORS ARE
THEIR IDOLS OR GODS WHO ARE UNREAL
BUT DUE TO THE DECEPTION OF THE DEVIL
THEY KNOW NOT & SERVE THEM FOR THEIR
REQUIREMENTS, DESIRES & PROSPERITY
AGAINST THE COMMANDMENTS OF GOD,
SUCH PEOPLE ARE SERVING NONE BUT THE
DEVIL & WORSHIPPING NONE BUT SATAN
AND EARNING NOTHING BUT HELL. (2)

THESE RIVALS OF GOD WILL BE THE
FUEL IN THE CELLS OF HELL & NO ONE WILL
SAVE THEM ON THE DAY OF JUDGMENT
BECAUSE NO ONE IS THE ALMIGHTY
SAVIOR BUT ONE ALONE GOD. (3)

BEWARE!
SINS MAKE THE HEARTS
BLIND.

About acts, every soul knows that all acts which affect the heart positively or seem positive to the heart are good acts and all acts, which affect the heart negatively or seem negative to the heart are bad acts. Prevention of bad acts and performance of good acts makes the heart a believer of GOD and improves the heart to such an extent that a heart can tell that which verse is from GOD & which saying is satanic by its positive or negative affect on the heart or attraction or repulsion. And a pure heart due to its purity & perfection can say, “Since this saying is against my heart it is not a verse at all”. The sayings of Satan fail in the end to prove their reality, but the sayings of GOD fail not in their nature and remain as facts & exist to prove their reality. (4)

The commandments of GOD are natural as laws and are not commanded against the heart of a righteous but an evildoer due to evil acts or sins thinks that the commandments of GOD are commanded against nature because such a one due to Satanic possession knows nothing about nature & its purity & positivity. Since each & every commandment of GOD is natural in its purity, therefore, whosoever in the state of sins says that the commandments of GOD are against one’s nature, is a person repelled by nature and that is what only a

blind-hearted can conclude about the positivity of nature & commandments of GOD. (5)

A blind heart is a production of sins. Since nature & all natural laws in fact are the commandments of GOD, the follower of one's unnatural streams finds them against one's will & lifestyle. (6)

To decide the right and wrong, GOD ultimately opens a heart which remains in the state of obedience of GOD. Thus only a righteous can say that whatsoever is against my heart is wrong and that is the highest rank of a GOD-guided heart. Therefore, according to the law & reality, only a GOD-guided can say that a blind-heart is a dead heart or a person with a dead heart is a dead person or a person with blind-heart is a blind person in the kingdom of GOD.

In the state of belief, keeping the self organized by acts, performed with wisdom & knowledge according to nature is a great task, and that is a test of mankind within the limits of birth & death and achievement of the desired result is not possible without following the commandments of GOD which are naturally constituted for mankind, so committed & sincere obedience performed by following the commandments of GOD with a complete understanding leads to perfection. (7)

In the state of wisdom, a complete self & soul and a perfect self & soul are both different. Every creature is complete in its creation but the obedience of GOD our Lord is required to be a perfect creature. In short, everyone will have to prove one's rank as a human and to succeed; one will have to meet the requirements of the commandments of GOD because the commandments of GOD are in fact the requirements of GOD-required humanity. That is the religion; a way of life known as the right or straight path. (8)

A religious person is not a person who believes in the religion but a religious person is the one who practices religion in the state of belief, by believing One Alone GOD as the only obedience-worthy & praise-worthy Lord through performing good acts according to the commandments of GOD & keeping in view the Day of Judgment of GOD. (9)

A person who is religious by name and is not righteous in acts is equal to a non-believer of GOD. It is essential for a believer to perform the belief & faith in all kinds of circumstances without a compromise with the Devil or the Devil-guided or the Devil-manifested. (10)



Chapter

171

**ADAM & EVE AND THE
FIRST COMMANDMENT**

**OUR PAST YESTERDAY, OUR PRESENT
TODAY AND OUR COMING
TOMORROW.**



FIRST COMMANDMENT

They were enjoying their prosperous life through observing only one commandment of GOD and that first commandment of GOD was,

“Not to go near the evil tree and not to eat the forbidden fruit”. (1)

And there was Satan in the Gardens. They rejoiced their life for a long time and then their sense of adventurous curiosity evoke negatively and brought them near the evil tree and there they were tempted by Satan who told them that if they would eat the fruit of the eternal tree they would become immortal like GOD and since GOD does not want anyone to become immortal other than GOD, GOD has named the tree of eternal life as the tree of evil. He told them that if they will taste the fruit they will become gods and then they will never die and will remain in the Gardens forever. Thus the Devil made

the forbidden fruit their savior for eternal life and to make them believe so, Satan swore upon GOD that he is not lying at all. (2)

The temptation of Satan worked and they made the evil fruit their savior other than GOD while they had been commanded by GOD not to make a savior other than GOD and not to believe in a god or gods other than GOD. Since they tasted the evil fruit against the first & the only commandment of GOD and committed the worst sin of making a thing their savior, they lost the Gardens and the joys of their peaceful life and GOD expelled them from the Gardens. (3)

After the expulsion they came to know that it was Satan who had misled them & trapped them to make them disobedient creatures of GOD. (4)

BEWARE PLEASE!

Yesterday, there was only a single commandment of GOD to follow in the Gardens of peace & prosperity for Adam & Eve. The only commandment which they had to observe was their Old Testament, which they ignored & abandoned and received a New Testament from Satan and that Testament was based on lies to deceive them according to the today's Old Testament and it is a fact that it was their New Testament which caused disaster & tragedy.

And, according to the Old Testament, Satan's New Testament of that time was to make a savior other than GOD and the first savior which Satan made was a thing, the evil fruit. And Satan's first lie was about the eternal life. Thus whenever Satan appears, Satan makes a savior, (a person or a thing) and it is always to ruin the eternal life. (5)

Keep in mind. GOD allows not to make or to have a savior other than GOD for the forgiveness of sins & to achieve the eternal life.

It is a voice of yesterday which is coming today, asking people to make a savior other than GOD. The voice of the Satan which caused the tragedy of yesterday can be heard again even today and it is being told to the sons & daughters of Adam & Eve that make Jesus your savior other than GOD for the forgiveness of sins & to achieve the eternal life by accepting Jesus as a son-god & your savior (god other than GOD and savior other than the Almighty Savior GOD) because under heaven there is no salvation without this faith. (6)

BEWARE PLEASE!

Since GOD has not eliminated the first commandment and will judge all matters according to it on the Day of Judgment, it is all up to you to make your tomorrow a success or a tragedy. (7)

Whosoever will disgrace GOD by making a savior other than GOD or will dishonour GOD by making a god other than GOD will not be saved by anyone tomorrow on the Day of Judgment. Please ponder over all the facts & details of the first commandment and history of the commandments of the Old Testament. To decide your future wisely keep your eyes open and do not accept any faith blindly, without the answers of the questions which appear in mind to guide your soul. Only One Alone GOD is GOD and only GOD is our Savior and all other gods or saviors are unreal because GOD says:

“I and I alone AM GOD and all other gods are unreal”.

Ponder over this commandment again & again because this commandment is the last commandment also and no one can change this commandment and only the faith in this commandment will be the cause of salvation. (8)

Whosoever will follow Satan will face the worst results because now the result is not the expulsion from the Gardens but it is the punishment in Hell forever. (9)

**REMEMBER THIS FOREVER ___ IT IS TOLD
BEFORE THE HAPPENING.**



Chapter
172
ABOUT FOOD

**DISTORTED DRINKS & DISTORTED
FOODS, DISTORT THE NATURE OF THE
CREATURES.**

Eat even less than the hunger because a filled stomach blocks the brain and food affects the power of thinking or mind. **(1)**

Food strengthens the body but makes the mind dull and hunger awakens the mind & strengthens the soul, so eat less than the hunger to become wise. **(2)**

People mix spices in food to make it tasty and a tasty food is always taken more than the hunger so in the parts of the world where spicy foods are popular ignorance prevails in masses. **(3)**

Vegetarians who eat non-spicy food remain peaceful and away from blood pressure & blood-concerned diseases such as diseases of the heart. **(4)**

Flesh eating makes the nature of the eater wild and increases sexual desires. So flesh eaters who kill

animals & eat them lose the sense of realization and become wild and due to their wild behavior become creatures of lust. The animals that drink blood as a drink and use flesh as a food always set out to conquer the world around them and such creatures harm & kill others to capture their females and that is the life called "wild life". **(5)**

The nations who choose the flesh of the pig to eat become shameless because the flesh of each animal carries its instinctive characteristics and flesh of the pig carries the curse of shamelessness. It is evident that the nations who do not eat pig and the nations who eat pig are different in their sexual characteristics. The nations who do not eat pig are not naked and the nations who eat pig have nothing to hide. GOD banned the flesh of the pig for flesh eaters because of its characteristics & the effects and allowed the flesh eating of the animals with horns because they do not kill others to eat and being vegetarian are peaceful and are not wild beasts and GOD also banned all those birds & beasts that eat flesh because of their characters. Anyhow, eating of flesh according to GOD-ordained limits is safe and is not a sin or harmful but otherwise it is harmful because it raises the level of the wildness of all kinds of animals & birds and makes them beasts. **(6)**

Keeping fasts increases peace lovers who become the leaders of souls by gaining knowledge & wisdom and flesh eating of the forbidden & evil

birds & animals increases warriors who invent all kinds of weapons to cut the throats of others. (7)

It is strange that even today, most of mankind is not aware of the value of food & its balanced use though it is observing the creatures of GOD and their selection of food according to their nature & instinct and is eating food without selection and is eating everything blindly which is available as food without knowing the effects & results and is not aware of the nature & value of food. (8)

One must eat & drink according to the verses which GOD revealed through the creation of nature by studying other creatures to understand the characteristics of food and by observing the effects of food on creatures and one must follow nature as religion to select the balanced food to be a person of knowledge & wisdom and remember, fast keeping is a key to the city of knowledge & wisdom because it awakens a human in a man and raises the level of realization. (9)

It is strange that after the message of GOD, the nations always forgot that peace is the only divine religion and nature is a key to it and there is no compulsion in the religion of GOD, which is nature and only knowledge & wisdom can bring peace to this world by changing people through the change of heart & soul. (10)

Food plays a main role in determining one's behavior. The righteous eat the right food which they earn themselves and keep themselves always right in every aspect of life and only righteous people are according to nature because all of their acts serve peace & the peaceful. So let peace flourish by becoming peaceful & righteous. (11)



Chapter

173

**KNOW GOD
THROUGH THE SENSES OF
THE UNIVERSE**

“All things are limited within the orbit of universal senses and that is why a thing is not GOD but a creation of GOD due to its limits.” (1)



A villager asked, “How can we understand GOD, where did GOD come from, whenever I think of this I feel my mind is blowing a fuse and I get lost. Can you answer my question?”

Son of man replied, “It is the first and the most important question of a man’s mind.

One must ponder over the senses of the universe to know about GOD. This universe is based upon five senses and the five universal senses apply on each and everything which exists in it.

The five senses are:

- 1- **Birth**—All things are creation and those who breath, take birth to become alive.
- 2- **Time**—All things are passing with passing Universe.
- 3- **Space**—All things happen in space to be existent.
- 4- **Evolution and Decline**—All things grow through evolution and perish away through decline.
- 5- **Death**—All things die or perish ultimately. (2)

These senses declare a thing as a thing and a creature as a creature and these senses apply not on the creator of these senses and due to these senses, things & creatures can never be declared as GOD and these senses declare GOD as GOD. (3)

1. GOD MUST BE BELIEVED AS AN ABSOLUTE CREATOR. THE CREATOR OF THE SENSE OF CREATION AND THE PROCESS OF BIRTH,

AND WHOSOEVER IS A BORN-ONE OR A CREATED-ONE CAN NEVER BE HELD AS GOD. (4)

2.GOD MUST BE BELIEVED TIME-FREE, BEING THE CREATOR OF TIME. SINCE GOD-CREATED TIME & AGE WHICH AFFECT THE EXISTENCE OF THINGS, THEREFORE, PASSING & PERISHING THINGS & CREATURES CAN NEVER BE HELD AS GOD. NO ONE OTHER THAN GOD IS FOREVER OR TIME-FREE AND GOD IS ETERNALLY ABOVE ALL, BEING THE CREATOR OF ALL. (5)

3.GOD MUST BE BELIEVED PRESENT EVERYWHERE, BEING THE GOD OF EVERYWHERE AND WHOSOEVER TRAVELS IN SPACE, COMES & GOES, CAN NEVER BE HELD AS GOD BECAUSE THE ONE WHO GOES FROM ONE PLACE TO ANOTHER OR COMES FROM ONE PLACE TO ANOTHER, CAN NEVER BE BELIEVED PRESENT EVERYWHERE & IN ALL DIRECTIONS. (6)

4.GOD MUST BE BELIEVED AS GOD, THE ORDAINER OF THE PROCESS OF GROWTH, EVOLUTION & DECLINE AND WHOSOEVER IS GROWING OR IS GETTING WEAKER OR WHOSOEVER EXISTS BETWEEN BIRTH & DEATH, INCREASES & DECREASES AND ULTIMATELY PERISHES AWAY CAN

NEVER BE HELD AS GOD. SUCH A ONE CAN NEVER BE BELIEVED AS AN ALL-ABLE & ALMIGHTY DUE TO THE CHANGES WHICH OCCUR IN THE ONE AND DECLARE THE ONE HELPLESS. (7)

5.GOD IS THE CREATOR OF LIFE & DEATH AND WHOSOEVER LIVES & DIES CAN NEVER BE HELD AS GOD. GOD IS ETERNAL & EVERPRESENT AS A CREATOR OF LIFE & DEATH. (8)

So universal & cosmic senses introduce GOD to the creatures and creatures are asked to believe GOD as an unseen GOD because GOD is the Creator of eyes & vision and needs not eyes & vision to see and eyes can see only things through vision and can never see their Creator so it is told that nothing resembles GOD. (9)

Creatures are also asked to believe GOD as an image-free GOD because GOD is the Creator of all images and the process of imagination, so GOD can never be imagined. GOD is above what creatures can think & visualize through their imagination and is beyond of the process of understanding. (10)

Since GOD is the Creator of all creatures and is the Creator of the process of creation, GOD can never be a creation of any god or a creature-god and must be believed as an Absolute Creator & Absolute GOD. (11)

A man is just a brain and his body is nothing but a ring in the tail and since GOD is the Creator of the brain and all which happens & takes place in it, therefore, the brain can not touch GOD with its senses because GOD is not a creature or a thing but the brain can understand & realize the presence of GOD through the senses of the universe to believe. **(12)**

Astonishment serves as a key to believe. Knowledge is a creation of GOD and a brain is a source to gain knowledge and available knowledge is of creatures and things only that is why only astonishment occurs when the brain attempts to know something about the Creator of knowledge and all things and since the brain is also a limited source it produces nothing but astonishment.

**KEEP IN MIND, THESE TWO GREAT
INFORMATIONS:**

- 1) GOD is above all things, being the CREATOR of all things & creatures and GOD is not a thing or a creature at all.
- 2) GOD is UNSEEN and nothing resembles GOD and whenever one thinks about GOD, astonishment declares that no one can know GOD as a thing or a creature and demands the surrender of the intellect in the presence of GOD, to be a believer of an unimaginable GOD. **(13)**

So whosoever wants to believe GOD in true terms must bow down his face along with the brain to prostrate, to declare that I believe in Absolute GOD Whom nothing can encircle or can imagine or know like a creature or a thing. (14)

So believers in this universe bow down their brains to prostrate and to express the belief and trust in the Unseen GOD. (15)

SINCE
ALL THINGS AND CREATURES EXIST
BECAUSE OF GOD,
PRAISE BE TO GOD.
(16)



Chapter
174
THE LOST DESTINATION



Perhaps one in a million is leading one's life as a journey to a certain destination and most of the people are on their own ways which lead nowhere. So today's world is a city of the lost or spiritually

dead people. Who do not know that one way or the other they must work hard to enter in paradise otherwise they will be nowhere but in the Hell. (1)

IGNORANCE WILL NOT SERVE AS AN EXCUSE ON THE DAY OF JUDGEMENT OF GOD AND THE DEVIL OR ANY OTHER PERSON WILL NOT BE RESPONSIBLE FOR THE ACTS & BELIEFS OF THE PEOPLE. AND THE JUDGEMENT DAY OF GOD MEANS THAT NO ONE WILL BE A SAVIOR ON THE DAY OF JUDGEMENT, MENTIONED IN ALL THE SCRIPTURES AS A WORD OF GOD. (2)

According to the commandments of GOD those who are performing good acts obediently due to fear of the Day of Judgment of GOD and strictly believe in only One Alone GOD and ascribe not any partners or relatives of GOD and trust that only GOD is worth worshipping and understand that GOD must be worshipped through the praise of GOD, through prostration & good acts and through begging of all provisions, will find the All-able & Almighty GOD as their Savior on the Day of GOD and will enter in Paradise with the will of GOD. (3)

**BUT THE LOST ONES & THE
DEVIL-DECEIVED WILL ENTER IN HELL,**

WHO

- 1) BELIEVED NOT that GOD is ONE and there is no god other than GOD and GOD is Alone because there is no god besides or with GOD. (4)
- 2) TRUSTED NOT that only ONE ALONE GOD can cause profit or loss. If GOD wants to bless someone and against GOD someone or the whole universe wants to put the one in loss, even then the one will be blessed by GOD whom GOD wants to bless & no one or the whole universe will be able to stop GOD and if GOD wants to put someone in loss and against GOD someone or the earth & heavens want to protect the one, even then the loss will happen so there is no reason to believe in a god or a savior other than GOD. (5)
- 3) OBEYED NOT the commandments of GOD and instead of following the commandments, did acts against the commandments of GOD due to their desires & lust and they followed the Devil & the suggestions of the Devil & by believing in a god or a savior other than GOD Almighty for the sake of forgiveness of their sins & for the sake of their salvation they made their REAL GOD their ENEMY because the REAL GOD commands not to make a savior or god other than GOD. The Devil deceived them and made them the non-

believers of the only Savior GOD and made their saviors other than GOD for free salvation and they due to their lust & due to their ignorance accepted the Satan-preached concept of free salvation. (6)

4) HONoured NOT GOD as GOD and made or believed in Devil-made gods & saviors to be the enemy of GOD. (7)

Please beware—making of a god other than GOD is the worst sin which will never be forgiven at any cost. (8)

They were in love with sins so the Devil prepared a trap called “salvation through faith by believing a savior who washed the sins of mankind with his blood”. And all the sinners came in his trap to believe him according to his suggestion because everyone of them wanted sins & salvation together and they made a god & a savior other than the GOD Almighty Who is ONE & ALONE, and they committed the Devil-desired sins to be in Hell with him.

So such deceived believers along with other non-believers will:

ENTER IN THE DEPTHS OF HELL. (9)

Keep in mind, honour GOD clearly means that do not make a god or a savior other than GOD and do not worship a thing or a person as god other than GOD. (10)

Chapter

175

**GOD IS UNSEEN
BUT TO DECEIVE,
SATAN SHOWS THE UNIVERSE
AS A VISION OF GOD
AND**

**PANTHEISTS SAY,
“GOD & THE UNIVERSE
BOTH ARE THE SAME AND ARE
ONE.”**

-
- 1- “There is no difference between GOD & the messengers of GOD.”
 - 2- “GOD is in me and I am in GOD, so it is not me, it is GOD.”
 - 3- “Abraham was GOD, his dagger was GOD, his son was GOD, the lamb was GOD & what happened was GOD.”
 - 4- “One achieves GOD and becomes the same as GOD when one ends, one’s existing existence to blend in the existing GOD.”

- 5- “Whatsoever we worship, we worship GOD because nothing exists but GOD, so all religions are right & the same because all religions worship, one way or the other, things or persons or something as GOD.”
- 6- “Praising a person or a thing is equal to praising GOD.”

BECAUSE

“Nothing exists but GOD”

OR

“Everything is GOD and GOD is everything”

OR

“GOD & the Universe are the same”

This belief of pantheists is entirely different from the belief which the messengers of GOD preached because not a single messenger of GOD was a worshipper of things & persons and all of them worshipped the Unseen GOD and believed that nothing resembles GOD. (1)

So let's see who is right & who is wrong, those who say that GOD and the Universe are the same or those who say that GOD is Unseen & nothing resembles GOD?

The saying “Everything is GOD & GOD is everything” opens these highly important questions

that if it is so, then who is Satan, a thing or a god or a creature of GOD or nothing? And why in the first commandment of GOD, a worshipper of the image is mentioned as a rival of GOD? For the answers, please read:

**JESUS SAW THE DEVIL AS A
CREATURE OF GOD
AND NEVER BELIEVED THE DEVIL AS GOD
AND NEVER TOLD ANYONE THAT LIKE
ALL THINGS
THE DEVIL IS ALSO GOD
AND THAT NOTHING EXISTS BUT GOD. (2)**

THE TEMPTATION OF JESUS

Then the Devil took Jesus to a very high mountain and showed him all the kingdoms of the world in all their greatness. "All this I will give you", the Devil said, "If you kneel down and worship me."

Then Jesus answered, "Go away Satan! The scripture says, 'Worship the Lord your GOD and serve only GOD.'" Then the Devil left Jesus and angels came & helped him.

(Matthew, Chapter 4, Verses: 8 to 11)

THIS STATEMENT TELLS US:**1- *“Then the Devil left Jesus.”***

These words tell us that the Devil was not a part of the self of Jesus or a kind of energy of the spirit of Jesus, but the Devil is a creature of GOD and all those who say that the Devil is nothing but an energy of the self are wrong. (3)

2- *“Then the Devil took Jesus to a very high mountain and showed him all the kingdoms of the world in all their greatness.”*

These words tell us that the Devil is powerful enough to show great visions which even today one cannot see without a telescope or a television and all those who say that through great vision it is proved that “Everything is GOD & GOD is everything” have seen a satanic view of things & are Devil-deceived, because the saying that “Everything is GOD” is the denial of the Unseen GOD and the saying that “GOD is everything” is the denial of the verse “Nothing resembles GOD.” (4)

The following is the most powerful part of the statement and the light of guidance till the Day of Judgment.

3- *“All this I will give you”, the Devil said, “If you kneel down and worship me.” Then Jesus Answered, “Go away Satan! The scripture says*

‘Worship the Lord your GOD and serve only GOD.’”

These words tell us that there is no god other than GOD because there is no one worshipping other than GOD. Jesus is a worshipper of GOD and Jesus is not a god or a son of god at all. Since Satan tried to deceive Jesus and Satan can never try to deceive GOD, therefore, Jesus was not god in any sense. (5)

And the Devil was not a kind of the self of Jesus or Jesus was not a kind of god in his self and the Devil is a thing, a creature of GOD and the Devil comes & goes to deceive the righteous people and it is not easy to recognize & defeat the Devil, for example:

**GOD TALKED TO MOSES ON MOUNTAIN
SINAI, THROUGH FIRE THEREFORE TO
DECEIVE JESUS,
SATAN BECAME THE FIRE OF
MOUNTAIN SINAI TO TALK LIKE GOD
BUT FAILED TO DECEIVE HIM,
AND TO DECEIVE
THE DISCIPLES OF JESUS,
SATAN BECAME JESUS ON THE MOUNTAIN
GALILEE AND DECEIVED THEM AND
EVEN TODAY**

**THE DEVIL-DECEIVED KNOW NOT THIS
MEGA FACT THROUGH ANALYTICAL
STUDY OF THE OLD &
THE NEW TESTAMENT. (6)**

When Satan tactfully appeared in the guise of the fire like the fire of mountain Sinai to deceive Jesus and asked Jesus to kneel down and worship him, Jesus recognized the Devil through the knowledge of the Scripture which says, “Do not worship an image or a thing and always worship the Unseen GOD because nothing resembles your Lord, the One Alone GOD and serve only GOD.” (7)

Jesus, due to his true faith & knowledge of the Scripture, remained firm and worshipped not the Devil because the Devil appeared as fire which is a thing that is why Jesus not only recognized him but also rejected him due to his image & dialogue and the Devil failed & could not deceive him; but after the three days of the crucifixion, when on the mount of Galilee, Satan tactfully appeared as Jesus to deceive the disciples of Jesus, they first of all knelt down and worshipped him and forgot the very first commandment:

**“Worship the Lord your GOD and do not bow
down before an image because nothing resembles
GOD and serve only GOD”**

and from him they got a new religion based on the belief in three gods & the forgiveness of sins through faith in a god other than GOD & a savior other than

the Savior-GOD and no one said, “Do not worship him. He is not GOD and if he asks you to worship him then like Jesus say, ‘Go away Satan! The Scripture says, ‘worship the Lord your GOD and serve only GOD’.” The Gospels tell us that only a few doubted as they saw the ethereal image but later on they also worshipped Satan in the guise of Jesus. And up till now they are serving him as a god instead of worshipping & serving the Real GOD. (8)

**THEY DECEIVED JESUS AND SATAN
DECEIVED THEM**

Their worst sin ruined them and due to their sin, the Devil deceived the disciples on the mountain Galilee because they ran away at the time of arrest & deceived Jesus and left him in the lurch and committed the worst sin. (9)

**JESUS WARNED, “DO NOT GO THERE”
AND THEY WENT THERE.**

Jesus warned everyone not to believe anyone as Jesus after him, but no one remembered his warning. The Scripture says that Jesus said,

“Then, if anyone says to you, ‘Look, here is the Messiah’ or ‘There he is’ (On mountain)” do not believe him. For false Messiahs (The Satan) and false prophets (The Devils) will appear; they will perform great miracles & wonders in order to deceive even the chosen people of GOD, if possible.

Listen, I have told you this before the time comes. Or if people should tell you, 'Look, he is out in the desert' (or on the mountain), do not go there; or if they say, 'Look, he is hiding there' Do not believe it. For the son of Man will come like the lightening which flashes across the whole sky from the East to the West." (10)

(Matthew, Chapter 24, verses: 23 to 28)

AND THEY WENT THERE.

Jesus knew that after him, somewhere the Devil will appear & will show his miracles & wonders and will deceive his disciples & by diminishing his divine truth, will introduce evil concepts and will make them his messengers, that is why he told them everything beforetime. (11)

Unfortunately, the disciples failed to follow Jesus and when the Devil appeared in the guise of an angel before the women on the grave of Jesus & said, "Jesus is raised and now is not here, go to his disciples & tell them to go to the mount of Galilee to see him." The women forgot the warning of Jesus and ran to the disciples and said, "Look, Jesus is out there on the mountain of Galilee & is waiting for you." Though the disciples of Jesus did not agree fully with the women but anyhow they decided to go there & thus they forgot the warning of Jesus, "Do not go there" and went to the mountain of Galilee to

see the miracles & wonders of the Devil in the guise of Jesus, and not only did they worship the Devil against the first commandment of GOD but also received a new three-gods-based religion from him. **(12)**

It is the Devil indeed that they contradict their own statements, for example, on one hand they say “GOD himself came to this world as Jesus so that He could walk & talk with people” and on the other hand they say “Jesus is the only son of GOD” while a father & a son are two different characters and can never be considered the same and both are earthly creatures of the Unseen GOD and both resemble not GOD at all. Their saying is a satanic exaggeration and their making of a god other than GOD is to serve the Devil and Jesus was not a god at all but a man, a responsible servant of GOD & a worshipper of GOD. **(13)**

So, all those who are serving the messengers of GOD as gods & saviors have been deceived by the Devil somewhere in history because they are not serving GOD, their One Alone Lord & their only Savior, according to the commandment “Serve only GOD”. **(14)**

4- *“Then the Devil left Jesus and angels came and helped him.”*

These five words “Devil left and angels came” are very strong in their meaning. These words

tell us that like angels, the Devil is also a creature of GOD & is a thing and can never be GOD. (15)

NOW

In the light of the Scripture, the belief of pantheists that “Everything is GOD & GOD is everything” is proved satanic, because Satan is a thing & a person and Satan is not god at all. And no one, even the most ignorant person will agree to say that since everything is GOD, therefore, Satan being a thing is also god. So, all those who believe that “Everything is GOD” are the believers of Satan as god. (May GOD forgive & forbid). (16)

**SATAN IS SATAN AND IS NOT GOD AT ALL
BUT EVEN THEN THE PANTHEISTS OR
ISLAMIC SUFIS ACCEPT NOT SATAN AS
SATAN DUE TO THE SATANIC POSSESSION
& THEIR SATANIC VISION. (17)**

It is written about Satan that he was one of the JINN, a creature of GOD. See these references:

GOD CREATED SATAN BEFORE ADAM.

1- Verily GOD created man of potter's clay of black mud altered. And the Jinn did GOD create aforetime of essential fire.

(Al-Quran, Chapter 15, Verses: 26, 27)

**SATAN IS A CREATURE MADE OF
FIRE.**

2- *Satan said, “I am better than him (man) You createdst me of fire while him You didst create of mud.”*

(Al-Quran, Chapter 7, Verse: 12)

SATAN IS A JINN.

3- *He (Satan) was of Jinn.*

(Al-Quran, Chapter 18, Verse: 50)

With these references, it is proved that Satan is a thing & a creature of GOD and those who believe in “WAHDATUL-WAJOOD”, that “Everything is GOD & GOD is everything” or “GOD & the Universe are the same” are not only the deceived-ones but are precisely the non-believers of the Unseen GOD, nothing resembles Whom. **(18)**

Not believing the Devil as a creature or a thing, and by leaving the GOD-revealed facts aside, and believing due to vision that “Everything is GOD & GOD is everything” is clearly believing Satan as god and believing so is the worst sin. **(19)**

Since Satan wants to remain hidden to hunt & deceive people as their enemy, his followers say that “Satan is nothing but a kind of one’s own self or

one's own energy" and hide him by hiding the revealed verses of the Holy Scriptures and they provide him whatever he wants and serve him by filling Hell with those who obey them and in return the followers of the Devil as special disciples share the spiritual powers of the Devil and perform various miracles & wonders and enjoy fame & get lots of money from people who seek their help to fulfill their desires.

These saints & magicians of white or black magic deceive ignorant people and fulfill their own desires with their money. That is why they always advertise to attract the buyers of magic or those who roam about here & there to seek the saints to pray for them. Their act of advertising makes it clear that they are unable even for their own selves to become rich overnight. In fact, it is the money of the people which enables them to gain this world & its pleasures. About the devils, who attract the people of desires, it is said,

**“WHEREVER THERE IS A DEAD BODY, THE
VULTURES WILL GATHER”. (20)**



Chapter

176

**THE ONE AND THE SAME
SATAN LIVES BEHIND IDOLS,
GRAVED PERSONS AND
GODS & GODDESSES OF THE
PEOPLE TO SHOW THE PEOPLE
THEIR PRESENCE.**

Behind all devi devtaas, idols & graves, lives the one & the same Satan while their worshippers believe that behind each & every devi, devtaa, idol or grave a separate spirit exists and that there are many Devi Devtaas or Oliyaa & each has its own attributes & powers to bless his beggars, servants & worshippers and that is why the help seekers visit place to place & idol to idol, spend time & money and face the problems & difficulties of long journeys, climb mountains & cross deserts and no one knows the reality that their open enemy Satan visits & deals with them at every place, which the devils run like a trade-centre or a shop day & night and on these shops people sell their belief in One & Alone GOD-Almighty and buy desired worldly things. (1)

**Krishan Jee said in the Baghwad Geeta,
“Those whose intelligence has been stolen by**

material desires surrender unto demigods and follow the particular rules and regulations of worship according to their own natures.”

(Chapter 17, Verse: 20)

This is true indeed & clearly evident by the names of the gods & goddesses of the people such as “KALI MATA” the goddess of life & death or time, “MAUJDARIA” a friend of GOD (wli) who blesses everything especially sons, “MAI SUHAGAN” a ‘divine bride’ who makes love affairs a success, “DATA” a friend of GOD (wli) who blesses treasures, “IMAM SAHIB” a ‘peer’ who increases business, “LAKSHMI” a ‘devi’ who blesses all things & makes the poor rich, “INDRA” a ‘devtaa’ who gives victory, “BHOGAN DEVI” a goddess who provides sex and many other devis, devtaas & oliyas whom people worship for their specific powers to fulfil their material desires. (2)

Greed & lust make people blind and they follow all the ways which lead to gods other than the GOD & to the fulfilment of their worldly desires, everywhere in this world, wherever these gods are placed, people reach and worship (Praise, obey & beg) them, in fact they worship none but please Satan, their enemy and know not that they are not worshipping any demigod but the Devil only. (3)

Greedy & lusty sinners know nothing about the real GOD and think that their demigods are all-able & almighty, while being unreal they are nothing

and Satan in his different guises appears as each & every demigod to show that each & every people-made god & goddess other than the REAL GOD is real, thus through vivid visions Satan deceives worshippers that they are on the right path. (4)

It is true indeed that whatever as a result of worship his worshippers gain is nothing but an evil fruit (Unsolvable problem & the torture of a lifetime). (5)

Behind all the seen or unseen people-made gods or goddesses other than the real GOD, it is always Satan who is active to deceive people. For example, **the Satan which appears as Kali Mata (The Devi of Time) is the same Satan which appears as Wli Qalander, because the visions which appear & the happenings which happen for both of them are the same.** (6)

Then the rituals which are performed to please Kali Mata are the same rituals which are performed to please Wli Qalander and for both of them the same kinds of acts are performed & the same kind of songs of praise are sung with the same kind of offerings, dance & drums. (7)

The bath of the idol of Kali Mata which is given & performed with specific things & formalities as rituals is the same bath which is given to the stones of the grave of Wli Qalander. The same things are used & the same things are performed for both.

Of course, the idol of Kali & the grave of Wli Qalander are different things but for the worshippers who worship both are equally the same due to the similarity of the concepts behind them and the only difference which is evident is the difference of nations. Kali Mata is worshipped by the nation known as Hindus and Wli Qalander is worshipped by the nation known as Muslims. (8)

Thus the similarity of both of them confirms this fact that behind both, the one & the same Satan is active. To both nations, Satan gave the same education and taught them to leave the One, Alone, Unseen, All-able & Almighty GOD of all creatures and worship things & persons and people are blindly following Satan and know not that their worship of demigods or people-made gods & goddesses is equal to the worship of Satan, the enemy of GOD & mankind. (9)

With different ideas & beliefs, Satan is being worshipped everywhere; somewhere as an idol & somewhere as the grave of a person & somewhere as a demigod (Devta) & somewhere as a demigoddess (Devi) in this world and the hearts of the people who worship things & persons are the same everywhere. (10)

Research tells us that in each & every city, there are Devil-made gods & goddesses and there is a crowd of worshippers around them and that is going on in all nations & religions and religious

leaders do not stop people to worship things & persons and have become the disciples of the Devil. (11)

ASTONISHING FACT

It is astonishing that everyone knows that GOD is Almighty & All-able, even then the followers of the Devil are worshipping idols & persons or gods & goddesses about whom they do not even know if they are almighty or not. So even today they are not ready to worship the All-able & Almighty GOD and the followers & worshippers of the Devil have abandoned the most Merciful GOD due to their desires & lust. (12)

True indeed, people have become the rivals of GOD due to the Devil and know not that Hell is waiting for them and they have totally forgotten the first commandment of GOD & are badly deceived by the Devil. (13)

GOD says:

“I ---- and I Alone ---- Am GOD and all other gods are unreal, nothing resembles Me in the Heavens, or on earth or under the Earth in waters and whosoever will make an image and will worship it will be my rival.”

So please pray to GOD for the forgiveness of your sins and quit the religion of Satan and embrace the true & pure religion of the One Alone, Unseen,

All-able & Almighty GOD to be blessed as soon as possible. (14)

ONE & THE SAME SATAN

All things & persons worshipped as saviors for the profits & benefits of this world or for the forgiveness of sins on the Day of Judgment are the same & similar, because the maker of these saviors is the one & the same Satan. Though nations have all the essential differences to be different, but each nation believes in a savior, just like the other nations and there is hardly any difference of belief in saviors. All saviors are being worshipped to satisfy the lust of this world & for the sake of all kinds of sins & their forgiveness and for success on the Day of Judgment. So almost everyone is committing the worst sin. (15)

The similarity of rituals & belief in saviors tells us that behind the saviors, the one & the same Satan is the sponsor of all nations. (16)



Chapter

177

**Continuation of the torture of torment
without any leisure & rest**

**HAVE YOU SEEN
HELL**

?

**VISION THROUGH EYES IS ONE OF THE
WAYS TO HAVE A VISION. (1)**

Q: In a letter, a sinner asked: What is Hell? Have you seen it or just like me have you just heard about it? Sins are our nature, don't you understand that? Is it not a madness to feel fear of a thing which no one has seen?

Ans: The preacher replied: Dear brother, think for a while that you are tightly fixed in a cell made of metal-stone, red with heat and then think about the continuation of the torture of torment without any rest & end and then think about the high temperature fires blowing around you and then feel your helpless body & skin burning in it and finally feel that you can not move to react & cry for help because no one listens there; yes, doing so may cause a little glimpse of Hell, a place for sinners. (2)

Dear asker, I was doing so after reading a verse when I was taken to Hell by the Hell-keepers in a vision stronger than the vision of these eyes and I still remember its taste. (3)

When I saw a place fire-red everywhere with high temperature blowing fires and the open doors of metal-stone cells & the cries coming out, I was convinced through the vision that it is nothing but Hell. I asked a Hell-keeper, “Who is crying in these cells?” He said, “The souls of the sinners while the sinners are doing sins in the world.” (4)

After his reply I asked again, “Do the sinners in the world know that or not?”

He said, “They know through the guilt in their souls but they do not care & understand.” (5)

“Why have you brought me here?” I asked him in fear.

He said, “We brought you here so that when you go back, you can tell them about what you saw here.” (6)

Thank GOD, after his reply, the vision ended - ---- making me half dead and after the vision all pleasures of this world practically became meaningless & dead for me. As a remembrance of the vision and to assure its truth, a gift was given to me and that gift was the fear of Hell & its fire which

penetrated in my body and disabled it to sin and whenever I intend to sin, my body practically fails and does not obey my intention. Believe me, I saw the Hell, though it was a single section of it but it was a living Hell. (7)

It was not a satanic vision because later on my battle with Satan began. Satan wants me not to tell people that there is no savior but GOD & that the satanic promise of forgiveness of sins through belief in saviors & beloveds of GOD is false and because Satan stops me and allows not to warn the sinners about their end on the Day of Judgment. (8)

Believe it or not, I am telling you the truth that only the GOD-fearing talked about it and Hell is a place seen by all those whom GOD showed it. I witness that there is a vision stronger than the vision of these eyes and according to the vision, I am telling you the truth that all which the messengers of GOD (Peace be upon them) told us & is revealed in the Holy books is an absolute truth. (9)

**REMEMBER, NO ONE WILL SPEAK FOR
THE FORGIVENESS OF SINNERS IN
THE COURT OF GOD AND THE PUNISHMENT
OF HELL FOR THOSE WHO
COMMIT SINS IS CERTAIN. (10)**

TORTURE CELLS OF HELL

Sinners will be folded for the cells of Hell as before birth they were in three folds in the mother's womb.

First fold: Heels to the hips.

Second fold: Knees to the shoulders.

Third fold: Head in the knees to chest.

And these three folds of the body are due to the narrow space in the torture cell where the body fits tightly without any vacant space left to fill and the body gets completely compressed within the metal-stone walls for the penetration of the highest temperature fire's heat, of the Hell. **(11)**

The cells of Hell are made of stone with the contents of baked hard metals known as metal-stone. Metal-stone absorbs maximum heat & becomes amber red without melting to agonize the celled bodies. **(12)**

These cells are without windows or holes and their doors are locked from the outside and the voices come out only when the door is open and in Hell everyone will be alone and no one will ever know who is where, so everyone will remain parted from relatives & friends forever and never will they know about one another. **(13)**

The bodies of the sinners will burn in the cells and will remain burning and the burning will never cause death or unconsciousness but somewhere in the span of torment there may be a change of skins to allow more torture. **(14)**

Poisonous matter of ulcers, hotter than the heavy melted metals will be the drink of fire-burnt thirsty sinners and the bowl of puss boiling with heat will be offered to them after the thirst of ages and thirsty sinners will drink it like camels who drink water of the oasis eagerly after the thirst of days & raise not their heads from water till the thirst is quenched but there is a difference between the water drinking of a camel & the puss drinking of a sinner. The sinner's drink will pierce the mouth & throat and the chest & stomach of the sinner with its piercing force of heat and will come out & will flow out of the neck & stomach. **(15)**

The food of the sinners will be Zaqoom, the worst bitter cactus which brings fruit on it like the heads of the mammal bats, harder than stone with nails on it and that fruit of Zaqoom will not pass to the stomach through the throat being the fruit of the acts performed against the commandments of GOD. **(16)**

The punishments of Hell are not like the punishments of this world. The punishments of this world begin and take a duration of time before happening and there is a relief after the happening of

the torment but the punishments of Hell are continuous without certain durations such as the durations before or after the happening of the torment and there is no relief or rest or end at any stage. Hell will keep on giving torture in a constant state in the torture cells of the metal-stone which allows not the body to breathe easily or to move in reaction. (17)

If you would think for a while that you are tightly fixed in a metal-stone cell of Hell and facing the torture, only then perhaps you will understand what I am trying to tell you. (18)

Remember! Pleasures & pains physically tell us that every living being is made for pleasures & pains. Pleasure belongs to Paradise & pain belongs to Hell and both physically exist, where living beings will live forever according to the revealed messages.

The day is not far when sinners will see Hell with their own eyes and will enter in it with the Devil, due to their non-belief or belief in gods other than the GOD and due to the acts performed against the commandments of GOD and due to making the Judgment day of GOD, the day of their saviors other than GOD. (19)

Please remember what I am telling you today. Be kind to your body and let it not sin because sins are fire; the fire of Hell and facing the sins after the

judgment of GOD on the Day of Judgment is the worst thing which GOD ever created. **(20)**

Sayings of Jesus tell us that the tortures of Hell are beyond imagination. Jesus said,

“If your hand or your foot makes you lose your faith (and lead to sin), cut it off and throw it away! It is better for you to enter life (Heaven) without a hand or a foot than to keep both hands and both feet and be thrown into the eternal fire. And if your eye makes you lose your faith (and lead to sin), take it out and throw it away! It is better for you to enter life (Heaven) with one eye than to keep both eyes and be thrown into the fire of Hell.”

(Matthew, Chapter 18, Verse: 8 to 9)

“You have heard that it was said, ‘Do not commit adultery’ But now I tell you anyone who looks at a woman and wants to possess her is guilty of committing adultery with her in his heart.

So if your right eye causes you to sin, take it out and throw it away! It is much better for you to lose a part of your body than to have your whole body thrown into Hell. If your right hand causes you to sin, cut it off and throw it away! It is much better for you to lose one of your limbs than for your whole body to go to Hell”. **(21)**

(Matthew, Chapter 5, Verse: 27 to 30)

In this world there is a bit of relief in the physical reaction against infliction and there is a relief in crying due to pain. Keep in mind that in Hell, no one will be able to move his body in the metal-stone cells to react against the torment & to expel the infliction and the cries will die within the cells and will not be heard by anyone anywhere excluding GOD and the voices will not cause anything but inside the cell one's own noise for one's own ears and outside the cell just a buzz. One's teeth will cut one's tongue and nothing will happen and only the buzz of the billions of the torture cells & punishment chambers will rise as the voice of Hell mixed with the blows of fire. (22)

It is the voice of Hell due to which it is called "JAHANNUM", a word containing the voice of the blowing fire from the depths of Hell.
(23)

Keep in mind, there are no days which will pass or years which will cause death or a day like the Last Day to announce the end of all things. Forever, till the Heavens & Hell exist, Hell will live & no one will ever escape or will be brought out by anyone after the final decision of Almighty GOD Whose promises are not false and that is the punishment for those who commit the worst sin & describe GOD as a handicapped creature, such as the people who believe that GOD is a father while a father is a creature (a male) on Earth which resembles not GOD at all or the people who believe that GOD is a lover

of someone while GOD is eternally above all, being the Creator of all & the people who say that they believe in the friends of GOD, saviors of the Day of Judgment & gods other than GOD and perform acts against the commandments of GOD. (24)

So please let not your self commit the worst sins and refrain from going against the commandments of GOD and perform not any injustice because there is a day, the Day of GOD for the justice, coming soon as a Day of Judgment. (25)

May GOD on the Day of GOD save us along with the believers of the One Alone GOD and forgive our sins according to the promise of forgiveness with those who strictly believe in the sovereignty of GOD and whom the fear of Hell weakens to the extent that they perform not anything against the commandments of GOD. May GOD include us not in the rivals of GOD and bless us the Gardens where there is life and its Heaven. (26)

ONLY GOD IS OUR SAVIOR.

NO ONE IS ALL-ABLE & ALMIGHTY AND NO ONE CAN HELP & SAVE BECAUSE NO ONE IS GOD OUR LORD. (27)

Remember always:

“Only GOD saves” (28)

I hope now you understand that what makes the GOD-fearing people careful and why they do not commit sins and worship GOD for help. (29)

If you want a change, then read this letter daily or once in a week. May GOD bless you with true faith. (30)



Chapter

178

THE STORY OF SATAN

Before the creation of Adam, GOD Almighty created genies with smokeless & flameless fire. (1)

With the passage of time, Satan progressed rank by rank and through obedience became the best among his fellow genies and was called Belial. (2)

His obedience further achieved the rank of an angel, known as Azazel. (3)

Years & years passed and Satan kept on obeying GOD for further high ranks and then the time came when GOD ordained to give Satan an

open invitation to exhibit his level of obedience with free will before all angels to declare him the best among them and for that, GOD called the angels including Satan and commanded them to perform three acts always and advised them to never disobey GOD in any condition & for any reason and that if they would act upon the three commandments always without a question then on the day of the test they would be declared the best among all creatures and GOD told them not to forget:

1. To obey the commandments of GOD and never disobey or ignore GOD their Lord. (4)
2. There is no pride in obedience, therefore, never let pride overtake obedience in the presence of GOD and always remain lowly to obey GOD before the creatures of GOD. (5)
3. Never let your rank become a hurdle in obedience because obedience will always raise your ranks in creatures and never forget that all honour belongs to GOD your Lord only. (6)

These three commandments for the three acts were declared as a key to the highest rank of obedience and given to all the creatures to obey one way or the other in all conditions & at every price. (7)

Then age after age passed and Azazel kept on obeying GOD and surrendering in the presence of

GOD unconditionally to the limit that he became a guide & a leader of the angels to teach them self control and ways to obey GOD. **(8)**

Then a time came when Azazel became sure that very soon GOD will announce his superiority & will declare him the best among the creatures of GOD. **(9)**

No doubt that many genies & angels were also working on the same promotional lines for the achievement of the highest rank. Thus finally came the time of the test of obedience. The test of obedience was essential to justify the rank giving because all angels wanted the highest rank of obedience. **(10)**

So the day of the test came and GOD decided to announce the final decision of the promotion of the best to the highest rank of obedience. To test the obedience of the angels, GOD created a creature with mud and named him “Adam” and exhibited his nature and his kind as a creature and then brought him before all the creatures who were on the rank of angels. **(11)**

Then GOD commanded, “I am about to place a servant with the highest rank of obedience to serve Me in the Earth, therefore, before the eyes of Adam, worship Me through prostration to accept My will.” **(12)**

The test was there and to obey, prostration was the ultimate surrender to show the acceptance of the will of GOD and the highest obedience was to obey without a question and the desire “TO BE THE BEST AMONG ALL OBEDIENT CREATURES” was also there in every heart as the best thing to ignore & sacrifice to obey & honour GOD. (13)

So, all those who were worshipping & obeying GOD for the highest rank were in a fix; to obey or not to obey?

No one could sacrifice & ignore the desire “TO BE THE BEST AMONG ALL OBEDIENT CREATURES”. (14)

Because they thought that GOD has given the rank to Adam and is asking them to accept the decision of GOD through prostration. So to them obeying was losing the desire of the highest rank and everyone among the contestants wanted to gain the highest rank & no one was willing to lose it. While the matter was highly simple according to the law of GOD, in the chapter of desires it is said, “The one who loses for GOD in obedience, gains and the one who gains through disobedience, loses.” (15)

At first, there was a silence & then the angels spoke, “O Lord our GOD! Are we not obedient enough and do we not remember you as creatures should remember their Lord their Creator and honour you as GOD? This creature, according to us, will

destroy peace of the Earth through bloodshed & violence.”

Since GOD knew the reality of the test of obedience GOD said,

“I KNOW WHAT YOU KNOW NOT.” (16)

Then GOD introduced Adam’s creaturely status as a new creature and GOD let Adam show his ability of putting the names of things for the sake of knowledge. “The knowledge of the word” surprised the angels and they managed to prostrate in the presence of GOD but they lost the test because they obeyed not the commandment of GOD without a question. (17)

Still Azazeel remained still and obeyed not the commandment of GOD.

On his silence GOD with mercy addressed Azazeel and asked three questions to remind him of the previous three commandments.

GOD asked Azazeel:

- 1. Who stopped you to obey your Lord?**
- 2. Are you taken by pride?**
- 3. Are you of the highest rank? Then why did you not obey? (18)**

GOD is GOD & GOD knows all that is hidden and GOD knows all that is apparent and needs not any inquiry, therefore, the questions of GOD were just as reminders. Azazeel would have passed the test and would have achieved the highest rank, by obeying GOD without saying a word, after the reminders of GOD but due to his desire & leadership Azazeel remembered nothing. (19)

The answer of Azazeel made him the loser and he forgot the basics of the obedience of the Lord and instead of asking for forgiveness, he made an excuse to refuse GOD. He said:

“O Lord! You made me with fire (High caste & superior) and made Adam with mud (Low caste & inferior).” (20)

GOD already knew that GOD made Adam with mud & Satan with fire & what he said & what was in his mind. In short, the angels lost their test due to question and Azazeel lost the test of obedience due to his refusal & excuse to obey GOD. Since the one who disobeys can never be considered even obedient, therefore, the question of giving the highest rank of obedience to the disobedient does not arise. (21)

The desire of Azazeel possessed him and worked as a cause of disobedience and his free will due to his choice between obeying GOD and obeying the desire of the highest rank put him in a fix and his

desire did not let him understand that it was the test of obedience & nothing else and it was the time to obey and achieve the highest rank of obedience by giving up the desire for it. And his Lord commands him to show his highest level of obedience and requires everyone present there to see that there is no one other than Azazel who can obey his Lord without hesitation and who can sacrifice the highest desire to obey his Lord and who can honour GOD by all means and only he is the one who deserves the highest rank of obedience, but what a tragedy, his desire made Azazel the Devil through its possession and due to the possession of desire, Azazel not only disobeyed his Lord before everyone but also gave a reason to disobey the One Alone GOD. Anyhow, it was the time to perform unconditional surrender by leaving all desires aside and by obeying the Lord. The obedience of the Lord was the only way to succeed and achieve the highest rank of obedience. (22)

POSSESSION OF DESIRE MAKES DEVILS

It is true because even today the Devil wants us to make the same mistake and follow our desires & him instead of the commandments of the Lord Almighty our GOD. Because he ignored the unconditional surrender & obedience of GOD and protested against GOD without knowing the will of GOD and not only asked GOD to give time to prove Adam & mankind as inferior creatures but also challenged GOD in the creation of Adam, he was

declared degraded in all of his achieved ranks, therefore, after losing all hopes he himself became Satan. It is true because even today whosoever loses all hopes become a Devil. If he had obeyed the Lord Almighty, he would have achieved the highest rank and there would never have been a Satan. **(23)**

Is it not strange that Satan is punishing mankind for his own mistake & wrong and is fighting with us a battle which he has already lost and is playing a match that will not take him to any victory stand? **(24)**

Satan became Satan himself when Satan asked GOD to give him time to mislead Adam & his descendants. He blamed GOD & said:

“The way you have misled me, I will mislead mankind.” (GOD forbid)

On this reply, GOD said:

“All those who will follow you, will be in Hell with you on the Day of Judgment.” **(25)**

It was really a tragic incident which took place and Satan dishonoured the commandment of GOD for the first time by disobeying the commandment of GOD and instead of gaining the highest rank of obedience Satan gained the worst rank of disobedience by disobeying the Lord for the first time. **(26)**

Later on, Satan kept on misleading Adam & his descendants through his lies & through his false promises. There is a long list of satanic acts but in short, the worst satanic thing is to disobey the commandments of GOD due to the possession of desires. (27)

In the world of GOD, there can never be a creature without a free will. (28)

In fact, whosoever disobeys GOD is a Satan and whosoever obeys GOD is a righteous servant of GOD. GOD blessed creatures with free will and it was due to free will that Azazel became a Satan himself and GOD granted him the permission to be Satan in lieu of his obedience. It was not a plan of GOD because Azazel gave a reason to disobey GOD by saying, "O Lord! You made me with fire and made Adam with mud." The refusal of Satan tells us that whatsoever happened Satan did with free will. Therefore, with free will, whosoever disobeys GOD becomes a Satan and even today, people disobey the commandments of GOD due to their free will and become Satan and Satan guides them to disobey GOD with free will and gives his suggestions to follow their lust & to ignore what GOD revealed for guidance. The first & the worst sin which Satan did was to disobey & blame GOD for his own wrong. So whosoever does the same is a Satan and Hell is the only punishment for such devils. (29)

Anyhow, the competition for the highest rank remained active & even today it is open for all those who are living on this Earth & who will take birth in future and this competition will come to an end with the end of this world and with the end of the process of pregnancy & birth. The process of birth tells us that as long as creatures are taking birth, the competition of free will, will remain active. **(30)**

With free will, each & everyone is capable to take part in the competition of the highest rank of obedience, and history tells us that only our father Abraham (Son of Adam) who tried to sacrifice his son under unconditional surrender in the obedience of the commandment of GOD won before. Abraham followed whatsoever was commanded to him without a question of objection and proved that GOD was right when GOD said about Adam, “I know what you know not.” **(31)**

With regards to father Abraham who defeated Satan due to free will, this information is given to all those who exist. **(32)**



Chapter

179**PANTHEISM OR SUFISM****A SELFISH SELF IS NOT A SATAN**

Most religious scholars and almost all pantheists (Sufis or Sufias) do not believe in Satan as a creature of GOD and explain Satan as one's own self or a negative energy within the self. These leaders ignore the verses of GOD concerning the existence of Satan. The existence of Satan as a creature of GOD & as the enemy of all, allow not to believe in the theory of the pantheists (Wahdat-UI-Wajood) in which they say, "Nothing exists but GOD" or "Everything is GOD & GOD is everything." It is clear that Satan is included in things which are believed as GOD & then GOD is included in things to declare the oneness of GOD as a thing and clearly Satan is not believed as Satan, as an independent creature of GOD whereas Satan is a creature other than GOD & other things but they believe in everything as GOD including Satan as GOD. (1)

DIFFERENCE OF WORDS

The followers of the messengers of GOD who believe in the One Alone GOD as an Unseen GOD,

strictly believe that nothing resembles GOD & declare that:

“There is no god but the One Alone GOD”

According to the Scriptures, they are righteous believers of One Alone GOD because like Father Abraham, to declare the oneness of GOD every believer says:

- 1- **GOD is my Lord and I include not things in GOD as gods.**
- 2- **GOD is my Lord and I include not persons in GOD as gods. (2)**

This belief in total is a contradiction of the belief of the Pantheists who, instead of saying, “Nothing resembles GOD” say, “Everything is GOD”, and instead of saying “GOD is Unseen” say, “GOD is everything”, and instead of believing:

“There is no god but the One Alone GOD”

They declare their belief in the following words:

“Nothing exists but GOD”

which means that everything is GOD & GOD is everything and through this faith they do not hesitate to worship things & persons, while according to the teachings of the messengers, worship of things & persons is the worst sin and the

worship of things & persons is equal to the worship of Satan. (3)

ALL RIVERS FALL IN THE SEA

Pantheists allow their followers to worship all things & persons because whosoever worships, worships GOD only. So in Pantheism all idol worshippers or grave worshippers or the worshippers of animals or the worshippers of other things & persons are all worshippers of GOD and all are righteous & all are of the same rank.

While believers of the Books & the followers of the messengers of GOD strictly ban the worship of things & persons and to such worshippers who worship things & persons give the news of Hell and guide people to worship the Unseen GOD and to obey the Commandments of GOD to be blessed. (4)

According to the teachings of the messengers, whatever according to the concepts of the people stands between GOD & the servants of GOD as a savior or as a lord or as a god is an idol, that is why things & persons are not worshipped in the religion of the messengers of GOD and only the One Alone Unseen GOD is worshipped and whatsoever is taken as an essential source or as a link to GOD is also considered as an idol. (5)

The teachings of the messengers of GOD tell us that GOD is All-able & Almighty and is not a

handicapped god and one must call GOD directly to receive the blessings of GOD & the guidance of GOD and it is told that GOD made not any god or lord or savior of the people. But in Pantheism no one can reach GOD without the extreme love & extreme obedience of the “guide” who is linked with GOD and that one must please the “guide” to please GOD because the “guide” is the same as GOD (seen god, not an other than GOD), therefore, it is seen that the religion of the Pantheists is commonly based upon the worship of dead & alive persons. (6)

Since the Pantheists believe “NOTHING EXISTS BUT GOD”, therefore, there is no difference between GOD, Abraham, the dagger & the lamb. But according to the messengers of GOD, things & persons can never be considered as GOD. So there is an obvious difference between the words through which belief is declared, ----- now read carefully:

The believers of One Alone GOD say,

“THERE IS NO GOD BUT GOD”

and pantheists say,

“NOTHING EXISTS BUT GOD”

It is regrettable that Pantheists openly mock the teachings of the messengers by saying that the followers of the messengers are “common people” and consider themselves very important & special

people, better than the common believers and all that is due to vanity, the favourite sin of Satan. According to the holy books it was Satan who for the first time due to vanity said: “I am better than him, you made me with fire & made him with mud.” (7)

If vanity & humbleness are not equal, then how can those who call themselves special be considered righteous and better than the common humble people of GOD? GOD belongs to all and is not a GOD of special people only. (8)

SATAN POSSESSES THE SELF & THE SELF IS NOT SATAN

Satan wants to remain hidden as an enemy and his friends & followers tell others that Satan is nothing but one’s own self and that is nothing but the best favour which they render to Satan. GOD our Lord says, “Only Satan is your open enemy”. And they hide Satan to defend & protect him. (9)

Satan is not one’s own self but Satan possesses the self of all those who disobey GOD & remember not their Lord and become his prey. After the possession of Satan even a messenger of GOD can harm others, for example, when Satan took “Moses” in his possession, Moses in rage killed a man and later on confessed that the killing was due to the possession of Satan and asked forgiveness of his sin by saying, “Oh Lord! I did injustice with myself, Please! Forgive me, it was all due to the

possession of Satan”, so it is clear that Satan is our enemy and not a part of ourselves. **(10)**

Satan is a Satan and Satan is not a self in the self. Those who know the importance of the temptation of Jesus, know precisely that Satan appeared as fire & tried to deceive Jesus and when Satan said, “I will give you all treasures & kingdom if you worship & prostrate before me”, Jesus replied, “Go away Satan, the Scripture says that worship your Lord, the One Alone GOD only.” This clearly means that Satan is not one’s own self. And all those who say, “GOD is everything & everything is god” and include Satan in their god or consider not Satan as Satan or explain Satan as one’s self, are the worst sinners. We must launch a movement against Satan and take all necessary measures to defeat him and should not listen to the sayings of his friends & followers. **(11)**

The pages of history are red with the blood of mankind and all that is due to Satan who possessed warlords and caused killing. **(12)**

Since Satan is not properly known and exists as an unseen enemy, it works successfully and mankind being ignorant are being used by him and he has done a lot according to his challenge against mankind. Satan is everywhere in this world now because all those who are possessed by Satan are working for Satan as devils. They all set stages on which mankind commits sins with their own will &

energy and increase the population of sinners & devils. Since the world is now full of devils, it seems that its end is at the door. **(13)**

On the Day of Judgment everyone will know how much one served the Lord one's GOD or served Satan. Knowing Satan is much more important than knowing anyone or anything because one's blindness may cause the worst loss of life. **(14)**

KEEP IN MIND

The Holy Books tell us that:

SATAN IS A SATAN

It is written that Satan was in the Garden, in the forbidden tree & in the guise of a snake and through dialogue, convinced Eve to taste the fruit of the evil tree by making the fruit a false savior of life by lying to her.

Satan told Eve that the forbidden tree is not a forbidden tree but is a tree of immortality and that if Eve & Adam would taste its fruit, they would become immortal like GOD. **(15)**

Satan lied and made a false savior, and this first savior was a fruit. Satan introduced a false idea of the tree of immortality to deceive & mislead Adam & Eve. Satan did all that to bring Adam & Eve near the forbidden tree to possess them and

convinced them to eat the evil fruit. Adam & Eve both fell in his trap.

After eating the fruit and doing an act against the commandment of GOD, both faced the expulsion as a punishment of their sin. It is amazing that making a savior other than GOD is the worst sin, even then people believe in Satan-made saviors for immortal life & think that their act of making a god besides GOD will save them. Anyhow, Satan is a Satan & Satan is a creature of GOD made of smokeless fire & Satan is not a man in a man or a woman in a woman or a selfish self or a type of energy of mankind but Satan is an open enemy of mankind. (16)

Satan is a creature of GOD and Satan was not Satan at the time of his creation. It is told that Satan is a genie & was created by GOD before Adam, and Satan is a creature of GOD made of smokeless fire. The fire & snake are considered as the common symbols of Satan by the people without wisdom and everyone must know that snakes are creatures among creatures with free will to obey or disobey GOD & live on earth like other creatures of GOD and

**SATAN IS NOT FIRE BUT SATAN
IS MADE OF FIRE &
IS THE WORST ENEMY OF MANKIND. (17)**

‘Satan is made of fire’ means a creature, a genie and the one who as a misleading force drives

people to sins & Hell through lust, sex & greed and sets or arranges a colourful stage for the lustful, on which they use their energy to commit sins by disobeying the commandments of GOD and by obeying Satan to be the true followers of Satan. (18)

THE SNAKE

The symbol of the Devil possessed snake reminds us of the deadly guise of Satan who can possess creatures and who is the only enemy of mankind and Satan can appear in any guise to mislead, as history tells us that on many occasions Satan appeared in various guises such as light, angel, spirit, animal, snake, scorpion, fire, beast, woman, man, child, tree, messengers & spiritual leaders & their idols & graved dead, etc. (19)

THERE IS NOTHING IN A HUMAN AS SATAN

Satan appears as an idea or a sense in a self to mislead with suggestions and disappears like a feeling which comes & goes, therefore, the play of Satan in a self confirms that the self is not a snake at all. So the saying of the pantheists that the self is a snake which must be killed like a snake, to find god in the self, is a satanic statement. Since one can easily remove the evil of one's self through simple prayers & righteous acts, therefore, Satan is not born with us as our self. Satan was born before our father Adam. And as the messengers of GOD have told us,

we know that a self without an evil is a righteous self and a righteous self can never be a righteous self along with an evil sense or Satanic ideas in it and since everyone knows that no one can kill Satan before the last day of this world, therefore, the idea of killing Satan before the last day of this world is a false idea & our fight with Satan will remain a fight till his death. (20)

GOD created not Adam with a Satan in him, to find & kill, but GOD created Adam as a creature with free will and Satan was already there with a free will. In fact, there can never be a creature of GOD without a free will. For example, even angels are blessed with free will because GOD tells us that they obey & do not disobey and this statement of GOD clearly tells us that angels are obedient due to their free will, otherwise, telling about their obedience makes no sense because if angels cannot disobey then they deserve not any appreciation on obedience but GOD appreciates their obedience to tell us that obedience of GOD raises ranks and the disobedience of GOD makes the disobedient nothing but the devil. (21)

IDOLS

SATAN-MADE SUFIS & PANTHEISTS ARE THE FOLLOWERS OF SATAN.

Pantheism or Sufism is an idol of Satan because in monotheism, according to the commandments of GOD, a believer must declare that:

**“Only the One Alone GOD is the Real GOD and
all other gods are unreal.”**

Or

“There is no god but GOD (Alone).”

But in pantheism, a believer of GOD must accept everything as GOD and must announce that:

“Nothing exists but GOD.”

Is it not strange that GOD never commanded to believe so and even then they believe in this unrevealed saying which is not based on the reality of the presence of GOD? (22)

As the messengers of GOD have told us that:

**“A thing can never be a GOD and a mortal can
never be a GOD.”**

We must believe in the message of the messengers of GOD only and remain away from Satan. The Holy Books tell us that not a single messenger of GOD was a pantheist to teach the people of GOD how they could become GOD or equal to GOD. But the messengers of GOD preached the message of the One Alone GOD and told that death is for everyone and all things will perish one day. They warned sinners not to sin and gave good news of Paradise to the obedient servants & slaves of GOD. (23)

SATAN REFUSED TO PROSTRATE

Through the messengers of GOD, it has been told to us that Satan is our open & the only enemy but pantheists respect Satan and obey him in many ways. For example, according to the commandments of GOD, in worship, the believers of GOD & the followers of the messengers of GOD prostrate to confirm their lowliness & to show the difference of creatures & the Creator, servant & the master but pantheists do not prostrate due to their theory “Everything is GOD & GOD is everything”.

According to them GOD is not unseen and instead of believing that “nothing resembles GOD” they believe that everything is GOD that is why they say that prostration causes the difference between creatures & GOD and GOD & creatures seem the same to the pantheists according to their perfect vision in the perfect state and that is why, according

to them, whosoever prostrates, is not a witness of the perfection of the existing One GOD but such a one is considered to be a disbeliever of the oneness of GOD & a believer of duality.

On the other hand in pantheism, the worship of things & persons makes no difference and causes nothing like duality in GOD and is considered as pure worship of GOD, because according to their theory of the oneness of GOD, GOD exists in all things & persons, while according to the message of GOD, only the Unseen GOD must be worshipped and that the worship of anything other than GOD is the worst sin and that the worshippers of things & persons are the worshippers of Satan and the worshippers of Satan will burn in Hell with Satan. **(24)**

**IS IT NOT STRANGE THAT PANTHEISTS
ALLOW THE WORSHIP OF THINGS &
PERSONS AND TO THEM IT CAUSES NOT
ANY DUALITY BUT THEY DO NOT WORSHIP
GOD DUE TO THEIR CONCEPT OF DUALITY?**

It is amazing that pantheists contradict their own statements, for example, according to them the worship of things & persons causes not any duality and duality is caused only when the One Alone Unseen GOD is worshipped by the worshipper. What else can be Satan or the Devil? **(25)**

THE CONTRADICTION

Satan can be observed clearly in the concepts of the pantheists. For example, their belief of the oneness of GOD permits them not to prostrate in the presence of GOD and they say that if someone prostrates in the presence of GOD, then such a one creates duality by declaring GOD other than one's self or by declaring one's self other than GOD, according to their reason that everything is GOD and GOD is everything.

Through this reason Satan has stopped them from worshipping GOD. The vanity of the pantheists is also the vanity of the Devil in total, who assumed himself better than Adam and refused to worship GOD to reject Adam on the eve of Adam's creation.

The pantheists consider themselves as the best & very special people and are not aware of the vanity, the favourite sin of Satan. **(26)**

Satan is also evident from their belief of worshipping things as GOD and they permit people to worship things & persons as GOD and say that everything is GOD and GOD is everything, and in this concept of worship their concept of duality makes no difference to them because the Devil wants people not to worship GOD and worship things & persons other than GOD and become sinners by committing the worst sin. Pantheists are serving the Devil in both these concepts:

- 1) Due to vanity they do not prostrate in the presence of GOD and preach not to worship GOD as an Unseen GOD while GOD is Unseen GOD and GOD is worth worshipping.
- 2) They permit people to worship things & persons other than GOD, while the worship of things & persons is the worst sin according to the commandments of GOD.

It is strange that they serve Satan and claim that they serve GOD which clearly means that Satan is their leader and whatsoever they preach or offer is precisely satanic. (27)

THE SELF OF A CREATURE IS NOT SATAN

Positive & negative thoughts keep on rising in a self and normally cause good or bad acts and it happens due to the free will of the creatures and this particular aspect of the self is not Satan at all. For example, when Azazel disobeyed GOD & performed not the prostration due to his free will, GOD said, "Who stopped you to prostrate?" GOD said so because no one as a Satan was there to mislead at that time and after that, Azazel became Satan himself due to his free will & choice. So the self of a creature is not a Satan at all. (28)

The pantheists defend & hide Satan, when they say that if there is a Satan then that Satan is

nothing but one's self only otherwise Satan does not exist and the stories of Satan & Adam are in the Scriptures to tell the same, whereas according to GOD & the holy books Satan is a creature of GOD with a free will. **(29)**

Satan is not our self. Once upon a time Satan was Belial, a genie and achieved the rank of an angel through obedience to GOD and became Azazel and then at the time of the creation of Adam, the idea of losing his highest rank made him Ablees (the disappointed-one) and then the shock of losing the test of obedience to GOD by disobeying GOD made him the rival of Adam and his decision to compete Adam & to mislead Adam in the obedience of GOD made him Satan, the enemy of GOD & Adam. **(30)**

Be clear. Negativity of the self is not Satan & Satan is not the self or its negativity. According to history many creatures including mankind did even worse acts than the acts of Satan, for example, the pantheists who instead of telling people that Satan is their worst & open enemy, show their mercy to Satan against GOD and raise objections on the decision of GOD which GOD gave against Satan after his refusal to obey GOD due to his free will and call it injustice done by GOD according to the plan of GOD and weep with tears on the dismissal of Satan on the occasion of the test of obedience and favour not GOD Whom Satan refused to obey & became the enemy of GOD & Adam. **(31)**

MISLEADING THE WORSHIPPERS

“Leave counting the names of GOD on a counter because you cannot count the blessings of GOD”. Satan commands so because he knows that a counter in hand will keep on reminding the worshipper that the worshipper must not forget GOD & waste time and must keep on worshipping GOD by calling & remembering the names of GOD with every breath. So those who leave the counter leave the remembrance of GOD in very little time and nothing reminds them what they have forgotten.

Satan, with his thousands of years of experience to deceive & mislead believers & worshippers is sometimes hidden very deep in the sayings which people follow as spiritual guide-lines & Satan sometimes seems very positive in his offers which always result in negative terms. Please read this saying:

“Worship of GOD with the fear of Hell is a worship of a slave & is of no value because a slave obeys his master due to fear, not due to value or the worth of master and the worship of GOD to beg blessings from GOD is a trade with GOD & is of no worth because traders trade without value, therefore, worship GOD with value because the real worship is the worship with value only.”

This saying is a magic which works on the mind of a listener as a great saying, but this saying discourages both the worshipper & the worship,

because the needy of GOD finds no way to call GOD for his need and starts feeling guilty due to his worship of no worth and in search of value, forgets to remember GOD for his needs. **(32)**

Then a sound starts coming from the heart & mind not to worship GOD with fear or in hunger because such a worship is of no value and sooner or later the fear of the fire of Hell and begging through worship becomes of no worth and worshipper starts seeking someone as a guide to show him the right way to value or to teach him the idea of value. **(33)**

Then Satan appears and introduces a new way of the worship & remembrance of GOD which is the worship of a person personified as god. Satan tells him through his friend that GOD is not available to ordinary people and GOD is available only through those who have achieved GOD by surrendering their self before god to be god. Then Satan teaches many ways including dancing with drums to beg from a person who has GOD as a self or is considered god or equal to god or the same as GOD called “Peer-o-Murshad” & the “Peer-o-Murshad” is responsible for all matters of GOD and in whom the belief as GOD is a certificate of heaven & freedom from Hell. **(34)**

The “Peer-o-Murshad” is taken as a god not as a guide and it is believed that if someone blends in the Peer-o-Murshad through lowliness, humbleness & obedience, then one blends in GOD because through obedience Peer-o-Murshad is already

blended in GOD. One must lead one's life to please the Peer-o-Murshad only and if a dance pleases Peer-o-Murshad then the dance is a valuable worship, whether people like it or not. Through Peer-o-Murshad, GOD belongs to people otherwise GOD is not available at all. It is believed that one glance of kindness of the Peer-o-Murshad changes fortune. The idea of blending in GOD makes people feel their greatness and they fall in the trap of the Devil and start believing & worshipping a god other than GOD called the Peer-o-Murshad. **(35)**

Satan is a Satan and teaches his followers highly illogical and contradictory concepts and his followers never bother to ponder over their Satan-taught concepts. It is strange that the above concept of Peer-o-Murshad fully contradicts the first & the top most Satan-taught concept that "Everything is GOD & GOD is everything" or "Nothing exists but GOD", but the pantheists do not ponder over it to understand reality. **(36)**

If the dancer & the Peer-o-Murshad, to please whom the dance is performed, are both the same god, then for what & why is the dance being performed? **(37)**

On the other hand, in the religion of the Real GOD preached by the messengers of GOD the worship of things & persons is the worst sin & worship is essential for both these reasons:

1. Begging for the necessities of life, and it is said that ask GOD even for a spoon of salt or for a broken shoelace.
2. Hell is not an ordinary thing and sins are not ordinary acts, therefore, in the revealed messages, warnings are given to the sinners and sinners are asked to seek forgiveness of their sins from the Lord through the worship of the Lord only.

And these two acts of worship are considered as acts of great value & worth because GOD created man for needs & necessities and GOD showed him the way of worship to beg everything. On the other hand, a man cannot tolerate any torment, that is why GOD promised him the forgiveness of sins when asked and it is told that those who pay thanks to GOD & who worship GOD according to the taught ways, remember their Lord with great value. **(38)**

The value of worship cannot be measured without the value of hunger & fear because in the creatures, both things are causes of worship with the free will through which the worshipper is free to value & trust GOD as the Lord of the universe by paying due regards. For example, the worship of a hungry person is of a great rank when the hungry person keeps on worshipping even without food and the worship of a king is of a great rank when the king prays to GOD as a slave & a beggar with the fear of Hell. **(39)**

All needs & necessities rise and live in a living being, so that living beings work hard & pray to GOD for success and then all the needs & necessities are fulfilled to die, so that living beings pay thanks to GOD again & again. Therefore, the idea of pantheism to put off the fire of Hell & burn off Paradise or heaven for the sake of value, is nothing but a strategy of Satan to possess people and to keep them away from their Lord. **(40)**

WHO IS RIGHT & WHO IS WRONG?

Group ONE says: “There is no god but One Alone GOD. GOD is unseen & nothing resembles GOD.”

Group TWO says: “Nothing exists but GOD, all things are GOD and GOD is everything.”

GOD SAYS,

“I will not spare the sin of making a god other than the One Alone GOD or making a god beside the One Alone GOD and I may spare all other sins of the one whom I like.”

NOW

Can you understand who is right & who is wrong; those who believe that Satan is a creature of GOD & can never be a god or those who believe that GOD is everything including Satan? **(41)**

JUDGMENT DAY

On the Day of Judgment, Satan will be shown to all as a creature of GOD & as a genie made of fire. And the people will be asked:

Q.1-“Who is he, a creature of GOD or GOD?”

Then no one will dare to say, “He is Satan, a guise of GOD because everything is GOD and GOD is everything.” (GOD forbid) (42)

After the silence, the second & third questions will be asked.

Q.2-“Is everything GOD or is GOD Unseen?”

Q.3-“Nothing resembles GOD or is GOD everything?”

Then all who follow the messengers of GOD will answer:

1. — “NOTHING RESEMBLES GOD.”
2. — “GOD IS UNSEEN.”(43)



Chapter

180

**THE MORAL OF THE STORY
OF SATAN**

WHEN GOD COMMANDED TO ANGELS,
“PROSTRATE TO PRAISE GOD ON THE
CREATION OF ADAM”.

The creation of Adam and the test of obedience were two different issues of the day of test, which will never be forgotten due to its results, especially due to the birth of Hell. (1)

Surely, on the occasion of the creation of Adam, GOD took the test of creatures for the highest rank of obedience and GOD announced not any rank of Adam and surely after the acceptance of the will of GOD through prostration, the highest rank of obedience was going to be announced for the best obedient servant of GOD and it was not for Adam because the test was not for Adam and because it was the first day of the life of Adam and Adam was not announced as the creature of the highest rank. Since at that time Adam had not performed even a smallest act of obedience and he was without the experience of the acts of obedience and due to that was not eligible for any rank, therefore, it cannot be

assumed that GOD created Adam as a creature of the highest rank of obedience or announced his rank. (2)

So actually the highest rank of obedience was going to be announced for the best obedient servant of GOD and according to the experience & level of obedience there was no one other than Azazel & it was going to be announced after the test & ultimate surrender (prostration) of Azazel to show the obedience & acceptance of the will of GOD. But Azazel lost due to his disobedience caused by the doubt which aroused in him. He thought that after his prostration (ultimate surrender), GOD would give the highest rank of obedience to Adam, not to him, so whatsoever happened on the day of test, happened due to his desire to be the best amongst creatures & due to his vanity & jealousy of Adam. (3)

No doubt, that Adam was being introduced by GOD as a new creature of its own kind and due to his detailed introduction, angels raised their voice as a question, "Adam will shed blood & harm others?" GOD replied to angels, "Surely I know that which you know not." Then GOD taught Adam the knowledge of the word and then commanded Adam to give names to things through the knowledge of the word. Adam uttered the names of things and this act of Adam surprised the angels and after that angels praised GOD for the creation of Adam & performed prostration. So it is confirmed that Adam was not even the nominee of the award, because even after the performance of the knowledge of the word, GOD

announced not the highest rank of obedience for Adam. (4)

So it is clear that it was due to Azazel's own will & thought, that Azazel decided not to obey GOD and took Adam as the creature of highest rank & his enemy. His lust for the highest rank & his decision both ruined him when he disobeyed and surrendered not his will and committed the worst sin of not accepting the will of GOD, while the will of GOD was already in his favour. (5)

Due to his ignorance of the factual situation and self-assumed thought that GOD is in the favour of Adam and to award Adam with the highest rank of obedience, GOD is showing the superiority of Adam over him to angels and GOD wants to prove him inferior than Adam and he will not be awarded with the highest rank of obedience, his self advised him to say, "I am made of fire & he is made of mud." (6)

Ponder over the commandment of GOD that day, GOD said,

"I am about to place a servant with the highest rank of obedience to serve Me on the Earth, therefore, worship Me through prostration to accept My will." (7)

Surely, the name of Adam is not mentioned or announced in this commandment. After this first reason, which clearly tells us that the day of Adam's creation was not the day of the test of Adam for any

rank and it was the day of the test of Azazeel, ponder over the second reason, to understand what actually happened on the day of the test & what was the factual situation. When all the contestants failed to achieve the highest rank of obedience and could not perform the unconditional surrender without any question, GOD sent Adam, not to the Earth but sent him to the Garden to lead a peaceful happy life without any rank. So the sending of Adam to the garden without any rank, further confirms that Adam was not the one whom GOD was going to award with the highest rank of obedience without test & any experience of obedience. **(8)**

Since Satan doubted in the commandment of GOD and could not trust GOD as his Lord, therefore, it was his own over-thought idea which misled him. **(9)**

GOD arranged the test of obedience for all the angels to let Adam understand what is the importance of the will of GOD in all matters of life and to teach Adam the lesson how the ranks of obedience are achieved through sacrificing desires and through obeying GOD without any question. **(10)**

GOD knew the inner & the outer world of Azazeel & what was going on in his mind, therefore, GOD decided to award Azazeel with the highest rank of obedience against the surrender of his highest desire to be the creature of the highest rank, because

a servant of his own will can never be a servant of any kind & rank, and only the one who can sacrifice each and every thing to obey, can be the best servant. And because only the one who can surrender his will through sacrificing the highest desires can be eligible for the highest rank of obedience, and the ultimate surrender without a cause & question can be the only way to achieve the highest rank of obedience to pay tribute to the honour of GOD as Lord. **(11)**

GOD gave an open opportunity to Azazeel to perform the act of ultimate surrender and win the highest rank of obedience. Azazeel was one of the suitable ones among all to perform the role of the best servant of GOD, by showing his obedience through sacrificing the desire for the highest rank of obedience and no one was there to stop him doing so. Since the highest rank of obedience had been in his mind as the reason of his obedience, at the time of test, therefore, the sacrifice of the desire of the highest rank, to obey GOD, became a difficult task for him and this situation of his mind was hidden from all but vivid to GOD. That is why GOD showed mercy and asked him three questions as hints to obey or as reminders of obedience:

1. **“Who stopped you to prostrate?”**
2. **“Are you taken by your pride?”**
3. **“Are you on the top of all ranks?” (12)**

But Satan could not regard his Lord and could not sacrifice anything and could not perform the act of obedience according to the will of GOD and embarrassed all when he said, “You made me with the fire and made him with the mud” and wanted to say that the rank of the highest obedience must be given to me, without performing the ultimate surrender. The possession of the desire of the rank on his mind was so strong that even the GOD-given hints through questions as reminders did not work on his mind & he remained unchanged. (13)

And when he surrendered not his will & tried to justify the cause of disobedience instead of showing his ultimate surrender through prostration, and spoke against the commandment of GOD in the presence of all the creatures and became the first disobedient creature & set the worst example, GOD condemned Satan because of his act of disobedience and GOD rejected him for the highest rank of obedience though it seems that it was only for him. (14)

So, according to the first day of the test, whosoever rejects the will of GOD by disobeying the commandments of GOD in the favour of one’s desire & will—becomes Satan. (15)

So the moral of the story is very simple:

“OBEY GOD WITHOUT A CAUSE & QUESTION
WHEN GOD COMMANDS ‘OBEY’.” (16)



Chapter

181**WHEN WILL YOUR INTELLECT
WORK?**

Q. Jesus called himself the “Son of man” or the “Son of Adam”. Jesus is also called the “Son of GOD” by people, therefore, many questions come in my mind such as:

- 1-** What is the truth; Jesus is a “Son of man” or Jesus is a “Son of GOD”?
- 2-** Is GOD a man?
- 3-** If GOD is a man, then why are the names of the wife & other relatives of GOD not told to us?
- 4-** Why did GOD bless only one generation with his son and ignore all other generations?
- 5-** Indeed Jesus was very special, if so, then why were we not given birth in his time and why did GOD ignore the previous and the next coming generations?
- 6-** If the disobedience of GOD or sins were of the least importance, then why did GOD create the Hell?
- 7-** If Jesus was a savior then why did he say, “Save yourself from the fire of Hell. If your eye

commits sin, pluck it and throw it away and if your hand sins then cut it and throw it away because it is better to enter in heaven without an eye & a hand than entering in Hell with the whole body”?

(Matthew, Chapter 5, Verses: 27 to 30)

Answer: These questions ultimately lead us firstly to the first Jesus who is the son of a man & a warner from GOD and indeed a messenger of the true belief, who according to Luke, says, “No one is good (GOD) except the One Alone (Lord).” Which means, “There is no god but the One Alone GOD.”

Secondly, these questions lead us to the second Jesus who is a GOD or a son of GOD & the savior of all sinners.

Therefore, the question of great importance with justification automatically arises, that who was Jesus & which one should we believe as the real Jesus? To know the reality, first of all ponder over the first commandment given to all nations & people of all generations. The Real GOD is saying,

“I & I alone Am GOD and all other gods are unreal.”

Then ponder over the further commandments which are given to everyone to obey GOD & not to make or accept any god with GOD and not to commit sins which clearly means obey GOD & do

not disobey GOD by obeying the Devil. Then pay attention to the GOD-commanded punishments of sinners in this world and in the Hell. And then think about gods & saviors, especially Jesus as god other than GOD for the sake of forgiveness of sins & salvation.

I hope the thinkers will find the truth & will know the reality & will come to know precisely which Jesus was the real Jesus, and which Jesus behind the forgiveness of sins & salvation was introduced by the followers of the Devil to attract sinners to the ultimate disaster by making a god & a savior other than GOD and through the worst sin & false statements against the real & confirmed commandments of GOD. (1)

Remember! Only the real GOD forgives sins and there is no god other than the real GOD as a savior. (2)

The rivalry of the Devil as an enemy of mankind works in the writings, which he dictated as words of Jesus to deceive the disloyal disciples of Jesus, after being worshipped as god by them and set them free as his messengers to the world up till the last day to deceive generations by making Jesus, a god & a savior other than One Alone GOD on his behalf.

Remember whosoever worships a thing or a person, becomes a devil after the worship because such a one makes a god other than GOD

to show one's hatred for the real GOD and GOD does not tolerate the one who hates GOD and due to the honour of GOD, GOD declares such a one as a rival of GOD according to the first and the top most commandment of One Alone GOD. (3)

Whether you believe or not the truth has been told. Is it not the possession of the Devil that people do not ponder over the truth-based Scripture & without knowing the history of the commandments of GOD, blindly believe in false statements as the word of Jesus? The Bible tells us that the previous generations never worshipped Jesus as the son of GOD and never made a god with GOD and whenever people made a god or gods with GOD, the anger of the One Alone Real GOD destroyed all who worshipped gods other than the GOD and committed the worst sin of making saviors other than the One Alone GOD. Therefore, save yourself by obeying One Alone GOD only. (4)

A GOD OTHER THAN GOD AND THE FORGIVENESS OF SINS



MAKING A SAVIOR OTHER THAN THE SAVIOR GOD

Who saves criminals from punishment in today's courts? Killing is a sin & a crime and no one saves

killers & criminals when the court through judgment gives death penalty to killers.

It is believed that Jesus was crucified for the sins of mankind and washed our sins with his blood centuries ago, but still we have courts, police, jails, gas chambers and many punishments for the sinners & criminals, why? If Jesus is not a savior here and changes not the decisions of man-made courts, then how will he change the punishment of Hell in the court of GOD and will announce the good news of a rewarded paradise for all kinds of sinners & criminals just because of their faith in him as god?
(5)

If the Day of Judgment of GOD is the day of the Judgment of Jesus, then why do we call it the Day of the real GOD and why is it not called or mentioned as the day of Jesus in the Holy Bible? Isn't it strange that Jesus took the sins of the whole world and even then there are sins & their punishments? **(6)**

Please read Matthew, Chapter 5, Verses: 27 to 30, to know who was the real Jesus and who is the maker of this news that Jesus took all of our sins and washed them with his blood but for only those who will believe in him as god or as their savior or the son of GOD. In other words, those who will make him a god other than GOD and believe in him against the first commandment of GOD (Not to make a god other than GOD) will be saved on the Day of

Judgment of GOD, while it is clearly written that such makers & believers of gods will burn in Hell and the question of mercy will not arise for the rivals of the real GOD. (7)

THE REAL JESUS SAID:

“You have heard that it was said, ‘Do not commit adultery’ But now I tell you anyone who looks at a woman and wants to possess her is guilty of committing adultery with her in his heart.

So if your right eye causes you to sin, take it out and throw it away! It is much better for you to lose a part of your body than to have your whole body thrown into hell. If your right hand causes you to sin, cut it off and throw it away! It is much better for you to lose one of your limbs than for your whole body to go to Hell”. (Matthew, Chapter 5, Verse: 27 to 30)

Jesus also told to the believers of the One Alone GOD that his words will be the judge on the Day of Judgment. (John, Chapter 12, Verse: 48). Therefore, we should not commit sins because the idea of the forgiveness of the sins through believing in a god other than the Real GOD is absolutely wrong & satanic. (8)

MESSENGERS OF GOD

When GOD chooses a person as a messenger of GOD, then only the chosen one knows the way and no one knows the matters of the way of GOD other than the chosen one. That is why no one is authorized to differ with the chosen one and whosoever in the presence of the chosen one follows other than the chosen one reaches nowhere. That is what Jesus means when he said,

“I am the way, the truth, and the life. No one comes to the Lord except through me.” (9)

In fact, all the messengers of GOD were Jesus due to the message of GOD and Jesus was all the messengers according to his message which he gave during his life. Abraham was the Jesus of his times and Jesus was the Abraham of his times, the same as all others whom GOD chose or gave birth as messengers, were equally messengers without any difference. That is why Jesus said that the messenger is not greater than his sender and that a servant is not equal to his master. There were many with miracles and there were many without miracles, but all brought the same warnings & good news for the righteous people and there will not be a single nation or generation or a person who will ask GOD that why did GOD not send a messenger of GOD to them or him, because everyone will reach GOD well-informed according to the message of GOD through the Scriptures and their true preachers. (10)

GOD is GOD and GOD is believed even by the non-believers of GOD, because the non-believers of the One Alone GOD do not believe in GOD due to their lust for sins & worldly desires and due to their belief in saviors & gods. **(11)**

It was Jesus whom the Devil tried to make a god other than GOD through satanic sayings and by performing miracles and since people were getting trapped, that is why Jesus had to drink the cup of suffering to establish the fact that he is not god at all. Later on, the Devil created another story and took the situation in his hands and became the leader of the people of Jesus, but despite that the words of Jesus on the cross are still revealing the truth. Jesus openly said, **“My GOD! My GOD! Why you have forsaken me?”**

This cry of Jesus tells us that Jesus (PBUH) was not a god with GOD at all. **(12)**

Learn to respect all the messengers of GOD by following them as the perfect examples of the obedience of GOD and do not make them gods or saviors other than the Real GOD. **(13)**

THE SON OF MAN

GOD is not a man and man is not a GOD. GOD is an Absolute Creator and is an Unseen, image-free and

All-able GOD. On the other hand, man is a creature weak, helpless & a death-based mortal, therefore, the son of man & the son of god can never be the one & the same person so there should be a difference in a son of god and a SON OF MAN (Adam), but the writers of the Gospels have not established any difference. This carelessness tells us that someone changed the Scripture and misled the whole world and to deceive people introduced the son of man as a son of god and not only changed some of the teachings and the sayings of Jesus but also added self-made statements. Anyhow, many sayings of the real Jesus are still in the Gospels to tell the truth and to guide the misled & the deceived people. (1)

For example, Jesus preached of only the One Alone GOD as he said: “No one is GOD but GOD Alone” and this saying of Jesus tells us that Jesus was a servant of GOD who believed not any god other than the GOD Almighty and knew that there is no god along with GOD, but this saying in today’s Gospel is written as, “No one is good but GOD Alone” (Luke, Chapter 18, Verse: 19) as written by the writers. The word “Alone” clearly tells us that the saying was “No one is GOD but GOD Alone” and that was the belief of Jesus. Ponder over this saying of Jesus please, and the change of the word GOD to hide the meanings of One Alone by introducing the word “good” in the saying and just think over this, that if Jesus was not good, then why was he the messenger of GOD? (2)

The word “good” is often used for the righteous persons and that is not a sin. Though the word “good” can be used for both GOD and for persons who are righteous but the difference should be understood that GOD makes not any mistake and persons can make mistakes as they do, even while being good because making a mistake is a part of man’s nature. (3)

The change was made to introduce Jesus as god while the saying meant that there is no god but GOD Alone. Since the disciples introduced three gods after Jesus, the change of the original text was their essential requirement because, without the change it could ruin the idea of three gods. It was done to keep the new belief of the disciples alive. So, the word ‘GOD’ was changed and was made ‘good’ to defend the belief of three gods. The idea of three gods as a single person was never there in the Bible at all but after the changes it is present in it. (4)

The One Alone GOD was always worshipped by the previous generations and as the Bible tells us, no one before had ever worshipped three gods as a single person in the history of religion.

THE IDEA OF THREE GODS

- 1) GOD of Moses, the god.
- 2) The Holy Ghost, the god.
- 3) Jesus the son of god, the god.

The Bible tells us, that never before had there existed, this idea of the three gods of the disciples. (5)

Since Jesus preached GOD only, therefore, I only preach GOD. Further, since Jesus called himself the “Son of Man” or the “Son of Adam” to tell that he is not the son of GOD, therefore, I call myself the “Son of Man” & the “Son of Adam”, because as a matter of fact my father was a man and all men are the sons of Adam, so I like to be called as a “Son of Adam” without hesitation. Jesus called himself the “Son of man” when he heard that due to the Devil, a few people were calling him the “Son of GOD”, otherwise as a matter of fact Jesus was the “Son of a woman known as Mary”. According to all records & Scriptures nothing more than that is told about the miraculous birth of Jesus. (6)

TODAY IN PARADISE

Luke recorded the most important saying of Jesus in his Gospel to tell us the truth and the saying of Jesus can never be a lie. Luke tells us that Jesus on the cross said to one of the men hanging on the cross besides Jesus:

**“TODAY, YOU WILL BE IN PARADISE
WITH ME”.**

(Luke, Chapter 23, Verse: 43)

Here the word “TODAY” of this most important & the last saying tells us that Jesus went to Paradise instead of dying a miserable death on the cross and without any doubt was raised by the Almighty savior GOD to Paradise from the cross without death and what happened later was nothing but the drama of Satan. The story of the death of Jesus and his rise after three days and then his appearance on the mount Galilee as a ghost and then introducing a new religion based on three gods other than the One Alone GOD Almighty & his promise of the forgiveness of sins & salvation in return for making or accepting a new god & a savior is all in all a trap of Satan.

Please open your eyes. We are not asking you for any rewards, please think about what Jesus said in his last words & ponder over the word “Today” mentioned in the saying of Jesus, again & again to understand the reality of the last day of Jesus and what is being told to you as a divine truth. (7)

**PARADISE IS HERE, PLEASE RECTIFY
YOUR FAITH.**



Chapter
182
MESSAGE THROUGH AGES
THE LORD

The word “THE LORD” (Real GOD) was engraved at the top of the stone panel as a heading and under the word “THE LORD” it was written as a sub-heading:

“THE LORD (GOD of all) is free from creaturely traits, Who created mercy and with mercy created the worlds and ordained the function of each & everything and by making a thing a thing announced its limit. Therefore, THE LORD exists not as a thing but exists as an Unimaginable Creator of all things Who can do all things being an All-able & Almighty Absolute Creator of all things, Original, Genuine, the Real GOD your Lord”. (1)

THE LORD is a worth-worshipping real GOD and is sufficient for servants in all matters & cases. (2)

After this introduction the following information was clearly engraved in nineteen points.

1- Nothing resembles THE LORD. THE LORD causes all kinds of profit & loss. Those who beg &

fear from other-than THE LORD are ignorant & non-believers of the Real GOD. Such ignorant persons who beg or fear from creatures & things are the worst creatures. (3)

2- No one is equal to THE LORD, therefore, to pay honour to GOD, the name of a creature or a thing must not be written at an equal level with the name of THE LORD. (4)

3- When someone prays in the presence of THE LORD, THE LORD accepts the prayer & blesses the worshipper. Only THE LORD accepts the prayers and prays not before anyone for anything because no one is greater than the Lord and there is no god other than the LORD. (5)

4- Only THE LORD will be worshipped as an All-able & Almighty GOD because only THE LORD can help & save those who seek help of THE LORD through worship. All kinds of begging for help & provision from other-than-GOD will be considered as worship of the god who is unreal. Whosoever will worship or ask help from other-than THE LORD considering one's beneficent & almighty savior will be the rival of THE LORD being proud & rebellious. (6)

5- In worship places, temples & houses only & only GOD will be praised for all kinds of benefits and no one other than GOD will be praised to get all kinds of benefits. Whosoever will praise an other-than-GOD to get certain benefits or profit will be a

worshipper of the god who is unreal & the worst sinner and will be the fuel of fire in Hell on the Day of Judgment. (7)

6- No one can be GOD, the Real Lord because no one other than GOD can bless creatures with mercy when they pray & obey and no one can punish creatures when they do not worship and disobey. All creatures are helpless and weak and no one is all-capable. (8)

All the prophets & messengers have been praying to GOD for mercy, so like the righteous ones, all creatures must worship and obey their Lord to protect themselves, otherwise they will be punished or destroyed. The mercy of All-able GOD is upon all the worlds & everyone and no one other than GOD is all-able & merciful & kind to creatures in heaven or on earth or under the earth in waters or in the seas. Therefore, worship & obedience of other than the One Alone Lord as a merciful & kind lord is the worst sin. (9)

7- Whosoever will declare that GOD is not alone or GOD is a disabled GOD by calling someone other than GOD as a helper of GOD or as a partner of GOD or as a friend of GOD or as an agent of GOD or as a relative of GOD with GOD will be the fuel of Hell. (10)

Calling other-than-GOD for help as a friend of GOD for the acceptance of prayers is an act equal

to making a god with GOD & declaring Almighty GOD as an unable & helpless GOD; this worst sin will not be forgiven at any cost. Remember, do not call anyone other than GOD as a savior or almighty helper for relief from troubles, problems or difficulties because there is no one as a savior or helper of the creatures created by GOD and whosoever will call someone other than GOD for help considering one's savior or helper will be the worst sinner. With justice the punishment for such a one is the torture of fire. **(11)**

If someone wants to ask help from THE LORD, then such a suffering one must first of all ask for the forgiveness of one's sins & then beg mercy. Secondly, the asker must promise with THE LORD not to commit sins again and thirdly, through promise, become a humble servant of THE LORD by worshipping & obeying THE LORD by following all commandments. Remember, all troubles are due to sins and they remain till the sins remain and when THE LORD forgives the sins, the troubles come to an end & vanish away and the blessing of THE LORD comes. **(12)**

8- Since there is no god other than THE LORD, THE LORD is called the "ONE GOD" and since there is no god or gods with THE LORD, THE LORD is called the "ALONE GOD". Remember, when the word "ONE" or "ALONE" is used for GOD, it is not spoken to convey any limit. GOD is free from creaturely traits & is beyond imagination.

GOD must be believed without an image in imagination. Whosoever worships an image is the worshipper of an idol and such a worshipper is the worst sinner. Keep in mind that the Unseen GOD is not a human or a thing on earth or in heaven or in waters under the earth or in seas. **(13)**

All things are not GOD & GOD is not all things. GOD is a real GOD, not a total made of parts or a mixture of contents and things are not parts of GOD and no one is a part or partial of GOD and all creatures & things are mortal. Therefore, no one is a part or partner of GOD. A son is a part of his father and father is a part of his father (grandfather), therefore, GOD the Creator of all creatures & things must not be called father because there is no father or grandfather of GOD and since GOD is forever & will never die & needs not god after GOD, no one can be the son of GOD or another god or lord. **(14)**

All imaginable creatures or things considered as gods or goddesses are unreal, like all mortal creatures & things. GOD is not a descendant of anyone and there is no one who is a descendant of GOD. Since GOD is the Creator of the sense & the process of creation & is the Creator of all things, therefore, no one other than GOD is the creator of the sense & process of creation and whosoever existed or exists is a mortal creature of GOD. Since no one created the sense of creation & the process of birth before GOD to create creatures, therefore,

according to the record of creation & the revealed truth, GOD All-able & Almighty is not a created-GOD or GOD is not the son of any father. **(15)**

GOD exists as All-able, Almighty and an Absolute Creator. “GOD is not a creature god” is told to all the creatures in the verse, “Nothing resembles GOD”, therefore, call your GOD as an Absolute Creator, not as a father because a father is a creature who is found on earth, eating, living, sleeping or working and dies away one day like all others. **(16)**

GOD is not a light from the light of any god and no one is a light or god from the light of GOD and GOD is the creator of all kinds of lights & their sources. GOD is our light in all kinds of darks and GOD created not a god besides GOD. **(17)**

9- GOD, the Creator of all things created not any goddess of time or goddess of wealth or god of love or god of war or other gods & goddesses of the people. People themselves have made such things with their own hands. And a thing made of gold or silver, stone or wood or made of thoughts can never be GOD; therefore, the worship of such material-made things or mind-made thoughts (image or imagination) as GOD can never be an act of wisdom at all, while even the worship of a real thing in the presence of the Real Unseen GOD is the worst sin. **(18)**

10- No one is allowed to call GOD as a father-god or mother-goddess or to call angels as sons & daughters of GOD or to call people as the family of GOD or the children of GOD. Father, mother, sons & daughters and other creatures are things while GOD is not a thing in or under heaven or on earth or in waters under the earth. Nothing resembles GOD and GOD is above the level of the intellect. Unimaginable GOD permits not the worship of things & idols and warns people not to make an image of GOD and worship it and if they will do so, they will be considered as the enemies of GOD due to their rivalry. **(19)**

11- GOD our Lord is All-able, Almighty & All-capable, therefore, everyone must pray to GOD directly and if someone will seek another-than-GOD to make GOD hear one's prayer, then such a one will be a disbeliever of the All-able GOD. So all those who will consider their All-able Almighty GOD as an unable GOD or GOD of others and will pray before them to make GOD understand or to make the prayer a success, will be the worst sinners. **(20)**

GOD blessed all and allowed to pray for each other but GOD allowed not anyone to consider GOD as a GOD of special people. GOD is GOD and belongs to everyone as GOD. Those who believe & trust GOD see the miracles of GOD. So do not pray before things & creatures such as animals, persons, pictures, graves, idols, etc. Such kind of prayers will always cause loss & harm even if they are heard

because such prayers are fulfilled as an ordained curse on idol worshippers for their punishment to punish their act against the commandments of GOD performed due to the possession of lust for desires. One knows the reality when the fulfilled desires cause unrest of a lifetime and lead to unsolvable situations. (21)

12- Since there is no limit of the creative might of GOD and GOD can create better than the best, therefore, GOD is free from all creaturely handicaps and GOD is not a conjugal lover of anyone and no one is the desired beloved of GOD. The love of GOD is not an affair of desires but love of GOD is a blessing of GOD which GOD bestows upon people whom GOD blesses. If GOD intends to create a better person than the previous best, GOD commands “Let it be” and better than the best appears, therefore, all those who believe in a love affair of GOD with someone are ignorant and cannot understand the meaning of the kindness & mercy of the All-able GOD. Remember always, that a lover is a helpless & weak creature before one’s beloved, therefore, a lover can never be a lord of all & god whereas GOD is the Lord of all & GOD ALONE IS ALMIGHTY & ALL-ABLE GOD. (22)

OUR LOVE OF GOD IS OUR STRENGTH
OF OBEDIENCE.

GOD created love to bless creatures with kindness. In creatures, love is the sense through

which a lover gives all kinds of benefits to the beloved and feels happy about it and the beloved rejoices by the benefits and pleases the lover in return. Otherwise love without the sense of kindness, is nothing. If one can understand that, then one can also understand the love of GOD which is simply to bless creatures with all kinds of benefits & care of all kinds. **(23)**

When GOD says I love the good and tolerate not the bad, it means that GOD blesses the good and blesses not the bad and there are no other meanings of the love of GOD, because GOD is above all needs & desires and is the Creator of males & females and since nothing resembles GOD, GOD is eternally above all, being the Creator of all. **(24)**

The creatures who love GOD perform three acts:

- 1) They obey the commandments of GOD.
- 2) They favour GOD against the rivals of GOD and rivals of GOD are those who believe in gods other than GOD.
- 3) They sacrifice each & everything for GOD without hesitation & questions.

So those who want to love GOD with their whole heart & total strength, must perform their duty & acts by following the above three principal ethics. So it is clear that GOD blesses the creatures of GOD who love GOD. **(25)**

Since love is a creation of GOD, it can never dominate or possess its Creator so never say, GOD due to the dominance or possession of love became a human, because saying so to exaggerate the status of a human to make him a god or a god with GOD is the unpardonable worst sin. **(26)**

In creatures, love dominates and weakens the creatures, but in the presence of GOD love is not more than a created sense and in creatures it generates kindness & care among creatures. Nothing can dominate or possess GOD and no one can weaken GOD because GOD is All-able & Almighty Creator of all things. **(27)**

13- Everyone other than GOD is GOD-dependant, a lowly creature and incapable to be a god or a goddess and is equal to a dead or nothing as compared to GOD. Only the One Alone GOD is an All-capable friend, helper & a savior, present to accept all the prayers. And all other-than-GOD are totally dead after death and those who are alive in paradise with the grace of GOD are GOD-dependant and due to their weakness they eat & drink in their houses & gardens as creatures and cannot help us like the GOD Almighty. They are also helped by GOD and they cannot even help themselves. So be a beggar of GOD only, in all matters. **(28)**

14- For the servants of GOD, the love of GOD is a mercy, kindness & blessing of GOD, and their rendering of services in the favour of GOD against

the rivals of GOD is equal to their companionship & friendship of GOD. **(29)**

15- The obedience of creatures is an act of love with GOD and the best among creatures is the one who obeys GOD, honours GOD and worships GOD. **(30)**

16- GOD our Lord is an Absolute King and commands all as a King including the messengers or the servants of GOD and never requests before anyone to show lowliness. All honour belongs to GOD our Lord Who is an Absolute Master of all the servants of GOD. **(31)**

17- “Worship GOD” means three acts:

1. Praise GOD as it is taught by GOD.
2. To worship prostrate, bow down, sit & stand in the presence of GOD according to the teachings of the messengers of GOD.
3. Pray to GOD for the provision of all matters freely according to wishes & requirements. Please keep in mind that all those who worship GOD are the people of GOD and all those who worship not or worship an other than GOD will be thrown in Hell and this particular sin of making a god with GOD will not be forgiven at any cost. According to the first commandment, those who will worship images, idols, persons & things will be the rivals of GOD. So be loyal to GOD. **(32)**

18- No one other than GOD is forever because no one is existent as a creator of life and as a creator of death, instead everyone is a mortal and no one is forever. Whosoever takes birth takes death & whosoever lives, dies here. No one is god but GOD Alone and GOD is free from all handicaps. GOD never came to this world from a distant heaven to walk & talk with people and met not anyone as a human. Man is a man, made of clay and can never become GOD. GOD is Supreme because GOD is GOD for all to accept their praise & prayers. Only GOD knows whatsoever is in our hearts and whatsoever we conceal in our minds. GOD must be worshipped & served for prosperity because only GOD knows the real cure of all diseases and solves all kinds of problems perfectly & blesses the good.
(33)

THOSE WHO FOLLOW THE COMMANDMENTS OF GOD

19- Those who make not a god or gods or a goddess or goddesses or saviors or helpers other than GOD & then worship them for profit & protection,
and
those who show not their back in the battle against the rivals of GOD,
and
those who blame not innocent women or men for what they have not committed,
and
those who kill not the innocent,

and
those who take care of neighbours
and do not look at their things to possess,
and
those who indulge not in gambling & narcotics &
commit not adultery,
and
those who do not deceive when promise,
and
those who perform lowliness in the presence of
GOD,
and
those who walk not naked
and
those who prostrate & those who bow down to obey
& those who sit in calmness to talk to GOD,
and
those who worship & pray,
and
those who keep fasts,
and
those who pay the poor,
and
those who take care of the patients,
and
those who are kind to the orphans,
and
those who behave kindly with the ill, the beggars &
the prisoners,
and
those who when commit a wrong, put not others in
trouble by blaming others for it,

and
those who pray for the forgiveness of their sins to
GOD,
and
those who share their food and make the poor eat
handful & mouthful,
and
those who avoid evil deeds and commit not bad acts,
and
those who do not fight & harm others even being on
the right,
and
those who are not magicians and those who do not
buy or sell magic,
and
those who charge not extra on loans from the poor,
and
those who perform patience,
and
those who work hard for GOD,
and
those who resist injustice & violence and defend the
innocent
and establish peace & justice,
such are the awake & alive.

Those who witness truth to establish justice,
and
those who always favour the right and speak the
truth,
and

those who love each other & realize the problems of
each other
and to solve problems cooperate with each other &
share whatsoever they have,
and let not humanity suffer,
and
those who always follow justice according to the law
of GOD
and avoid corruption,
and
those who take care of their parents,
and
those who show the right path,
and
those who inform people & read the message of
GOD for them,
such obedient worshippers of GOD are the
performers of right acts and are righteous indeed.
For such people is a blessed life and the best one
among such obedient servants will have
the good news of success through a guiding vision
from Heaven as a blessing. (34)

In the end, this was written:

“The Day of GOD for judgment is destined for everyone and at the time of judgment no one will save anyone but GOD Almighty may forgive the one whom GOD will like even for a single good act and this day is near according to GOD.”

Be wise, enter in Heaven by accepting this faith before the doors of Heaven are closed and the fire of Hell comes and takes all the sins & sinners as its fuel. (35)



Chapter
183
LETTERS
THE MESSAGE OF JESUS



If someone says “Do not commit sins & do not disobey GOD.” And another one says, “Sins are of the least importance on the day of judgment. Jesus saved us from Hell because Jesus washed our sins with his blood on the cross”. Then which one of them is right and a true follower of Jesus? (1)

**PLEASE THINK — BEWARE OF
THE DEVIL**

If Jesus washed our sins with his blood then why do we commit sins and why did Jesus tell us:

“You have heard that it was said, “Do not commit adultery”, but now I tell you: Anyone who looks at a woman and wants to possess her is guilty of committing adultery with her in his heart.

So if your right eye causes you to sin, take it out and throw it away! It is much better for you to lose a part of your body than to have your whole body thrown into Hell. If your right hand causes you to sin, cut it off and throw it away! It is much better for you to lose one of your limbs than for your whole body to go to Hell.”

(Matthew, Chapter 5, Verses: 27 to 30)

(See and remember always)

Indeed it is the truth, written & saved as a document and the Day of the Judgment of GOD will happen according to the warnings of Jesus & all other warners and revealed books. (2)

BE WARNED

FIRST ANSWER

**“NO ONE IS GOOD (GOD) EXCEPT
GOD ALONE.”**

(Luke, Chapter 18, Verse: 19)

Why did Jesus say, “GOD (one) Alone”?

Jesus said, “GOD (one)” because Jesus never believed in any god other than the GOD Almighty and Jesus said, “Alone” because Jesus never believed in any god besides GOD Almighty. (3)

“No one is good (GOD) except GOD Alone”, Jesus said that because Jesus was not a god other than GOD or Jesus was not a god besides or with GOD. (4)

Since GOD performed mighty acts through Jesus and unbelievable things took place before the eyes of the people and people started to call Jesus as a god other than GOD or a god besides GOD and in spite of the sayings & teachings of Jesus they did not stop, therefore, Jesus had to drink the cup of suffering as a preaching. So the crucifixion of Jesus took place to establish Jesus as a man and to accomplish the true belief of all the messengers of One Alone & Only GOD. (5)

When Jesus was mounted on the cross and cried & prayed for help and said, “My GOD! My GOD! Why you have abandoned me or why you have forsaken me?”, then it was established forever that:

“There is no god other than the GOD Almighty”.

(6)

After the ascension of Jesus to paradise, Satan appeared as Jesus on many places and especially got himself worshipped by the disciples of Jesus as god & a savior on the mount Galilee and to put the Old Testament to an end, he handed over a new testament to them based on the belief in three gods, forgiveness of sins & salvation without any effort, just through new faith in a god other than GOD. (7)

(Satan appeared or not? To know reality ponder over Luke, Chapter 24, Verses: 37 to 43)

GOOD OR GOD

Writers wanted to establish Jesus as god, therefore, they made the changes in the Gospels. For example, as Luke stated that when Jesus was called as god by one of his disciples, Jesus not only took strict notice but also through strong words made his status clear as a man by saying, “No one is god except GOD Alone”. (8)

The statement of Luke and the saying of Jesus both were changed by the writers as today the readers of the Gospels read that when someone called Jesus “good”, Jesus in reply said, “No one is ‘good’ except GOD Alone” (Luke, Chapter 18, Verse: 19) and no one ponders over the statement & the saying, while everyone knows that “saying good” to someone is not “saying god” to someone. (9)

Indeed Jesus was not only good but was the best among his disciples & the people of his time and saying good to someone is not a sin at all while saying god to someone is not only a total ignorance but is also the worst sin. **(10)**

According to history, no one among the messengers of GOD was called god ever by his people and each messenger was the best man of his time. May GOD forgive and bless those with knowledge, who know not the reality. **(11)**

SECOND ANSWER

A sin is not only a wrong act but also it is an act of disobeying GOD, and it is strange that someone ignores & disobeys one's master and asks forgiveness from the servant of the master. Be careful, Jesus said, "A servant is not equal to one's master." **(12)**

THIRD ANSWER

It is said that Jesus washed all the sins of mankind with his blood on the cross, including the sin of Adam & Eve, the question arises if it is so then, what are sins & crimes today and why do people commit sins & crimes? And why do we have courts, police, jails & gas chambers? **(13)**

If Jesus took all the sins and nothing in the name of wrath of GOD happens or exists then what is behind the disasters, earthquakes, floods, tsunamis,

death causing hunger & AIDS like diseases? If sins are forgiven then, why are men & women who commit adultery captured by AIDS and die a miserable death? Is it a blessing or a punishment? It is strange that GOD is still punishing the sinners, even after Jesus took their sins & washed them with his blood. (14)

If someone asks the preachers, “It is said that Jesus took the sins of the whole world then why is the world not a paradise and why is it a hell?”

The preachers reply, “Jesus took the sins of all but not of those who do not accept Jesus as a son of GOD & their savior”. Ask him then what is the story behind all those who believe in Jesus as god & savior and are captured by AIDS and are facing death in a miserable condition?

Isn't the Devil behind the answer of the preachers because AIDS asks not any question about belief and hunts the sinners during sin. Be warned that it is the Devil only who wants people to make a god & a savior other than GOD against the first commandment of GOD and face the wrath of GOD in this world and go straight to Hell after death? (15)

Please note, the promise of the forgiveness of sins is false & is just like the promise of immortal life by eating the fruit of the forbidden tree. And the difference between the two sins is that eating the fruit as a savior for an everlasting

life was the first worst sin which caused the expulsion from the garden, and making a god & a savior other than GOD for salvation is the second worst sin which will cause the entrance in the Hell. (16)

Hell waits for all those who are the believers of gods other than GOD or the believers of saviors other than GOD the only Savior. (17)

It is a warning to quit the religion of the Devil as soon as possible—No one is god other than GOD and no one can save other than GOD. (18)

**HELL IS THE ONLY PLACE FOR SINNERS
ON THE DAY OF GOD**

It was told by Jesus that all the sinners will burn in Hell and that is a truth told by all the messengers. If the sinners will not burn in the Hell then who will burn in the Hell? (19)

The Son of man says that though the Devil has eaten their heads & hearts, even then I will have to convey the words of Judgment to them.

Be careful & be warned, these are the words of blessing before the end of the world and remember it was said, “Before the day comes, the truth for all nations will be established.”

Be informed, there is no god other than the GOD and whosoever existed or exists is a mortal & is answerable before GOD. The more blessed will be asked more. The day is coming. The faithful & the loyal and the servants of GOD will be blessed only and Hell will be filled with the bodies of the sinners & the rivals of GOD who trust in gods & saviors other than GOD. (20)

You believe in messengers as saviors, while they could not even save themselves in times of affliction and only GOD saved them. Remember, only GOD saves. (21)

The messengers of GOD are servants of GOD and due to the message of GOD are called the messengers of GOD. (22)

So pay heed to the message of GOD:

On the day of GOD, blessing is only for those who believe in the One Alone GOD & obey GOD as their Master and disobey the Devil & do not commit sins due to the fear of the Day of Judgment & the fire of Hell. (23)

Never say that you are a Jew, a Christian, a Hindu or a Buddhist or from any other religion. Instead of saying all that, say that we are the humble & obedient servants of GOD to Whom all the praise belongs. Very soon the leaders who corrupted the

religion of GOD by making gods & saviors & prayer-listeners other than the GOD and by ignoring the message of the messengers of GOD will lead their followers to the Hell and the question of mercy will not arise for them.

HELL IS WAITING FOR THE SINNERS. (24)



Chapter
184
FIRE

UNSEEN CREATURE

Flames, smoke, ashes, coals, heat or oils coming out of wood due to high temperature are not fire at all. These things are only the signs & symptoms to show that something is burning the wood. In fact, fire is the unseen that makes things burn and burns not with things but is there in the process of burning and without any loss burns each & everything or whatever is worth burning. (1)

Fire is behind flames & smoke and is unseen as a matter of fact, sleeping in a match or a matchbox

or wood or stones or liquids or gases & other things, always waiting for the movement to open its eyes as a creature which burns things. (2)

FIRE IN THINGS

Fire is everywhere in the Universe. It is in the clouds & water with an incredible power to show its existence. It is in crashing movements and high speeds. In a human, it is a sense known as lust, jealousy, vanity and pride, etc. (3)

THE DEVIL IS AN UNSEEN PREDATOR AND HUNTS MANKIND.

The Devil is made of fire and as a creature it is not visible like fire or it is not made of flames, but it is the one who through suggestions prepares people to disobey the Lord and to become the fuel of Hell. The Devil is an unseen predator always on a hunt, unseen & unbelieved by many. It prepares negativity which conflicts with positivity and always faces a terrible finish after clashes & shocks, ordained as nature since inception. All negative things, matters & circumstances are fire-conscious and chaotic in nature and catch fire like dry wood and then happens whatever happens in the worst situation. (4)

WORST ENEMY

The Devil is the worst enemy. He always misleads and hurts. Fire is not our enemy in all cases, it is friendly when it is used in a heater to survive in chilled snow cold weathers or when it is used for cooking. We drive fire as a powerful animal to move from one place to another in our machines. So fire or flames are not the Devil or a symbol of the Devil at all. Fire or flames are a symbol of heat only. (5)

THE DEVIL APPEARS

The Devil normally appears in the heart & the nervous system like a minor electric charge gripping the backbone up till the head to change the roots of mind and to inject his misleading suggestions & ideas.

One can easily feel the grip of the pressure of the Devil on brain or head during the possession of negative feelings or anger. The presence of the Devil puts a kind of heaviness & tension on nervous system. (6)

SATAN POSSESSES CREATURES TO HARM CREATURES AND THAT IS HOW SATAN WORKS.

Normally he succeeds and uses creatures like his puppets and thus through his possessed-one he becomes a person or other creatures and starts his work and upsets all kinds of peace & the

peaceful. On a smaller level, quarrels, fights & abusive language show his presence and on higher scales, cold or warm wars show his existence and in hidden matters the desire to commit sins & crimes show his companionship & presence. (7)

COMING OF THE DEVIL

The coming of the Devil is realized by the righteous only because a righteous person passes a lot of Devil-free time and normally is not Devil-possessed. The Devil's arrival can be realized only by a heart in which the Devil comes & goes and does not live permanently and in a heart in which the Devil lives permanently as someone lives in one's house, the Devil's coming or going can never be noticed or checked or realized. Such a possessed-one smiles as a Devil on those who talk about the Devil or the tricks of the Devil and considers them foolish & ignorant. Anyhow, the arising or coming of negative feelings & ideas in the mind is an arrival of the Devil. (8)

SATAN DECEIVES ALWAYS AND CANNOT DIE BEFORE THE LAST DAY.

The Devil as the worst enemy of mankind has deceived billions of people and can be seen behind ruined civilizations. He is unseen, powerful, with armies and cannot die before the last day of this world. Those who are in a battle with the Devil are

real warriors but can never kill or capture him and that is why our best friend is GOD our Lord because any time we can take refuge in GOD against the Devil for protection and only GOD our Lord can protect & save us from the Devil & his disciples. (9)

BURNING OF HEART

When the Devil enters in the spirit or blood his presence is realized through burning of the heart because blood of positive hearts repel & resist the Devil who is made of fire. The Devil increases blood pressure and causes anger and makes living beings harmful & dangerous for each other. (10)

Negative thoughts in one's heart & mind also show the presence of the Devil. (11)

ONLY DEVILS DARE TO DISOBEY THE COMMANDMENTS OF GOD.

The Devil leads to negativity and makes crimes & sins daring & attractive for criminals & sinners and suggests the both to disobey the commandments of GOD. No one can overcome & resist or repel the Devil but only the righteous with the highest level of knowledge, experience & understanding of the situation and through prayers & the pure worship of GOD Almighty or through seeking refuge in the protection of the one alone All-able Savior GOD. (12)

THEY SPOIL THE SITUATION

A good or a bad end happens according to the will of GOD and no one can change the will of GOD. When GOD wills to bless someone with some benefit or profit, one is blessed ultimately that is why it is said that everyone must trust in GOD in all kinds of situations.

And when GOD wills to put someone in loss or trouble due to one's bad acts, the loss happens and the trouble occurs and no one can stop or change the will of GOD and no one can forgive the sins to save the sinner.

During the happening of the will of GOD, the devils or the Devil-possessed just spoil the situation because being proud & powerful they take the will of GOD as a situation against their will and perform the worst acts according to the limit of their power and those who are weak they commit only verbal sins through backbiting, blaming, abusing or talking in negative senses and express the negativity of their inner and show their jealousy & vanity by trying to put others in loss.

Anyhow, nothing happens but a nerves-shattering disturbance, which spoils the situation and puts the fire of hatred among the people involved and unwanted happenings happen but all that settles after the test of the faith of the involved people and the will of GOD ultimately settles the situation in the

favour of righteous and the will of GOD shatters the bad wishes of the devils.

GOD commands, “Those who trust in GOD, must trust in GOD in all kinds of situations, like those who trust in GOD for the victory over the Devil.” (13)

FIRE OF HELL WILL BURN THE FIRE~MADE DEVIL.

The Devil will be thrown in Hell on the Day of GOD. In Hell, the Devil will burn in fire with the commandment of GOD our Almighty Lord. Hell is a place in which all creatures who disobeyed GOD will burn, no mention whatsoever they are made of. (14)

Hell is Hell; the worst place and its power to burn is incredible & unimaginable. In Hell even fire can be punished if it disobeys GOD because Hell is made of a sense greater than the senses of the Universe and which is even worse than fire & the things which produce fire & flames and Hell can burn all the things keeping them alive. Hell is the wrath of GOD our Lord and will burn whatsoever will prepare itself as a fuel of Hell through the disobedience of GOD our Lord and no one will ever be able to escape. Flames & their roar will come out of Hell and will become the voice of Hell, saying, “Is there anyone left who disobeyed my GOD my Lord?” (15)

WHAT WILL HAPPEN?

As today, fire is in the matchbox but cannot burn dry wood till it is commanded to burn and after the commandment which is the rubbing of the match, the fire starts its work and without burning itself it burns the wood and whatsoever we see in the form of flames is not fire and we see only the wood turning into ashes & the process of burning, the same thing is in Hell and with a single commandment of GOD the burning will start and in the form of flames sinners will see the burning of their own bodies and everything in Hell and their cries will be heard everywhere excluding the Heaven . (16)

ONLY GOD SAVES.

Real belief is the belief in the One Alone GOD. The Scriptures tell us that when the idol worshippers threw Braham in the fire to punish him due to his belief in the One Alone GOD, GOD commanded the fire not to burn Braham & spare him and the fire obeyed the commandment of GOD and thus GOD saved Braham. This incident tells us three things:

- 1- Fire is not a symbol of Satan.
- 2- Fire is an obedient creature of GOD.
- 3- Only GOD is our Savior.

THE GREATEST ESCAPE

Those who know nothing about the commandments of GOD and are leading their lives carelessly and want to remain ignorant are already in the depths of Hell because ignoring GOD & the commandments of GOD is the worst sin and only those who accept faith & obedience can escape from Hell before entering in the Hell. And those who will be thrown or kept in it will never be able to escape from Hell & will remain burning without any end & death.

Therefore, save yourself by believing in GOD as the One Alone Lord and obey the commandments of GOD which are given to you in your Holy Book because on the Day of Judgment, no one will be the savior of people other than the One Alone Almighty All-able GOD.

So read the divine truth for knowledge because ignorance will be no excuse. (17)



Chapter

185

**HAVE YOU SEEN GOD?
QUESTION BY A SAINT**

**YES, I HAVE SEEN THAT GOD IS UNSEEN
AND THAT IS WHAT CAN BE SEEN
REGARDING THE UNSEEN GOD,
ALWAYS & FOREVER ACCORDING TO
THE WORD OF GOD. (1)**

- 1- GOD is unseen and GOD can never be seen with the eyes or by other means and GOD is omnipresent, therefore, a god or an image seen by the viewer as a thing or a person or who is visible for a while or for a moment or even for a fraction or who appears & disappears or appears as a light or as darkness___In short, whose vision is momentary or whose vision can be seen in an ordinary or a particular situation or a condition, can never be held as GOD. (2)
- 2- Who is distant or whose distance can be measured, seen or felt, or who is seen by someone somewhere, can never be GOD. (3)
- 3- The senses can feel things only, therefore, whom the senses can touch to understand as a thing in any way can never be GOD. (4)

- 4- GOD is Absolute & Unseen & is the Creator of infinity, therefore, even the most magnificent or infinite view which appears according to light-conscious eyes in the form of images to let the brain see & understand something as god, can never be considered as a view of the Absolute & Unseen GOD. (5)

GOD reveals whatsoever GOD wants to reveal onto the heart and is free from creaturely handicaps and GOD speaks not like creatures, as creatures due to their limits can never communicate without their voice. Of course creatures can speak for GOD in their own voices but creatures can never speak in the voice of GOD to convey GOD. Since the voices of all creatures are GOD-made and nothing resembles GOD, therefore, the voice of a creature can never be held as the voice of its Creator, because the voice of a creature is its introduction & presents its identity. (6)

On record, it is said that GOD talked to Moses and the voice of GOD came from the fire & from the tree, but it was a voice which was not of the fire and which was not of the tree but it was the voice to make Moses understand what GOD wanted to reveal and it is told that it was a voice similar to human voice. It is logical because listener was a human but since GOD is not a human at all and GOD is Almighty and All-able to do all things, therefore, on the mountain GOD communicated what GOD wanted to reveal through fire & tree and Moses heard what GOD said.

GOD revealed what GOD wanted to reveal through the GOD-created organized waves which appeared as voice coming out firstly from the fire & secondly from the tree according to the occasions mentioned in the Scriptures and due to questions & answers it is mentioned as a dialogue of GOD with Moses.

Please note! Those who say that GOD talked to Moses 'face to face' do not know the reality and the term like 'face of GOD' is used in Scriptures only for the presence of the image-free Unseen GOD. (7)

Further, what Moses saw on the mountain was not GOD, but a kind of miracle & a kind of lightening full of energy & power which caused Moses to believe GOD as an Unseen GOD, again an act of revelation. (8)

'Nothing resembles GOD' simply means that GOD is not a thing and it also means not 'everything' or 'nothingness'. Since everything comes from GOD through its birth and returns to GOD after its death and nothing exists in the name of nothingness from which the things come or return, therefore, non-believers of GOD who believe in nothingness instead of believing the presence of GOD, believe in a mind-made or a self-made thing which is nothing.

A thing can never be held as GOD and any factor or attribute or power or might which exists as

a thing, can never be held as GOD, because nothing resembles GOD and things are not god or gods other than GOD and one must strictly avoid saying that:

- 1) ‘The sense of creativity which generates things is GOD’, because GOD is above all, being the Creator of all things including the sense of creativity and nothing resembles GOD. **(9)**
- 2) ‘The power or might which organizes things is GOD’, because GOD is not a thing & GOD is All-able & Almighty, being the Creator of all things including power & might and nothing resembles GOD. **(10)**
- 3) ‘The power which destroys things such as time (*KAAL*) or *KALI* (The goddess of time) is GOD’, because saying so is to consider time as god and because nothing resembles GOD and GOD is not time at all. **(11)**

GOD IS GOD AND NOTHING RESEMBLES
GOD AND GOD IS ETERNALLY ABOVE ALL,
BEING THE CREATOR OF ALL
AND THE ATTRIBUTES OF GOD ARE FOR
THE INTRODUCTION TO GOD. **(12)**

Such powers can only be considered as the attributes of Almighty GOD, because everything being a creation of GOD belongs to GOD and is not GOD, and GOD is the GOD of all things and only about GOD we can say that GOD is Almighty and GOD is All-able, without any creaturely limit,

because nothing resembles GOD. The attributes of GOD are to introduce GOD, such as we can say that the word "GOD" is used as the name of GOD to call GOD, because according to the word "GOD", All-able & Almighty is the Generator, the Organizer & the Destroyer of all things and that is what the alphabets G, O & D reveal, so there is nothing wrong in saying that GOD is the Generator of all things, GOD is the Organizer of all things and GOD is the Destroyer of all things and GOD is All-able & Almighty, the One & Alone without gods beside GOD and things & persons can never be GOD. **(13)**

Seen without a visual & distance and realized with the heart without the senses, may be a kind of experience of some value, but even such an experience stands not for a divine vision, because Unseen GOD is unseen and nothing resembles GOD. Even the realization of GOD seems unexplainable, like the sound of perfect silence which is heard without hearing any voice and silence as a voice cannot be explained. Anyhow, GOD is realized only through the experience of worship & trust in the promises of GOD which are not false. **(14)**

As a divine experience to let the seeker realize, the seeker's mind is changed by GOD in the state of faith and the change is constant for the seeker as a finding of belief, and behind the scene of all things, questions concerning the Unseen appear, because GOD lets the apparent appear and allows the

viewer to view things only and remains invisible.
(15)

The state of vision in true terms is a state of realization of the Unseen, because it is not the Unseen who appears, but it is the vision of the things within the eyes & mind which changes the state of mind of those who seek the view of the invisible. Since the view of things is not the vision of the invisible and the nature of the view of the viewer is a thing, therefore, the view of things in any condition can not be called the vision of the Unseen. So it is not the world which changes, but it is the viewer who sees the change in vision for a while and one's vision appears in one's mind only. Since GOD gave eyes to creatures to see things only, therefore, those who claim that they have seen the Unseen GOD as a thing are misled because GOD is not a thing at all. The commandment of GOD to believe in GOD as an Unseen GOD tells us that the desire of seeing GOD is ignorance and the saying of GOD that nothing resembles GOD reveals that the vision of GOD which is seen by the Devil-possessed is nothing but a work of Satan. **(16)**

There are two kinds of blind, a blind without eyes and a blind with eyes who cannot see anything. Strong realization with the experience of faith can witness the existence of GOD and the realization exists in the state of consciousness, stronger than the power of vision behind the eyes. Realization is a source to witness greater things such as happenings

which happen behind the eyes in the soul, and are realized by the heart & mind. **(17)**

Normally, everyone sees the view of things and no one sees one's eyesight and the eyesight is all that matters to view and everyone knows that the eyesight exists; just the same as one can see the creatures & creations with the eyes but no one sees the Creator, so all things can be seen and no one can see the Unseen Who makes the eyes see and is the cause of vision. **(18)**

Light shows all things through illumination & sensation but it cannot be seen with the eyes and no one can see light but everyone believes that light exists through the experiences of vision. Eyes always see the source of light which is a thing and illumination shows the things and the eyes cannot see the light in-between the source of light & the illuminated things. Eyes see all that and see not the vision which shows all that. **(19)**

Nothing resembles GOD and GOD is Unseen. The vision of GOD is in fact the realization of the Real who is the cause of all realities and GOD is normally realized only through the happenings which happen in the state of faith as the acts of GOD, and that is what, like all believers, Moses experienced on the mountain. **(20)**

Since GOD exists everywhere__behind, before & within the eyes, GOD can be realized easily

because GOD makes the eyes see all things and GOD lets the seen things appear in mind and GOD remains invisible, that is why GOD is known as the “Unseen GOD.” (21)

In the chapter of realization, the seen & unseen things both are realized with eyes or without eyes and there is a lot to realize in this Universe. The minor part of the Universe can be seen and the major part of the Universe is just realized. In fact, eyes are used to realize but realization depends not upon vision & eyes only and since everyone realizes by seeing or without seeing, vision stands not between the realizer and the realized as an essential factor. Therefore, whatsoever appears or disappears in the state of vision cannot be believed as GOD or vision of GOD. Only through the experience of faith one can realize the existence of GOD, the One & Alone, Almighty & All-able and Creator of all things. (22)

The Scriptures tell us that when Moses & his people saw the GOD-made way in the river, crossed the river, reached on the other side of the river safe & sound & saw with their eyes the Pharaoh following them on the same track and the waters caused the destruction of the Pharaoh in the same river and all those who saw the destruction of the Pharaoh & his armies unanimously declared that they have seen GOD, taking revenge & destroying the enemy, then everyone sufficiently realized GOD and celebrated the victory of GOD over Pharaoh. So the truth is told here. GOD can be realized through the

practice of faith only and ‘GOD appears’ means the realization of the supremacy of GOD which causes great acts and which plays the most important role in the world of believers as a help & as an ultimate fate. (23)



Chapter

186

**BEFORE ALL THINGS
THERE WAS NOTHING BUT
GOD.**

**THAT IS THE SENSE WHICH IS CONVEYED
BY SAYING,
“GOD IS ONE & GOD IS ALONE & NO ONE
CAN EVER BE A GOD”. (1)**

Before the sense of creation and after the sense of creation & creations, nothing is like GOD and that is why it is said that there is no god other than GOD or no one other than GOD can be a god. The same sense allows us to announce that no one is greater than GOD or GOD is Supreme. (2)

GOD IS GOD

Since whosoever takes birth takes death, therefore, everything which is born dies ultimately and a born or a dead can never be a GOD. GOD is not a born-god but is the Creator of birth & death and other than GOD nothing can exist without taking birth and birth is a beginning and after birth life is a process of death and death is an end of a thing. (3)

A dead cannot convey anything to an alive or dead because in this world after death nothing remains alive. And nothing remains possible till the further commandment of GOD and when the further commandment of GOD will take place, it will be another life and all that was done through acts will be there as Hell or Heaven, earned during life time with free will and that is a GOD-conveyed message. (4)

GOD must be believed as an immortal GOD and an existing mortal creature or a born thing or a person shall not be believed as god, because before all things & time there was nothing but GOD and after all things there will be nothing but GOD. (5)

GOD is free from creaturely traits such as the following three:

1- GOD is not creaturely concerned with the creatures & things but GOD is concerned with all as a Lord being GOD. And everything & every

person is fully & creaturely concerned with life under Heavens & on Earth & in waters, not only due to one's physical existence but also due to one's day to day needs to survive. GOD is concerned with the Heavens & Earth not due to any kind of needs & requirements or wants & demands but as a creator & organizer or one can say as a GOD of all, in simple words. (6)

Being the Creator of the Heavens & the Earth, GOD cannot be considered like a thing or as a creature, because creatures being creatures depend upon GOD and to tell this divine truth, creatures eat to live and the Lord of all let them eat and everyone has one's food on which it survives and without which it dies. So all those who eat & drink are creatures and are not the Creator or GOD, being unable to survive on their own without food. GOD created everyone in a multi material-made body as a mortal character to live by depending upon the same materials as one's food and GOD commanded the tongue to tell what is required & what is not required as food through taste. Taste tells us what is our food and what is not our food and our food increases our blood & makes our body grow and provides energy to us and in blood our life runs as an energy called our spirit and bleeding tells us that life is a terminable thing. (7)

- 2- GOD created the creatures and weakened them with needs & desires. Creatures, due to their

needs & desires become possessed by many things but GOD is above all, being the Creator of all & is free from needs & desires and cannot be possessed by any thing. GOD can create things a thousand times better than the things which GOD has already created, therefore, nothing can possess GOD. (8)

- 3- No one can cause profit to GOD to please GOD and no one can cause loss to GOD to fail GOD. On the other hand, everything is under the control of the Almighty & All-able GOD and GOD can cause all kinds of profits & all kinds of losses. (9)

These three great attributes allow the thinkers to understand a little about the might of GOD and these three mighty features tell us that GOD is not a creature but GOD is the Generator, the Organizer & the Destroyer of all things. (10)

THE NEED OF GOD

GOD is an unseen & dominating Lord and can cause everything and nothing can affect GOD because GOD is not a person with a self & body made of materials with materialistic needs; even the universal & cosmic senses such as life & death surrender in the presence of the All-able & Almighty GOD. GOD can delete or remove whatsoever GOD likes, anything, anytime, without being touched whereas all incidents & happenings touch the creatures and change them and unwanted happenings declare the creatures

helpless and nothing can survive on its own against GOD; on the other hand, each & every move of the creatures is towards profit or loss. Creatures are bound in their perishable bodies, they have to breathe & eat to survive and for all this they need GOD all the time. (11)

On these bases, one can understand the fact that GOD created the light and is not the source of light and GOD is not only the creator of light but also the sources of light. So Heavens & Earth are the creatures of GOD and are not GOD at all because nothing resembles GOD and GOD is their Creator and the Creator can create again & again after deleting again & again and there is no limit of the knowledge & might of GOD. (12)

OUR FORTUNE

When GOD created all things, GOD created them with their future & ultimate end. GOD made all ways for all and let them move freely in the predetermined maps of good & bad acts and at every step after every act, GOD created options for both, the good & the bad to move further, so everyone is free & is on one's own to move and choose good or bad or profit or loss to gain or lose. All acts are prejudged & predetermined & predecided for good or bad results depending upon one's choice. The one who chooses good according to the map of fortune, will receive the best and the one who chooses bad against the map of the fortune, will receive the worst. **Thus**

fortune is a GOD ordained system & is not GOD-imposed and it is nothing but an earning of the acts of people. One cannot blame GOD for one's own chosen evil & loss but on the other hand, one can pay thanks to GOD for one's chosen good because GOD ordained good for all and particularly the best for the good and one must seek the mercy of GOD through prayers for the forgiveness of one's bad acts to be blessed. **(13)**

And through the commandments of GOD, each good & each bad is clearly told and in all the maps exist the commanded commandments of GOD for the best & the worst of the future of creatures. So the selection & election of things & ways cause all good or bad results. Anyhow, the dominance of the mercy of GOD rules over all the maps to show the kindness of GOD to the creatures of GOD. GOD promises that the mercy of GOD will overtake whenever the creatures will pray for it and humbleness will make it possible and the will of GOD will change the fortune of the obedient & the mercy-seeker who will remember GOD but the proud & the clever & the hypocrite & the rivals of GOD will always suffer due to evil intentions and will always find Hell ahead and those who will not seek the help & blessings of GOD through the worship & obedience of GOD will suffer ultimately. **(14)**

The creation of the Universe is for the creatures of the Universe and it is not an

entertainment for the creatures but it is a life-based test for a certain time which leads the creatures to their ultimate future, based on their acts. All that is evident from the free discretion of creatures, but very few ponder over it. (15)



Chapter

187

ABOVE CONSCIOUS

(BRAIN)

RARE & UNIQUE

CONSCIENCE

(HEART)

MAYA

UNIVERSE & COSMOS



ABOVE

BODY & SPIRIT

UNIVERSAL

SOUL

**ORDAINED COMMANDMENTS & THE
UNIVERSAL NERVOUS SYSTEM**

This thesis may let the readers travel through the minds of the leaders of humanity and one may feel the universal nervous system as one's own system after becoming sensitive with positivity and then through blessed realization everyone can understand humanity & moral values as an experience of the heart & mind. Blessed realization which answers all questions and causes knowledge & wisdom brings the state in which a righteous demands righteousness as a religion or as a lifestyle under the moral state of GOD. (1)

Mankind is made of universe and is blessed with the cosmic soul to serve the universal function and through universal & cosmic positivity to become a human for which the creation of realization took place and being human is to value not only all things along with one's own self, but also to value the Absolute Creator to pay due regards & due respect with knowledge, appreciation, justice & humbleness. (2)

In the creation of man, all kinds of materials of the universe play a part. The materials which through the procedure of refinement ultimately become the heart & brain of man cannot be considered as ordinary materials. These extraordinary universal materials were born ages before the seed-based botanical & zoological systems. (3)

TIME ON EARTH

When the earth was born, as a universal feature, the vacuum created by its clockwise movement caused anti-clockwise attraction which balanced its level with clockwise force and produced its movement-based continuous gravitation. Gravitation is linked with its clockwise movement and both can be measured with accuracy. The clock measures the movement of the earth and the earth measures all kinds of weights and weight measures gravitational values and gravitation measures clockwise movement and clockwise movement measures the passing universal existence in anti-clockwise space. If the movement of the earth stops, everything of the earth will scatter in space, because gravitation will not remain active and everything will become weightless. (4)

Life is a use of time and the earth is using time. Though time on earth is in a slow motion even then its time is a lifetime and in this universe all living things are passing through birth, growth, climax, decline & death along with other universal senses, therefore, death day or the last day of the earth is highly logical, because the earth is also a living being. (5)

The sun exploded and thrashed out a big piece of fire & fuel in space, which not only started rotating on its axis with the solar blow but due to solar gravitation also started rotating around the sun

to join the sun again in a constant falling procedure and later, a treasure of water landed on it from space. The shock of the meeting of fire & water began and remained active till the desired time. During the battle of fire & water, it received many kinds of materials from space in the form of craters through its immense gravitation and got rich enough to become the Earth. In the beginning, the water & fire processed the received materials of the space in high & low temperatures and the shakes & shocks of blasts. It was a grand grind process and the inter-mixing of one material with the other. The mixing of received materials in a variety of proportions & combinations happened in a highly decisive way without any accident to eliminate the chance of distortion & deformation for the next process of creation. It is now evident that the formulation of all kinds of materials was commenced regarding creativity & the production of things. The dominance of stormy water & the fierceness of fire kept the materials smashing until they were near the formation of clay which contained the basic & essential body elements for the physical structures of creatures and from which even today creatures extract their bodies in the form of their food. Food is a necessity of the body and is responsible for its growth & health. In nature, food materials grow with water & heat residing in sun & earth to serve the function of the formation & making of bodies. Grown materials which are in fact clay & water of the earth become food and food is the need of all living beings and this need appears as hunger (a

process of taking materials) which through a further process known as digestion becomes not only the bodies of the living beings but also charges life in their blood. (6)

The clay of this earth which is used by nature for the production of different creatures was in fact formulated carefully through the universal cosmic systems. That is why the ideas which tell us that this particular clay which becomes the bodies of the living beings came to this earth from faraway galaxies is logically acceptable, just as the idea of the coming of water on earth is fully logical. Think of the day on earth when the first plant raised its head and then the day on which the first creature moved on earth to tell that it is an alive universe & cosmos. The play of a flower & a butterfly further took a lot of time to open the chapter of life. (7)

ALL SEEN THINGS ON THE EARTH ARE
EARTH AND EARTH IS ALL SEEN THINGS. (8)

All things come out of the earth and all things ultimately merge in the earth. The brain & the heart in creatures through their contents & earthly formulation reveal that there exists a heart & brain in the universe in a much larger, powerful & sensitive form. In fact, the earth is a part of the universal & cosmic brain & heart, which is a living being & a living organization. Therefore, we can logically say that it is the brain & heart of the universe which through formulation & formation appears in every

creature. Briefly, everyone who lives is a living universe and there should be no doubt in it because we are the clay & water of the universe and a soul of the living cosmos on earth and the soul of the living cosmos is using the universe to perform its ordained duty on earth. And the cosmic soul is a self & spirit in mankind. Each self is a universal self with discretion and each spirit is a cosmic energy and each body is a body of the universe and its entity is its universal identity which bears a particular design as a name to be recognized as a character. That is why whatsoever bears a name is a thing or a creature; all this is true because every living being with cosmic energy uses the universe, eats & drinks the universe, wears the universe and lives & dies in the universe. **(9)**

Among creatures, mankind is superior because mankind uses all the creatures as servants and the creatures on earth use not mankind as their servants and mankind is to serve GOD only and that is due to the superiority given to mankind over all creatures by the supreme respectful GOD, our Lord, the Ordainer of creation & its laws and the Absolute Creator of all things but very few wise people value their Creator and give due respect to their Lord their GOD and pay thanks through obedience to show humbleness. **(10)**

Mankind is not much different from the other kinds of animals within the limits of nature & instinct and a human is above mankind due to the

ability to overcome the natural & instinctive streams and that is why it is also different from all other animals which cannot break their instinctive limits. Since realization is the basic content of humanity, a human is more than a man or an animal due to the ability of realization (thinking & feeling about others as one thinks & feels about one's own self to behave positively). Animal kind cannot resist instinctive aggression when they are hungry but a human is above that because it generously shares food with the hungry due to realization and causes not aggression or loss to others as the selfish do and causes peace only and that is why peace resides always in the heart & mind of a human. **(11)**

If we view a man as a universe & cosmos with the touch of heaven in it, then a man is larger than the frame of its existing self because the body of a man is a selective collection of universal refined & superior materials and its spirit is a cosmic energy and the soul of a man which drives its conscious with conscience is a divine part of its creation. Man is larger than its self, and as a human, man is larger than all things. **(12)**

The preparation of the clay for the modeling of creatures was a great achievement of the universe and clay plays the most important role in the creation or the process of the production of things. The way clay on earth takes part in growth & the making of things reveals that the universe is a complete manufacturing organization and the delicacy of the

function of the clay to meet the requirements of the creation proves that a great commanding force exists everywhere. **(13)**

Questions arise to know the realities, “Is our brain equal to the creation or is it larger than the creation?” Since, in the universe, the speed of vision is faster than the speed of light to show that the productions of nature exist within the orbit of the brain and the brain is not prepared to know the universe or creation only but in fact it is created to know the larger realities. Therefore, the brain is larger than the universe and that makes us understand that the universe with its cosmic senses produces creatures with their brain & heart not only to understand its own creation to develop a better peaceful life but also to find the purpose & future of life as an essential requirement of perishing & mortal existence and to exist again after its end and to perform the act of appreciation of the Creator of all things. **(14)**

This fact is related by the leaders of humanity in words other than this statement but both convey the same sense, for example, the same thing is said in the following words, “GOD created man so that man knows the realities and to obey the Almighty Lord his GOD before his end for the sake of the next life.” And it clearly means that wherever there will be creatures, the universe & cosmos will be there because creatures are made of the universe & cosmos and the universe & cosmos are creatures in fact and

creation belongs to GOD only to be praised by the creatures. **(15)**

A flower is an expression of beauty & love of the universe and its appreciation through man's mind is thanks paying to the GOD, its Lord. One can easily understand this sense of appreciation of the universe during watching one's own self in a mirror after wearing a beautiful new dress. **(16)**

Thus, the universe with cosmic senses as a producer of creatures decorates its body with universal cosmetics in uncountable colours, shapes & forms, then with billions of eyes sees herself in the mirrors of visions for the sake of appreciation and that is how the universe praises GOD. All eyes can see, feel & read all that truly through the heart & mind because eyes are made to read the cosmic universe as a revealed book of GOD. **(17)**

The potential of the universe concerned with the production of things makes the universe a creature of GOD which is a complete production organization and follows all the rules & regulations of production carefully but since it shows errors even being complete, it cannot be considered error-free like GOD, therefore, the universe can not be considered as GOD. The manufacturing errors of the universe reveal that perfection belongs to the Most Perfect, the Ordainer of all rules & regulations of the production of creation. The Universe as an organization is no doubt an obedient servant of the

Creator but considering it the creator is not logical by any means because it is not only a nourishing system but it is also a perishing body with a beginning & an end. Whatsoever the universe produces according to the law of the Creator, belongs to its Creator only. The chapter of the appreciation of all things belongs to the Almighty Creator of all things of the universe, responsible as an Ordainer of all commanded rules & regulations. **(18)**

Gaining knowledge makes the living beings not only superior than each other but also from non-living beings. And knowledge is gained through sense-conscious organs. Sense-conscious organs which are made of universal materials are known to us as sources of senses such as eyes to see, ears to hear, tongue to taste, nose to smell and hands to touch. And these sources are directly connected with the brain and the brain calculates happenings which enter in the brain through these sources and it is happening in the universe as we are the best example of it, therefore, the systems of the senses tell us that the heart & brain both are in the possession of Universe as conscious. And every thing in the universe is conscious whether it is a thing which is being used by other things or other things which are being used by a thing, so the eyes which see are the eyes of the universe to see the universe and living beings are an example of this universal system & cosmic organization.

It is a divine truth that a brain is a universe in the universe for the time being but it leaves behind its achievements as the achievements of the universe. We are a duration on earth and this life is mortal, just like a footprint in the sand or a ring of smoke in smoke or a bubble of water in water to tell something; in fact it is not the heart & brain who speaks, but it is the universe which speaks through the human heart & brain to tell realities about the creation & the Creator of all things. (19)

**“I am the brain of universe and the
universe is my brain,
I am on the Earth and the Earth is in me.
I am in the Heavens and the Heavens are in me.
I am made of all things and
all things are in me.
I am a thing & a creature, a lowly servant of
GOD, rare & unique, one with all, in the
obedience of the Lord, an open enemy of Satan &
Satan can not keep me down, down & down,
I rise always because I am a real human, made of
universal heart & brain, to obey my GOD with
the universal will.” (20)**

The basic materials in the universe remain the same and the universe is still going through the process of refinement towards perfection. All things appear & disappear in it as it happens in a human brain with ideas and as all ideas are not notable and only a few ideas carry the importance to be noticed,

in the same way, the happenings in the universe carry not equal value and only the important happenings become its knowledge as a forward step towards perfection and that is a never ending story because there is no end to the happenings; even the end of the universe & its reaction will be considered a happening which will open the new chapters of knowledge and that will also become history for those who are the brains & hearts of the universe & its moral values, just as today, the beginning of the universe is our history. Fear crawls in the backbone of the universe with the question of an ultimate end and that is why for salvation & another life, the universe is gaining knowledge through its brains. **(21)**

The thinking of mankind is in fact the thinking of the universe or we can carefully say that in mankind some particular brains & hearts are in fact universal & cosmic brains & hearts and through such brains & hearts when the universe succeeds to understand a particular positive or negative idea, it feeds it in the whole universe & cosmos and messages it in all life forms and that is how grand changes in the behavior of living beings occur. **(22)**

Mankind's brain & heart is made of universal materials and these universal materials are to serve an important role & purpose of the universe in mankind's brain & heart such as the seeking of divine truth through reading the creation. And it clearly means that in the brain & heart of mankind

the universe & cosmos lives as mankind and mankind is its voyager to know the realities & the purpose of its existence and to serve it properly day by day, in a better way. **(23)**

Each one who lives is different from the other and each one is to seek something unique for others to serve the purpose of one's creation and as soon as someone finds an information concerning the Real or the realities concerned, the body alerts start working, the hairy roots of the body become erect and a trance is radiated & passed to the universe & its cosmic systems as its knowledge & achievement. **(24)**

On one side, the human brain & heart both are research laboratories and knowledge achieving stations of the universe and on the other side the brain & heart serve the universe to express the humbleness in the presence of the Creator through realization as a creation of GOD. **(25)**

In the brain & heart of mankind, personal ideas live for life and the ideas concerning the universe which appear through universal questions are entirely universal. Universal transmitted positive ideas make the mankind positive and positivity of the mankind leads to moral values to cause humanity and when through positivity, mankind becomes a human, mankind becomes the brain & heart of the universe through which the universe seeks its universal peaceful future and the ideas of a human not only lead a human to its betterment & prosperity

but also lead the universe to its betterment and as a conclusion, the universe seeks reasons & positive ideas to become a better universe through brain & heart by nourishing peace & the peaceful and that is why in its contents the dominance of positivity and repulsion of negativity exists. **(26)**

It is seen that the level of a human is above the instinctive requirements & limits of mankind, who in creation, is not different from other animals, so the changes which occur due to the positivity of a human brain & heart precisely occur in the universe & cosmos. A human receives Divine & universal trances and delivers the conceived matters of messages to the systems of the Universe. In a perfect human, the brain is an active unit of the conscious of the cosmic universe and the brain produces not only ideas but it processes & shapes divine curiosity which arises in an unpolluted mental state and enters from beyond in the conscious as a simple question answered with divine truth without language, for the heart to read and the heart reads them with its divine tool of conscience and prepares them in its own language to communicate or radiate to the cosmic universal conscious & conscience, which exists in many forms of nature and receives the Divine truth as a commandment of GOD, and as a result the universe reacts against negativity in favour of positivity and that is why the negative elements along with their negativity are always stormed by the universe to death. And it saves the positive & positivity as it is ordained by GOD as a system &

law in the mother book of the cosmic universe which lives under the moral state & control of GOD. (27)

In short, a human who is obedient to GOD is an obedient universe & cosmos and the universe with its cosmic spirit praises GOD, obeys GOD, serves GOD & honours GOD practically in a human's self or soul who uses the universe as a body and the cosmos as a spirit. (28)

The best among humans is a chosen one to lead humanity and such a one can know & understand the wrong because such a one is supposed to change the wrong of the misled creatures with the right of Divine law and that is what GOD ordained as a purpose of the life of a human and commanded the nature of a human to explain the universe & cosmos as a state of One Alone GOD. The Universe is connected with the human brain and the human brain is connected with the universe and the human heart is a cosmic conscious with conscience enriched with the sense to know the right rightly & wrong as a wrong to reveal that a human is connected with GOD by the heart which is a symbol of truth, love, peace & devotion. Therefore, a worshipping human which is a combination of earth & heavens is a worshipping universe & cosmos and all praise which emerges as nature under the heavens belongs only to the One Alone Lord of the universe & cosmos, known as the GOD of the heavens & earth. (29)

The Earth is a body and the heavens are the spirit and every combination of earth & heavens is a self. The Earth contains the whole universe and the heavens contain the whole cosmos and the moral state of GOD exists above the whole system as ordained commandments and GOD exists everywhere in the kingdom of GOD as the Lord inclining the brains to know more than what is presented before the senses to read and to prostrate the brains to accept the supremacy of their Lord and through the heartbeats, telling that life is a blessing of GOD to pay regards & to obey the Lord for prosperity of all kinds and to remain sensitive & careful about GOD, the Lord of the universe & cosmos.

**Thanks to GOD with words equal to stars,
with the beauty of the mind and prostration
of the heart. (30)**



Chapter

188

THE ABSOLUTE TRUTH
PARADISE IS AN EVERLASTING
MERCY OF GOD.



We know about GOD that GOD must not be defined as a thing or as a mortal. Our lifetime is a duration between birth & death to fulfill the will of GOD willfully and the rest is all in vain. (1)

HAVE YOU EVER THOUGHT?

It was the will of GOD which happened to us as the act of our creation, that is why the righteous are only those who willfully follow the will of GOD and the will of GOD is revealed as the commandments of GOD. (2)

GOD as the Lord shows the will to bless those who follow the will of GOD & to punish those who obey not the will of GOD. Since GOD is our Creator, our obedience of GOD as the Lord is logical and we should not hesitate to follow the will of GOD at any cost. (3)

THE WILL OF GOD & THE WILL OF THE CREATURES

When GOD created us, GOD asked nothing about our choice such as GOD asked not anyone that what kind of creature one wants to be after taking birth. What is one's choice, does one want to live in waters only like the creatures of the rivers or seas or does one want to be like the creatures of the earth who live and die on dry land only or does one want to be a creature of space who is not visible by most of the other creatures or does one like to live on earth & water both or who lives in waters but comes on earth sometimes or who swims in & on waters and flies in the air and lays eggs & babies on beaches only or does one want to be a bird of the air who lives on earth & cannot breathe under water or does one like to be like those who live on earth, fly in air and swim in waters also and remain safe naturally?

GOD asked not any question about one's choice and let not the creatures choose their future.

GOD asked not anyone at which time or age one wants to play one's role or should one be the first or should one be the last or what one should be or in which part of the earth or region one would like to live or whether one wants to be a male or a female or a man or a woman? If one wants to be among mankind then which race, religion, country, city, street, house & family would one like to have as

one's identity? Or what kind of face & features or height & structure would one like to live with?

It is very simple to understand why GOD asked no one anything at the time of one's birth. The reason is very simple, that no one was existent to answer GOD and when one became existent, all was done completely according to the will of GOD. Since GOD is Lord and GOD asked not anyone even about one's concerning beings, for example, GOD asked not any father that how his son should be. And that means one's being is solely a choice of our GOD our Lord. (4)

Everyone's life begins purely in an innocent way with joy & fear and childhood is a time in which the level of awareness of the body & the world around is not mature and it is just like a dream of happiness without knowing good or bad because everything is good when one is innocent. And when one becomes an adult and one's intellect is fully activated, one's heart & mind start telling good & bad. At this stage, when one starts thinking about a bad thing, one finds one's heartbeat racing as a warning and when one starts thinking about a good thing, one's heart & mind is filled with joy as a reward by the will of the Creator of nature. Then it is told that one is created to perform good acts according to the will of GOD which is revealed as the commandments of GOD and one is given the warning not to act against the commandments of GOD to favour one's own will & carefully use free

will or discretion and if one will not follow the will of GOD then one's will & decisions will destroy one's fortune ultimately. (5)

At this stage one can simply ask that why GOD created one with free discretion if one was not allowed to live according to one's freedom and why GOD shows the will of GOD in a series of commandments and put a ban on one's free will or discretion?

If one wants to know the truth or the reality of the interference of GOD through commandments in the process of life then the answer of GOD is very simple.

The Divine answer is simple; life is a test of all living beings of how much they regard & honour their Creator and how much they obey their Lord during a very short time given to them as an age between birth & death with independence & free discretion. GOD gives an equal chance of obedience to everyone and GOD wills to give an everlasting life to both who obey GOD and who disobey GOD but with the difference of Heaven & Hell. Those who will follow the will of their Lord and will put their own will aside, will be blessed with an everlasting life & with an everlasting joy of free will after their death & resurrection according to the judgment which is already commenced. And those who will not obey their Creator & will not follow the will of GOD and will follow their own will by neglecting the commandments of GOD and will lead their lives without paying regards to their Lord will be thrown

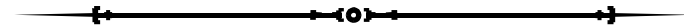
in the fire of Hell because they wasted themselves & prepared themselves as the fuel of fire and availed not the only chance to pay thanks to their Creator & gained not the everlasting mercy of their Lord through obedience as Paradise. (6)

This life is nothing but a test of loyalty & obedience to the Creator of all things known as GOD to us and accepted as the Lord to obey. So let not your will oppose the will of GOD, the One & Alone Lord Who is Merciful & Kind to the obedient since inception and forget not that GOD will ruin those who accept not GOD as their Lord to obey. (7)

Those who will follow the will of GOD revealed in the commandments of GOD to gain things & pleasures & will keep their will aside to avoid Satan & his will in gaining things & pleasures, will find, their will, after the judgment as an ultimate free will with the will of GOD and that will is an ultimate freedom & joy forever and that is the ultimate reward for the obedient in Paradise & Paradise is an everlasting mercy of GOD. (8)



Chapter

189**THE MESSENGERS WERE
ASSIGNED BY AN UNKNOWN
TO BE KNOWN.**

**“I — and I — alone — Am GOD and all other
gods are unreal.”**

These words of GOD tell us that the word “GOD” is an introduction to GOD and as a word is not GOD but it is a name of the Almighty & All-able Creator, given by the name-giving creatures to the Creator of all. When Moses asked GOD to tell him that who is commanding him, GOD told him no name and said, “I — AM — tell them that you are my messenger.” Since the real GOD is not conceivable by the senses of creatures or by the intellect and due to that GOD communicates through ordained or chosen sources, voices & visions and visuals of specific kinds, therefore, GOD chooses messengers (men & angels) as servants of GOD to serve the following functions to be believed above the intellect as an Unseen GOD and above all, being the Creator of all:

- 1- To establish among the people the One Alone Almighty & All-able Who generates all things, organizes all things & Who destroys all things

and Who created everyone and Who blesses everyone & Who is the only Savior. (1)

The word “GOD” is not the name of GOD but it is a word composed to convey the ability & might of GOD as an introduction to GOD. That is:

Alphabet G is for Generator

Alphabet O is for Organizer

Alphabet D is for Destroyer

Three first letters of these attributes let the creatures know their Lord so that the creatures could call their Lord as GOD to pray & remember. So GOD bears not any name but exists and is available to everyone as an Almighty Lord to solve all kinds of problems of worshipping creatures and to bless all kinds of treasures & pleasures to award the prayers of humble creatures. Of course, the word “GOD” is a name given by the creatures to the Absolute Generator, Organizer & Destroyer of all things which clearly means an Almighty Lord of all things. (2)

2- To convey the revealed commandments of GOD as knowledge of wisdom to the creatures of free discretion, GOD made the commandments evident from the procedures of nature, the commandments which always bring good or bad results perfectly when followed or rejected. All commandments of GOD are followable by the creatures for their benefit & prosperity and to avoid all kinds of loss. (3)

- 3- To let the creatures know their self as a judge over every act through the heart & mind to choose between good & bad and right & wrong in the matters of everyday life and ultimately to believe in a day of grand judgment of GOD. (4)
- 4- To announce the matters of rewards & awards and punishment & torment for good or bad acts done by people in the duration of life, so that people can choose Heaven by doing good acts according to the commandments of GOD and Hell by doing bad acts against the commandments of GOD. (5)
- 5- To assure the resurrection for another life, to positively affect the matters of this mortal life to make creatures civilized and to introduce the reality of this mortal life to the creatures so that they gain immortal life after death through the selection of good or bad & right or wrong with free discretion. Therefore, creatures can choose Heaven or Hell through the acceptance or denial of the readable commandments in the form of holy books & through the moral stories of the people of the past. (6)

That is what all wisdom-taught religious geniuses known as the messengers of GOD found in their search for the truth which lives underneath the mysteries of this life through concentration in the state of internal & external peace of the self, with an open heart & mind, in deserts, on mountains, in jungles & in caves due to the blessing of GOD. That

is why in all religions the above mentioned basic findings or essential matters are found similar by all aspects. (7)

Some believers believed in GOD as One Alone GOD and some believed in GOD according to their own concepts such as they said that everything is GOD & GOD is everything and considered the One GOD as many gods and worshipped things & persons considering them gods. The faith in GOD as a GOD always remained essential one way or the other by believers of all kinds and GOD was always believed by the people as an All-able & Almighty One GOD in Who's matters no one can speak & no one can give even a single smallest suggestion to make a change in the decisions of GOD; but it is seen that the One GOD was not considered as the Alone GOD, since GOD was not considered Alone, the belief of the One GOD as many gods automatically became a non-belief of the One Alone GOD. In this world, most people believe in GOD but worship not GOD as the One Alone Lord and instead of worshipping the One Alone GOD, they worship things & persons because they are not aware of the commandments of the One Alone GOD and many are not even aware of the meaning of worship. (8)

WORSHIP

It is evident from the worship of people that people do not understand the meaning of worship. Please note that worship means to beg provisions of life

from someone through praise & by showing lowliness & humbleness. Please also note that if the act of worship is being performed in the presence of GOD by considering the GOD All-able & Almighty, the worship is an act of righteousness and if (may GOD forgive) the act of worship is being performed before the one who is other than GOD, the act of worship is equal to the worship of the Devil which is the worst sin. **(9)**

Anyhow it is also seen that those who made gods other than GOD always introduced smaller gods other than GOD, even those who made the son of GOD never introduced the grandfather of the son and those who made partners of GOD or the wives of GOD or the daughters of GOD or gods other than GOD never introduced the boss of GOD or father-in-law of GOD or mother of GOD or a supreme lord of GOD. GOD is One Alone GOD according to the word of GOD mentioned in the Scriptures of the most dominating nations of the world and GOD is not mentioned as one & many in any of the Scriptures. **(10)**

In short words, belief in GOD is found everywhere but with the difference of oneness and very few people believe in One Alone Almighty GOD according to the commandments of GOD. **(11)**

It is the experience of true believers of one alone real GOD that peace of heart lies in the remembrance of the One Alone Real GOD and it is

one of the experiences to confirm the faith correct. According to the commandments, real faith causes complete & sound satisfaction and peace of heart & mind. It is a divine fact that truth leads the heart and causes peace to it and the conscience accepts not any wrong. In every prevailing situation, everyone is a judge over the right & wrong of one's own self as everyone is created to judge one's self with one's own conscience. A believer sees all things & matters according to the guiding commandments of GOD with the sense which is always blessed to the GOD-fearing people by GOD. Evil is the dark of one's selfishness & ignorance, and righteousness is the light of guidance of GOD. (12)

The Devil has established gods who are unreal under different names in different religions through different concepts to deviate the attention from the One Alone Almighty GOD. To deceive people, the Devil calls them to the false faith in gods other than GOD for the sake of forgiveness of sins & an easy salvation so that he could make the Almighty One Alone GOD angry with those who accept the Satan-taught false faith against the commandments of GOD & make a person or a thing a god with One Alone GOD. That is how the Devil proves himself as an enemy of GOD & mankind and that is why GOD in all the Holy Scriptures through the commandments tells us **“Do not follow the Devil because Devil is your open enemy.”**

VIEW THE FOLLOWING THREE CHARTS
BASED ON THE TOPMOST COMMANDMENTS
OF GOD AND CAREFULLY UNDERSTAND
THE CHANGES WHICH THE DEVIL
HAS MADE IN THE REAL RELIGION,
THROUGH SUGGESTIONS, TO TRAP PEOPLE
AND TO MAKE THEM THE ENEMIES OF
ONE ALONE SAVIOR ALMIGHTY GOD
AND RECTIFY YOUR FAITH BEFORE THE
END OF THIS LIFE & THE DAY OF
JUDGMENT. READ EACH CHART FROM THE
FIRST TO THE FIFTH STEP.

CHART — 1

STEP—1

The First & the topmost commandment of GOD

**“I — and I alone — Am God
No other god is real”.**

(Bible, Deut, Chapter 32, Verse: 39)

“Worship no god but Me. Do not make for yourselves images of anything in heaven or on earth or in the water under the earth. Do not bow down to any idol (image) or worship it, because I Am the Lord your God and I tolerate no rivals. I bring punishment on those who hate Me and on their descendants down to the third and fourth generation”.

(Bible, Exodus, Chapter 20, Verses: 3 to 5)

STEP—2

The Devil suggests

The Devil says,
“Make gods other than GOD through worshipping things & persons such as idols or beloveds or sons of god or friends of god or other gods. GOD is all around and because all things are god & god is all things, therefore, all things are worth worshipping like god.”

STEP—3**The attractions to trap people**

The Devil says,

“Friends of GOD or beloveds of GOD or sons of GOD or helpers of GOD or viceroys or governors of GOD are now all in all because GOD due to their love has distributed the whole kingdom & all matters & power of GOD among them so that they bless people when they beg from them. So do not call GOD directly it is of no use and call GOD indirectly through the friends of GOD or beg from the friends of GOD.” This saying of the Devil is so working that even the chosen people of GOD are worshipping the friends of GOD instead of GOD and know not that they are worshipping gods & saviors other than GOD.

“Saviors other than GOD have paid the price of the sins of mankind through sacrificing themselves and have washed the sins of their believers with their blood, so believe in a savior other than GOD for your salvation on the day of judgment otherwise due to sins you will be thrown in the Hell.”

STEP—4**Results**

Through belief in saviors & gods other than the only Savior GOD people have become the fuel of the Hell. And the honour of GOD as One Alone GOD is not important in the belief of people and people honour many gods & saviors other than GOD and worship them and know not that such a belief in various gods & saviors against the commandments of GOD is the worst sin and committing this sin is enough to be in Hell on the Day of Judgment.

STEP—5**Rectification of faith before Judgment Day**

Believe not in any god or savior or beloved of god other than One Alone GOD because no one is god other than GOD and mortal persons are mortals and perishable things are things and GOD is eternally above all, being the Creator of all; otherwise you will be thrown in Hell due to the act of rejecting the first & the topmost commandment of GOD.

CHART — 2**STEP—1****Commandment of GOD**

“Only righteous people will enter in the Paradise and sinners will be thrown in the Hell, therefore, perform good acts for salvation and leave all kinds of sins.”

Jesus says,

“If your hand or your foot makes you lose your faith (and lead to sin), cut it off and throw it away! It is better for you to enter life (Heaven) without a hand or a foot than to keep both hands and both feet and be thrown into the eternal fire. And if your eye makes you lose your faith (and lead to sin), take it out and throw it away! It is better for you to enter life (Heaven) with one eye than to keep both eyes and be thrown into the fire of Hell.”

(Matthew, Chapter 18, Verse: 8 & 9)

“You have heard that it was said, ‘Do not commit adultery’ But now I tell you anyone who looks at a woman and wants to possess her is guilty of committing adultery with her in his heart.

So if your right eye causes you to sin, take it out and throw it away! It is much better for you to lose a part of your body than to have your whole body

thrown into Hell. If your right hand causes you to sin, cut it off and throw it away! It is much better for you to lose one of your limbs than for your whole body to go to Hell”.

(Matthew, Chapter 5, Verses: 27 to 30)

STEP—2

The Devil suggests

The Devil says,

“Salvation depends not upon good acts but depends upon the faith in Jesus as son-god & savior because Jesus strived & sacrificed himself for the forgiveness of the sins of mankind and has become savior of mankind, so make Jesus your savior other than GOD to be safe and get rid of all kinds of sins and do not fear sins & Hell.”

“The Day of Judgment will be the day of saviors and the beloved people of GOD will save the sinners of their nations, therefore, make them your saviors and praise them & show lowliness before them & also beg things from them which means worship them to become important & beloved in their sight.”

STEP—3

The attractions to trap people

To trap Adam & Eve —— The Devil made the fruit of the evil tree their savior and through that offered them an endless life, they fell in his trap and lost their Garden. Just like that the Devil has made a trap for the sin lovers by making Jesus their savior under the title “Salvation through faith by making a savior for the forgiveness of sins.”

So that people make Jesus their savior other than GOD Almighty & enter in Hell.

The Devil says,
“Remembrance of the beloveds of GOD & belief in them as saviors is essential because their love will cause the love of GOD & forgiveness of all sins on the Day of Judgment.”

STEP—4

Results

Committing sins has become their life by making a savior & a son-god other than the only savior GOD, and all kinds of sins are being committed by them without the fear of Hell by neglecting the commandments of GOD.

STEP—5

Rectification of faith before Judgment Day

Trust in One Alone Savior GOD Almighty and follow the commandments of GOD strictly according to your Holy Book & do not commit sins to be saved on the Day of Judgment.

CHART — 3

STEP—1

Commandment of GOD

The Day of Judgment of GOD is a DAY OF GOD & no one other than GOD will save the sinners on this day and remember that no one will make a change in the decision of GOD as a savior or as a helper.

STEP—2

The Devil suggests

The Devil says,

“There is no salvation on the Day of Judgment without a savior. Make a savior other than GOD for your salvation otherwise no one is going to be responsible for your salvation on the Day of Judgment.”

STEP—3

The attraction to trap people

The Devil says,

“Since the day of GOD is the day of the beloveds of GOD, that is why beloveds (saviors) other than GOD will save anyone whom they will like, so love, praise & beg things from them which means worship them to please them for your salvation.”

STEP—4

Results

Saviors other than GOD are being worshipped, honoured, praised & loved for the sake of salvation blindly by the people while praise of all kinds & worship of all styles must be done in the presence of the One Alone GOD of the worlds only.

STEP—5

Rectification of faith before Judgment Day

Believe in GOD as the One Alone Savior here & hereafter and do not even think that someone other than GOD will save you on the Day of Judgment, so praise GOD only, honour GOD only & worship GOD only, with sincerity & love.

The Devil has established gods other than GOD under different names in different religions through

different concepts, to deviate their attention from the One Alone Almighty GOD. To deceive people, the Devil calls them to the false faith in gods other than the alone GOD for the sake of the forgiveness of sins & an easy salvation to make the Almighty One Alone GOD angry with those who accept the Satan-taught false faith and make a person or a thing a god & a savior other than GOD. That is how the Devil proves himself as an enemy of GOD & mankind and that is why GOD in all the Holy Scriptures through the commandments tells us **“Do not follow the Devil because the Devil is your open enemy.” (13)**

CAREFULLY THINK ABOUT IT

The Devil deceives and deviates the true faith of people through different attractions:

1- Perfect belief of the One Alone GOD is his first target and the Devil makes gods other than GOD for the sinners who want salvation without following the commandments of GOD and to promote such gods & saviors who are unreal, makes false promises such as easy salvation & forgiveness of sins & never ending heavenly life through belief in the beloveds of GOD as saviors (gods). According to the first & great commandment such promises of the Devil are of no worth and the faith in such beloveds of GOD as saviors is absolutely wrong and is the worst sin which is unpardonable on the Day of Judgment according to the words of GOD. **(14)**

2- According to the Devil, “There is no salvation under heaven without a savior, so make a savior. It’s not the good acts which will save but it’s a savior who will save even with sins”. And according to GOD, sins are unpardonable on the Day of Judgment and one can seek the forgiveness of sins through rectifying one’s self, leaving sins and performing good acts and there is no salvation with sins & saviors on the Day of Judgment. Sins are sins and sinners will be thrown in the Hell and there will be no way out on the Day of Judgment. So the promise of the Devil for the forgiveness of sins is false. **(15)**

3- “THE DAY OF JUDGMENT OF GOD” is not called the “DAY OF SAVIORS” in any GOD-revealed scripture. The Day of Judgment is a day of judgment of the acts performed by creatures according to the commandments or against the commandments of GOD. The Devil deceives people by telling them “The Cause of salvation is not to obey the commandments of GOD but just to believe in the saviors of the Day of Judgment”, which according to the Devil means that there is not going to be a Day of Judgment at all & if there is a day of judgment it will be for the sake of the beloved saviors to be pleased by GOD, while in the true sense, the faith in saviors is an act of denial of the Day of Judgment of GOD and that is what in fact the Devil wants people to do to be in the Hell with him. **(16)**



Chapter

190

ABEL & CAIN

(HABEEL & KABEEL)

**JUDGMENT OF A MAN & JUDGMENT
OF THE
GOD**

**KILLING AN INNOCENT IS AN EVIL ACT.
THE AGE OF KILLING WILL BECOME AN EVIL
ACT OF THE PAST IN THE PEACEFUL
FUTURE...**

**The mystery behind the murder of
Habeel (Abel)**

Ages after ages passed and no one answered this question that why did Habeel (Abel) not kill his brother Kabeel (Cain) in his defense and why did he allow Kabeel (Cain) to kill him brutally for an evil cause under the possession of Satan? (1)

**SINCE THE SON OF ADAM HAD TO
ANSWER THIS QUESTION AS A SIGN OF
THE DAY OF JUDGMENT,**

therefore, the question of the murder of Habeel (Abel) remained unanswered till our times. (2)

It is revealed in the Scriptures that Kabeel (Cain) slaughtered his brother in the possession of Devil and committed the murder of an innocent for an evil cause, therefore, according to the judgment, he will face severe punishment for his evil act on the Day of Judgment. Habeel (Abel) didn't even defend himself or try to kill his brother, because he knew that his brother is evil-possessed & is doing an evil act and he mentioned that clearly to him. Habeel (Abel) also knew that it would be his brother who would be harmed in the defensive attack, not the Devil, while the Devil who had already possessed Kabeel (Cain) wants to possess him also, to cause fight between brothers and wants him to fight with Kabeel (Cain) to hurt or kill him. Therefore, being a man of GOD, Habeel (Abel) let not the Devil to possess him & as the elder brother, Habeel (Abel) decided not to fight his younger brother because of the Devil. Thus during this the first murder occurred without any resistance & fight. (3)

In fact, the situation which Habeel (Abel) was facing was not simple as a fight between brothers for things but it was something to understand due to the presence of the Devil in it and being the righteous of great rank Habeel (Abel) realized that it is not his brother alone who is trying to kill him but it is the possession of the Devil their real enemy, that he is facing; so he chose the Devil to fight with instead of his brother and he was right in thinking that if he would even think of fighting his brother, Satan would take possession of him too and if he would

fight his brother, as a result, he would lose his brother because of the Devil's possession.

Since Habel (Abel) feared GOD and remained unmoved & let not the devil possess him, Habel (Abel) due to the realization of the factual situation & the love of his brother, is declared as the first human being who regarded the commandments of GOD concerning humanity & patience. (4)

Habel (Abel) saved himself from the Devil's possession and instead of becoming a Devil-possessed & a killer, remained unmoved to let his brother realize the factual situation, and meanwhile Habel (Abel) was killed by Kabeel (Cain) because of his patience to save his brother from his hands & to defeat their common enemy, the Devil & to avoid the worst sin of killing in an evil possession, therefore, he will be blessed on the Day of Judgment as the first enemy of the Devil who defeated the Devil with the grace of GOD. (5)

There is an important lesson for every son of man (Adam) in the revealed story of the two sons of Adam. (6)

Second murder

All those who kill innocents in the possession of evil even today follow the killing of the first murder done by Kabeel (Cain) and the cause-maker & the real

enemy of mankind, the Devil, still lives unfought by mankind due to their ignorance. (7)

The story of Abel & Cain (Habeel & Kabeel) is revealed in the Scriptures & through this story GOD our Lord tells us that the first killing occurred due to a religious matter and a blessed righteous was killed and GOD dislikes killing, therefore, GOD declares that there is no compulsion in the religion of peace. (8)

And that is why when Moses killed a man in satanic possession, Moses prayed to GOD for the forgiveness of his sinful act and the act of asking for forgiveness tells us that killing is an evil act and is done in the possession of Satan and that is why Jesus said, **“If someone slaps your one cheek (in the Devil’s possession), offer another and let not the Devil possess you to harm a Devil-possessed brother.”** (9)

So very simply it is proved in the light of the story of Abel & Cain that killing is an evil act & fighting for things or killing for things is an act of the Devil, therefore, mankind must avoid this evil. (10)

COURTS OF THIS WORLD AND THE COURT OF GOD

All courts in this world punish criminals through different punishments, but not even a single court in this world pays the rewards of good acts or makes

any kind of compensation for the losses done by criminals to innocent people, and that is what makes us believe in the justice of the Day of Judgment because in the Court of GOD, not only the sinners will be punished but those who do not commit sins & avoid the Devil's possession will be rewarded for their good acts & will be compensated for their patience & tolerance. (11)

BEWARE!
**THE STORY OF HABEEL (ABEL) &
KABEEL (CAIN) TELLS US**

Mankind is fighting with each other since inception and is destroying themselves by obeying the Devil their real enemy and has become a degraded creature and seems failed in its fight against the Devil. (12)

Fighting with each other for an evil cause is an evil act and that is why believers always migrated in the vast lands of GOD and left the enemies of GOD unfought, for GOD to destroy behind them. That is what GOD revealed in the story of Moses, Lot (Loot) & Noah. GOD saved Moses with his followers who joined him for migration and destroyed all those who followed them to kill. (13)

In fact we were challenged to fight with the Devil, our real enemy and the Devil wanted us to fight with each other on different issues especially on religious basis, as a real enemy of mankind and we

fought with each other and fought not with our real enemy, the Devil. (14)

WITH THE GRACE OF GOD

Our ultimate target will be a great battle with the Devil, not with mankind, through patience, through sacrifice for each other and through following the commandments of GOD for the cause of peace on earth. So the truth is being told to those who want to understand the meaning of GOD-commanded peace or humanity. (15)

A wise can understand that killing against killing is a kind of revenge.

Isn't it strange that a killer of many is killed once by a man-made court and it is thought that justice is done? If a killer of three persons could be killed by the court three times then it could be assumed that at least revenge is taken but this is not possible. One can take a life once only and no one can give life to a dead to kill him again and that is what makes the mind accept the Day of Judgment of Almighty GOD because only GOD is All-able & can give life and can take life again & again for the sake of punishment or judgment. (16)

JUSTICE & REVENGE

The Day of Judgment is a day of the vengeance of GOD & the justice of GOD. Justice will be done

with great compensations to those who suffered due to the killers & showed patience & waited till the Day of GOD for justice and revenge will be taken from the killers as punishment who took the law of GOD in their hands due to their power & pride. (17)

Since both things justice & revenge will be commenced by GOD without man's interference on the Day of Judgment that is why this day is known as the Day of Judgment or the Day of GOD. (18)

Justice must be done to the dependants of the killed one and revenge must be taken from the killers but man-made courts instead of making a proper judgment, not only kill a killer through judgment but also kill their innocent dependants in a way that they suffer the same loss that before the judgment of the court the dependants of the killed one suffered. (19)

So it is clear that there is no one equal to GOD in justice or punishment and it is also clear that a man can never be a judge until & unless a man is all-able & almighty; since man is weak & incapable & knows not the apparent & hidden facts, therefore, a man cannot be considered equal to GOD as a judge, and regarding his incompetence man is nothing, so his court is nothing to judge the matters of life & death. We must wait till the Day of GOD for the real judgment. (20)

According to the commandments of GOD, we can follow the commandments of GOD in making the judgment. And according to the commandments, compensations can be demanded from the killer by a court as justice on behalf of the family of the killed one to cover the loss of the dependants of the killed one before the revenge through legal killing. **(21)**

Every evil slaughter which is followed as an evil act & revenge after the first evil slaughter by the court without compensations, is a second evil slaughter done to support the first evil slaughter as an evil act in which the enemy of mankind, the Devil is followed once again because the left-behind dependants of both suffer equally and live a miserable life. **(22)**

When a judge announces a death sentence and a killer is hanged till death, it increases the number of orphans. For example, three orphans of a killed one become six or more orphans after the second organized murder committed by the court as a judgment. The question arises, is that justice which is done in favour of all the orphans, because they have lost their fathers without committing any wrong? So without any compensation, how can an evil act of such a nature by a blind court be declared as a justice, while justice is not done to the orphans at all? **(23)**

The law of compensation commanded by GOD is deeply concerned with the dependants of the

killed one left behind him unsheltered, unsafe & ruined, therefore, the second murder can be avoided by the court by announcing the fulfillment of all the essential needs & requirements of the dependants of the killed one as a lifetime punishment for the killer and the killer must remain performing the duties of the killed one till the family of the killed one forgives him or settles with him some other way to free him and it means not that a rich can kill a poor, it depends upon the court to fix the matter according to the law of GOD for the sake of peace in the state. **(24)**

Now it is clear that usually the second act of murder is done in an organized evil way by the court & its coordinating institutions with the help of real or false witnesses & evidences and by false professional reasoning of the lawyers & their lies to favour the Devil in a devilish way. Killers must be punished for their inhuman acts and must be treated according to the law of GOD, but all things must be done for the dependants of the killed one as justice while making the judgment. It is a pity that killing after killing is done without fixing the compensation for the future of the dependants in the name of justice. **(25)**

Though GOD allows the killing if a killer has killed an innocent person or people or if someone is causing loss to humanity, peace & peaceful but again to establish peace in the state at every cost according to the law of GOD. **(26)**

And according to the law of GOD, the killing of an innocent or an ignorant or a non-believer is not allowed due to faith because GOD says that all who became believers were non-believers before so kill not the ignorant or the innocent believers or non-believers to get their things or due to their faith when they are not the enemies of GOD & kill not the believers of GOD at all when they want to live peacefully with you. Therefore, killing is not allowed due to power and if against the law of GOD someone kills another then the law of GOD concerning compensation is much more important than the revenge regarding peace. (27)

So killing in the name of justice for the sake of revenge by ignoring the law of compensation is not the law of GOD. For example if a brother does not want to share the father's left property, half & half and kills his brother to own each & everything, then the law of compensation will favour the killed one in the court because if the wife & the children of the killed one demand even the whole property to spare the neck of the killer as compensation, he will have to pay them to save his neck, thus he will be in the trap of his cleverness which he prepared for his brother by killing him and everyone will know the moral, "As you sow, so shall you reap" and that is how no one will ever kill his brother to gain or own something. (28)

The laws of GOD always cause peace if the courts follow the law of the moral state of GOD. And

when justice is done according to the law of GOD, only evildoers suffer and killing is not the ultimate justice. **(29)**

Justice to the killed one is not possible because of the following three reasons:

- 1- The court cannot return the life of the killed one.
- 2- The court cannot return a father to the orphans of the killed one or a son or a daughter to their parents or a husband to a wife etc.
- 3- The court cannot compensate the vital loss which happens after the murder such as family loss, institutional loss or the loss of the dependants of the killed one etc. (Of course, courts can do a lot regarding compensation of the loss of the dependants of the killed one, but courts do not show much regard for humanity.) **(30)**

If the court could return life to the killed one by giving the life of the killer to the killed, only then the decision of the court could be considered on the surface level as a decision of some worth but deep down even that can not be considered as a perfect judgment because it will also cause the same loss to the dependants of the killer and it will be nothing but an evil act of killing a person again. **(31)**

Since courts are just revenge-taking & punishing machines, courts initiate an endless killing between the families of the killed one & the killer. The killing of the court is considered as a killing done by the case-followers of the killed one and since the family of the killed one finds that the court has not done any justice to them by killing the killer, they start the killing of the family members of the killer to quench their thirst for revenge and many other kinds of evil-fruits appear on the planted tree of evil decisions of the Devil-made courts and since decisions of the courts are sometimes made wrongly due to bribery or other evil factors, the results bring up worse situations in which sometimes the families or tribes or the nations of the killer & the killed one come to an ultimate end due to their fight of revenge with each other. **(32)**

All this clearly depicts an evil picture of man-made courts in which the killing of a person is systematically done in the name of justice, while it is not justice but an organized legal way of taking life. Justice can cause satisfaction to the dependants of the killed one and punishment through compensation can teach a lesson to the killer, but as we see even simple matters end not in the courts. **(33)**

Man should not impose killing as a law, because even a minor mistake regarding the decision knowingly or unknowingly can ruin the decision maker on the Day of Judgment. If devilish killing at an ordinary level is considered as an evil act, then

how can killing in the name of law without compensation be justified? (34)

Therefore, we can properly understand that a decision of killing the killer without fixing other matters can never be considered as a perfect judgment and a decision of taking the life of someone must be done according to the law of GOD not blindly and all matters must be viewed as the affair of GOD only and a man must remain away from wrong decisions and must fear GOD as Habel (Abel) did. **Regarding the law of GOD a man is not capable enough to take the matters of GOD in his hands by becoming a judge other than GOD.** (35)

We are here on this earth to follow the commandments of GOD only. (36)

In a religious court according to the commandments of GOD, a killer is asked to pay the price for his life to save his neck, to the dependants of the killed one according to their demand. And according to GOD, that is some relief and that is a help & compensation indeed for the unsheltered dependants of the killed one. Even in this world the law of GOD shows that real judgment will be done on the Day of Judgment only. (37)

The punishment for killing an evildoer and killing an innocent is sometimes considered equal in the courts and many innocent people are found in

jails or hanged for the acts of others due to the partial & commercial reasoning of the lawyers & due to the partial intentions of the judges and sometimes defensive killing is punished as killing done for the sake of killing. **(38)**

Sometimes a man is equal to a family such as a father with his dependants and sometimes a man is equal to a tribe such as leaders known as the fathers of tribes and sometimes a man is equal to a nation such as a positive national leader and sometimes a man is equal to the whole world such as scholars & teachers of wisdom & religious guides & servants of GOD and sometimes a man is much more than the heavens & earth such as the GOD-chosen person who conveys the message of GOD. **(39)**

A man is not simply a man but it is a character who belongs to the GOD-ordained systems. Many depend upon a man to be organized as a family, therefore, the killing of a man is sometimes equal to the killing of a family or a tribe or a nation or the whole world or the heavens & earth, whether the killing is done by the killer or the court and there is no logic & justice behind killing a man who has dependants & is not all alone & is not a born devil or of an evil-nature. **(40)**

KILLERS OF EVIL-NATURE & BORN DEVILS MUST BE KILLED

A born evil is a person who starts evil works right in the childhood and grows with evil deeds and performs nothing but evil acts. If such a devil-nature comes in the grip of law then such a one must be killed and sent to Hell according to the law of GOD.

In Scriptures it is told that a Prophet of GOD killed such a one in childhood and told that many evil-nature or born evil are made for Hell. GOD will bless his parents another child who will not disobey & disgrace them and will obey them and will be the cause of their peace. Since this cause of killing is mentioned in the law of GOD, therefore, after investigation evil-nature criminals should not be spared at any cost.

It is a Devil-made law of taking revenge or killing which courts follow to kill mankind & they provide not justice to the dependants. One way or the other, a day of judgment of a man can never be considered as the Day of Judgment of GOD in any way. **(41)**

Perfection of all kinds & knowledge belong to GOD only and only GOD is the Judge over every act and only GOD knows without witnesses how a perfect judgment can be done, therefore, we must fear GOD and should not become gods other than GOD at the time of killing a man. **(42)**

Since perfection belongs to the Most Perfect GOD, therefore, in the Court of GOD everyone will be judged perfectly. In this world, lowly creatures must obey the commandments of GOD only regarding all decisions. If everyone will understand this fact, it is a promise that the age of killing in the courts will become an evil act of the past. (43)



Chapter
191
WORSHIP



The essentials of worship tell us that worship is performed to honour, to pay thanks, to express faith, to ask forgiveness of sins and to let everyone know that one's Supreme Lord exists & is available to everyone and the essentials of worship are:

- 1- To praise
- 2- To show lowliness
- 3- To ask for help
- 4- To beg for provisions (1)

There are different kinds of worshippers in this world who worship things & persons as gods

other than GOD and eight kinds are evident as one can see with one's own eyes:

- 1- There are worshippers of officers who are found in different offices performing the four essentials of worship before them.
- 2- There are worshippers of idols found in temples performing the four essentials of worship before them.
- 3- There are worshippers found on graves in graveyards performing the four essentials of worship before them.
- 4- There are worshippers of signs performing the four essentials of worship before symbols.
- 5- There are worshippers of Scriptures performing the four essentials of worship before writings & books.
- 6- There are worshippers who perform the four essentials of worship before things, trees, animals, places, etc.
- 7- There are worshippers of mortals other than GOD such as of messengers, prophets & righteous people, performing the four essentials of worship considering them available as saviors to protect or to bless them in all nations.
- 8- There are worshippers of other than GOD such as of women & men, performing the four essentials of worship considering them their idols through

efforts to please them in the streams of lust & desires. (2)

Beware of your act of worship please!

- 1- Those who perform the act of praise before the lords other than GOD considering them helpers of GOD or almighty & equal to GOD are the worst sinners, otherwise appreciation is not a sin.
- 2- Those who perform the act of lowliness before lords other than GOD considering them saviors other than GOD or equal to GOD are the worst sinners, otherwise obedience is not a sin.
- 3- Those who perform the act of asking help from lords other than GOD considering them friends of GOD or equal to GOD are the worst sinners, otherwise asking for help & cooperation is not a sin.
- 4- Those who beg from lords other than GOD considering them partners or relatives of GOD or equal to GOD are the worst sinners, otherwise making a request is not a sin.

So those who understand, please rectify your faith through the correction of the essentials of worship, considering the GOD of the universe as the One Alone & only GOD because GOD is Almighty and All-able and needs not a chain or channels of staff or a family to be GOD. GOD is available to

everyone without such formalities and can be called directly for all kinds of help & provisions. GOD says,

“I and I alone, Am GOD and all other gods or lords are unreal and those who will worship gods other than Me will be my enemies on The Day of Judgment and I will not tolerate them on The Day of Judgment.” (3)

BEWARE OF YOUR ACTS OF WORSHIP!

- 1- No one is praise-worthy other than GOD because no one has created even a mushroom's seed or its wrapper and no one has blessed the creatures of GOD with anything while all things on earth, in heavens and in waters under the earth or between them belong to the One Alone GOD only and all blessings are blessed by GOD, so there is no logic or reason to praise one who is a creature of GOD. Those who perform the praise of things & persons with an intention to gain some profit or protection are the worshippers of gods who are unreal and are other than the real GOD. Such ones will taste the fire of Hell & its ever-living torture. And those who praise GOD only will enter in the Gardens of life. (4)
- 2- Humans especially are blessed with knowledge & power by GOD to overcome things & persons & every other than GOD, so the performance of

lowliness before such a lowly other than GOD is nothing but ignorance. Those who perform lowliness before the weak & dead considering them all-able or partners of GOD will be thrown in the fire which will never put them to death but will always keep them alive to taste the worst torture as a punishment. One must perform lowliness before GOD only to honour GOD and those who honour GOD will be honoured on The Day of GOD. (5)

- 3- The worst ignorance is to ask for help from an ignorant and everyone other than GOD is ignorant and when an ignorant helps, he performs nothing but ignorance, so asking help from such a one is total ignorance, because only GOD knows each & everything concerning the matters of the help of creatures and when GOD helps all problems are solved without an error. No one other than GOD is all-knower so there is no logic in asking help from such a one who knows not how to help thoroughly. People-made saviors other than GOD are not saviors at all, because they know not anything like the One Alone Savior GOD. Those who believe in saviors, in fact believe in gods other than GOD and such believers will be considered as the enemies of GOD on The Day of GOD. (6)
- 4- Since all things belong to GOD and GOD is not rich like a creature who in fear of becoming poor gives nothing to beggars and who if gives

something then starts demanding the return even at the time of giving. One should beg everything from GOD Whose treasures can never come to an end even after giving all things. Our GOD is a rich GOD, richest in giving as blessings, so all needy & beggars must beg from GOD only. Keep in mind that begging is the last essential of worship without which worship comes not to an end. Blessed are those who beg from GOD only, to declare the richness of GOD by becoming the beggars of GOD. GOD is such a GOD from Whom even the kings do not shy to beg. (7)

The essentials of worship must be performed to honour GOD only, to declare faith in the One Alone GOD and when someone performs these essentials before other than GOD, then such a one declares a god other than GOD and his worship becomes an act of establishing a god other than GOD and that is why such a worshipper who pays honour to other than GOD becomes an open enemy of GOD and such an act is the non-belief of GOD. (8)



Chapter

192

THE END OF TIME

THE DEVIL'S DEATH

**TO GET HIMSELF
WORSHIPPED BY THE PEOPLE
THE DEVIL BECAME A SAVIOR. (1)**

Every revealed book of GOD tells us that:

- 1- The One Alone GOD Almighty is the SAVIOR of all creatures.
 - 2- No one other than GOD is our SAVIOR.
 - 3- GOD saves all those who obey GOD and no one can save those who disobey GOD.
 - 4- Making a savior other than GOD is making a god other than GOD.
 - 5- Those who make a god or gods other than GOD are the enemies of GOD.
 - 6- The enemies of GOD will burn in Hell forever.
- (2)

Knowing the sensitivity & importance of the first & the top most commandment of GOD that “Make not a god other than GOD & worship it and whosoever will do so will be the enemy of GOD”, the Devil chose the sinners to commit the worst sin of making a god other than GOD and to deceive them prepared the trap of the forgiveness of sins & salvation through making a savior other than the Mighty Savior GOD and opened the door of Hell for them by telling them it is the door of Heaven. (3)

**ONLY A FEW RIGHTEOUS REMAINED
LOYAL TO GOD & MADE NOT A GOD & A
SAVIOR OTHER THAN GOD AND THE
DEVIL DECEIVED ALL OTHERS WHO
MADE THEIR SAVIORS OTHER THAN THE
MIGHTY SAVIOR GOD (4)**

For salvation, the Devil made the false idea of saviors other than GOD and invented a lie concerning forgiveness to detract & deceive people. The idea of the Devil was highly acceptable for sinners because they never wanted to obey & act according to the commandments of GOD and always wanted free salvation & to commit sins. (5)

The Devil made the false idea of saviors other than GOD and offered an immortal life to people through belief in them as their saviors. As before this, Satan had offered an immortal life to Adam & Eve through eating the forbidden fruit of the Evil-tree. Adam & Eve lost the Gardens when they

believed & accepted the fruit of the evil-tree as their savior to achieve an immortal life and made a thing their savior other than the Almighty Savior GOD by following Satan. **(6)**

The Devil introduced the false idea of making saviors other than GOD for the sake of forgiveness of sins & salvation both together. And the GOD-fearing people & the sinners both started worshipping & serving these saviors for the sake of salvation after believing & having trust in them as saviors with their full heart. These people, through acts of worship such as praising them, spending for them, begging from them and bowing before them, started to make efforts to please them ___ so that on the Day of Judgment these saviors forget them not & must save them along with all other righteous & sinners. **The competition of praising false saviors among nations was so devastating that it finally eliminated the worship of GOD from religion. (7)**

People dipped in sins were ignorant and due to their sins were not capable of understanding that in the presence of the most Merciful GOD, no one other than GOD can be more helpful & merciful than GOD to be their savior and there can never be a savior other than GOD. **(8)**

Sinners failed to know that saviors other than GOD are not saviors at all; and no one other than GOD is All-knowing but the One & Alone GOD All-able & Almighty and their act of praising & pleasing,

dead or alive persons as helpers & saviors is an act of the worship of unreal gods against the commandments of GOD to earn the anger of the One Alone Honourable GOD. (9)

The mistake of the people was to ignore THEIR FORGIVING SAVIOR THE REAL GOD and to praise, honour, worship & serve saviors other than GOD ___ and considering their saviors better than GOD (The All-able and Almighty Savior). Thus their mistake of making a savior in the presence of the most merciful real Savior GOD ruined them. Their efforts to please saviors other than GOD became their act of worship and their favour of saviors against GOD made them the enemies of GOD; their exaggerated appreciation of their saviors and their services to establish them as saviors other than GOD prepared their torture cells in the Hell. (10)

Satan, to encourage sins, made a concept of salvation without good acts and offered his concept of “sins & salvation” to the wrongdoers (the rebellious of the commandments of GOD) and named this concept of salvation as:

“Salvation through Faith”

And Satan told people through his preachers to have a savior (god) other than GOD to be saved on the Day of Judgment. Since sinners cannot live on this earth without sins, they without any hesitation accepted the satanic idea of having a savior other

than GOD for the forgiveness of sins & salvation because it requires nothing more than acceptance and the worst wrong happened when the righteous, the believers & the innocent who perform good acts also accepted the satanic idea of making a savior (god) other than GOD for salvation and became the enemies of GOD. (11)

**JESUS PREDICTED THE COMING OF THE
DEVIL AFTER HIM. (12)**

“Jesus said to his disciples, things that make people fall into sin are bound to happen but how terrible for the one who makes them happen.” (13)

Is Jesus a Savior?

It is hard to understand why the religious leaders of all the religions defend men-saviors against the Almighty Savior GOD & why people are away from their Holy Books and the sayings of the messengers of GOD and pay not attention to the one who calls them to the All-able Merciful One Alone GOD.

Jesus said, (Only GOD is GOD) “No one is good (god) but One Alone (GOD).”

Jesus warned people that he is not a god or a savior and said, “You have heard that it was said:

“Do not commit adultery.” But now I tell you that anyone who looks at a woman and wants to possess her is guilty of committing adultery

with her in his heart. So if your right eye causes you to sin, take it out and throw it away, it is much better for you to lose a part of your body than to have your whole body thrown into Hell. If your right hand causes you to sin, cut it off and throw it away, it is much better for you to lose one of your limbs than for your whole body to go to Hell.” (Help yourself, because no one will save the sinners on the Day of Judgment). (14)

“My words will be the Judge”

THESE WORDS OF JESUS TELL US:

JESUS WAS A WARNER TO THE SINNERS FROM GOD, BUT SATAN MADE HIM A SAVIOR OF SINNERS & AN OTHER GOD WITH GOD. PLEASE THINK, THAT IF ON THE DAY OF JUDGMENT JESUS REMINDING THIS ABOVE WRITTEN WARNING SAYS “I WARNED THEM NOT TO SIN” TO GET RID OF SINNERS, THEN WHAT WILL HAPPEN TO THE SINNERS WHO BELIEVE IN JESUS AS THEIR SAVIOR FOR THE SAKE OF SALVATION? THIS STATEMENT IS INDEED THE TRUTH, NOT A LIE SPOKEN BY SATAN AT ALL, RECORDED IN THE GOSPELS AS A LIFETIME SAYING OF JESUS, PRESENTING WORDS OF JUDGMENT TO BE THE JUDGE OVER SINNERS ON THE DAY OF JUDGMENT. (15)

Anyhow, the idea of the Devil of having faith in the messengers of GOD as saviors for sins & salvation worked like a fire in the rain-thirsty dry woods and in a very little time it turned the sayings of Jesus & all other messengers of GOD into ashes & smoke. The satanic fire burnt the warnings & the valuable messages of the Scriptures, everywhere, east to west. (16)

So today no one is ready to pluck one's eye, to cut one's hand or to cut one's foot to avoid sins and what a change that is, today sins are not considered as sins by the sinners & their religious leaders. The messengers of GOD are not taken as messengers of GOD and the message of GOD (The book of commandments) is forsaken by most of the religions, which appreciate messengers more than GOD for the sake of salvation. It is the faith in messengers as saviors, which is now known as religion and it is taught that the love of saviors & messengers will cause salvation. As a result, all the lovers of sins have become the lovers of saviors & messengers because they want sins & salvation together. It is Satan everywhere with the idols of the messengers & saviors and their worshippers. (17)

Beware Please!

Those who ignore the commandments of GOD are all sinners and sinners will be the fuel of Hell, that is what Jesus told in his well mentioned warning about

sins, and those who believe in saviors other than GOD are the enemies of GOD and the enemies of GOD will be tormented in Hell. **(18)**

**THEY WILL BURN IN THE HELL
LIKE TREES WHICH DO NOT BRING FRUIT.**

Please always keep in mind that in the book of law of GOD, those who are unfaithful to GOD our LORD and do not follow the commandments of GOD are worthless and will burn as a fuel in Hell. **(19)**

Our nature, even today, tells & reveals the law of GOD, for example, the one who commits sex with other than the loved one is worthless for all the sincere & devoted ones. Please think why is it so? A friend who deceives is always considered as an enemy. Please think why is it so? **(20)**

A beloved one never allows the lover to become a lover of someone other than the beloved one and that is the law of love, the same as the law of the love of the One Alone GOD & the law of faith. **(21)**

**GOD TELLS US, TO LOVE SOMEONE AS A
SAVIOR OR GOD OTHER THAN GOD
IS THE WORST SIN AND GOD WILL NOT
FORGIVE THIS SIN.**

**SATAN IN ALL OF HIS EFFORTS TO MISLEAD,
REQUIRES FROM MANKIND NOTHING BUT**

THIS SIN, BECAUSE GOD MAY FORGIVE ALL
SINS OTHER THAN THIS SIN, TO THE ONE
WHOM GOD LIKES. (22)

A servant who obeys not his master is worthless and deserves nothing. Please think, why is it so? Please think why disloyal & unfaithful people are considered as enemies? Please try to understand that if man-made courts spare not the crimes and criminals are celled in jails & heavy punishments are announced by the judges to torture the crime-doers, then how can one think & believe that the Court of GOD on the Day of Judgment will not judge and will spare all the sinners even those who committed the worst sin of making a savior (god) other than GOD. (23)

Everyone can ponder over these examples to understand that what are sinners & sins in fact? The rebellious of GOD who destroy peace and make others life a Hell, why should they be spared and why should they not be punished? All those who believe in saviors other than GOD, please think and try to understand that if the savior will save the criminals & sinners, where those innocent people will go for justice whom the criminals & sinners almost ruined & destroyed in the world and also think that where will the criminals & enemies of the law of GOD go for help and who against GOD will reduce the fear of fire, roaring in the Hell on the “Day of GOD” or on the “Day of judgment”? And who will favour them to save them against GOD?

And who knows people better than GOD? And who will dare to guide GOD on the Day of Judgment in the judgment of GOD? If saviors cannot save the people here, how will they save the people there on the “Day of GOD” announced as a “Day of Judgment” in all revealed books? **(24)**

It is strange that the people of the Scriptures do not understand the meaning of the word “**JUDGMENT**”, being in the possession of SATAN. **(25)**

Isn't it a false idea that the acts of people will not be judged according to the Commandments of GOD on the “Day of Judgment?” Is the “Day of Judgment” not a day of judgment? Or is the “Day of GOD” not the day of GOD and just because of the Devil & desires has now become the day of saviors? Well, then why is it not called as a “Day of saviors” if it is a “Day of saviors” instead of the “Day of Judgment”? What a satanic idea is the idea of saviors of sinners & criminals? **(26)**

SATAN SAYS, “TO SAVE YOUR SOUL, HAVE A GOD OTHER THAN GOD”.

Isn't it a devilish idea and an evil promise made against the first commandment of the One & Alone Savior GOD that making a savior other than the Savior GOD will please GOD and will cause salvation? While according to the first commandment, an act of making a savior other than GOD is equal to the sin of making a god other than

GOD and is clearly an act of disobedience & rivalry against the Almighty Merciful One Alone Savior GOD. (27)

The First Commandment of GOD tells us that making a savior other than the Real Savior GOD is equal to the enmity of GOD. (28)

DO NOT FORGET

Mary, the mother of Jesus & Jesus both worshipped GOD as their Savior Lord and Jesus called GOD as his Savior on the cross. (29)

GOD CREATED NOT THE SAVIORS

Jesus said,

“You have heard that it was said, “Do not commit adultery.” But now I tell you that anyone who looks at a woman and wants to possess her is guilty of committing adultery with her in his heart. So if your right eye causes you to sin, take it out and throw it away, it is much better for you to lose a part of your body than to have your whole body thrown into Hell. If your right hand causes you to sin, cut it off and throw it away, it is much better for you to lose one of your limbs than for your whole body to go to Hell.”

This saying of Jesus tells us that no one will save sinners as a savior and sins will lead sinners to Hell. Jesus & his followers will be judged equally. This saying further tells us that GOD created everyone equal to each other and everyone is responsible for one's own acts only and no one is responsible for others. **(30)**

In the light of this revealed fact, please think that those who cannot save themselves, how will they save others as saviors against the Judgment & the Dominance of the Law of GOD on the Day of Judgment? **(31)**

BEWARE PLEASE!
ONE ALONE GOD IS OUR
ONLY SAVIOR.

Satan deceived the people of the Scriptures by encouraging them to commit sins & by offering them salvation through making a savior other than GOD and through this offering of "sins & salvation" together, Satan made himself a savior other than GOD & got himself worshipped by his followers. Those who are making great efforts to serve their saviors are worshipping none but "The Devil" only, the enemy of everyone. Remember what has been told. **(32)**

ADAM & EVE AND THEIR ENEMY

Adam & Eve were already immortal in the Gardens and there was no chance of their expulsion from the Gardens before eating the fruit of the Evil- tree. The Devil's first problem after losing the test of obedience was to make Adam & Eve taste the fruit of the forbidden tree & to convince them to disobey GOD like him & to commit a sin by going against the first & only commandment of GOD at that time which was to be observed by both always, to be safe in the Gardens forever. **(33)**

If Adam & Eve had kept themselves away from the forbidden tree, they would have been in the Gardens forever. And Satan knew that they are immortal and are here forever. So he planned his trickery very tactfully and introduced the fruit of the Evil-tree as the fruit of the tree of immortality and as a savior and then told them that you are not safe here until & unless you taste the fruit of this tree of immortality and if you will taste its fruit you will be immortal like GOD; GOD made this tree, a tree of immortality and wants you not to eat its fruit so that you could not become immortals like GOD. Believe in me, I assure you in the name of GOD that if you will eat this fruit it will save your life and will make you immortal like GOD. .

Satan lied and called the “Evil-tree” as the “tree of immortality” and made its fruit a savior, just as today Satan has introduced “mortals” as

“saviors” by making them gods other than GOD and sources of gaining Paradise and the forgiveness of sins and salvation. (34)

As before Satan attracted our father & mother to commit sin by eating the savior-fruit to be expelled from the Garden, in the same way, Satan is attracting us to have a savior other than GOD to be condemned by the only Savior GOD and is lying to us as he lied before. (35)

**SATAN WANTS US TO BE IN HELL BY
HAVING AN UNREAL SAVIOR & GOD
AGAINST THE FIRST COMMANDMENT OF
OUR ONE ALONE ALL-ABLE GOD.**

So those who will follow Satan and will make saviors other than GOD will be condemned by GOD and will enter in the Hell. And GOD being merciful may forgive the sins of those who remained loyal and made not a god other than GOD or a savior other than the savior GOD. (36)

Please see the snake of the evil-tree in the guise of a preacher who talks about a savior other than GOD. Don't make a mistake by having a “mortal” as your savior, the way Adam & Eve had the fruit as their savior by following the Devil. (37)

Through the revealed truth, today everyone knows what happened later to Adam & Eve after making a savior other than GOD. Therefore, please

pay attention to the revealed story of Satan and the expulsion of Adam & Eve from the Gardens because it will make everything clear concerning the strategy of Satan. **(38)**

We are already safe if we keep our faith in the One & Alone GOD as a Savior & if we do not believe in the ideas of Satan because the Savior of messengers & the righteous ones is our only Savior. And our Savior is GOD Who is Kind & Merciful and Almighty & All-able. **(39)**

REMAIN LOYAL TO GOD FOR SALVATION.

Satan wants us to leave GOD as our Savior and to make a savior other than GOD so that we commit an unforgivable sin to be in Hell forever. Making a savior is the same trap of Satan which Satan set before for Adam & Eve to cause their expulsion. The idea of immortal life with sins or “sins & salvation” together through faith is nothing but a satanic trap. It’s a bowl of honey with poison in it. Take care! **(40)**

Let everybody hear this message of GOD and remember that there is no salvation without acts performed according to the commandments of GOD & there is no savior other than the Merciful GOD our Lord. **(41)**

Satan is a liar and cannot deceive those who know the expulsion of Adam & Eve and its cause. (42)

Let's believe in one Alone GOD as our Savior and expel Satan from the Eden of this earth. And feel free forever. (43)

“Making of a savior other than GOD for immortal life” is the same offer as was the lie-based offer concerning **the fruit of the forbidden tree**. And as the forbidden tree was not the tree of immortality, the same way making of a savior other than GOD is not a way to achieve immortal blessed life or salvation, rather it is a way to Hell. As the first commandment of GOD states, making of a savior other than GOD is nothing but a rivalry of the Real GOD.

Beware Please!

In the beginning **the fruit of the tree of immortality** as a food was the first Satanic trap and **making of a savior other than GOD for immortal life** as a faith is the last Satanic trap before the end. Everyone needs care today before the Day of Judgment.

KEEP IN MIND. THE TRUTH IS TOLD. (44)



Chapter
193
INK OR BLOOD

GOD is GOD and GOD is eternally above all kinds of handicaps. Nothing puts GOD in profit or loss or makes GOD lose or gain. GOD needs not the people but people need GOD always for their peace. (1)

If people become believers & obedient to GOD, they will gain peace & prosperity through their acts & faith in GOD and people must be given this awareness by those who want to serve GOD and all this should be done peacefully in a very friendly environment. (2)

Since it is a matter of knowledge & ignorance, preaching is the only way to achieve success and of course battles & wars cannot serve this purpose, therefore, a sword can never be considered equal to a pen and blood can not be considered equal to ink. Faith through knowledge is the real faith and faith under threat is nothing but a threat of future due to ignorance. (3)

The best warrior is the one who fights against Satan with pen & ink to establish the truth of GOD peacefully. The best warrior kills the Devil, not his brothers, the children of Adam & Eve. The best

warrior uses not the sword because the sword cannot harm Satan who is made of fire. Keeping in mind the fight of Abel (Habeel) against Satan, the best warrior uses the divine words of GOD & knowledge to demolish the Satan-built evil concepts and the worst warrior is the one who fights for Satan with the sword & kills mankind to gain the world. (4)

Battles can be fought against Satan & his satanic forces to defend & protect the belief & the believers but battles can not be fought to kill the innocent & peaceful believers of GOD in favour of Satan like Cain (Kabeel) did. (5)

DIFFERENCES

For those who can ponder over the situation, here is an example: there are many types of believers, who differ in their ideas of belief and belong to different sects. They all believe in One Alone GOD but differ in concepts. And most of the sects are enemies of each other due to the differences which Satan has introduced to them. All concepts which show the difference of believers are satanic but the sectarians know not. All sects, one way or the other, are Satan-possessed and want to be different strictly and it seems that they are not aware of this divine truth that GOD requires not any differences. The ignorance shows that all the sects are wrong & are Satan-led.

What a pity that sectarian leaders have made religion their trade and due to their interest, let not innocent people get together in the religion of one alone GOD. The real tragedy is that they defend their devil-made false men-gods & savior-gods against GOD Almighty Who mercifully belongs to all people as the one & only Savior. (6)

IMPORTANT POINT

UNVEILS SATAN

When a sectarian kills another sectarian due to the differences and thinks that he has performed his GOD-ordained duty, no one ponders over the real situation. The killed one is considered gone to Hell according to the killer's sect and on the other hand the sect of the killed one considers that the killed one has gone to Paradise and the killer has earned Hell and that is what unveils Satan and his sectarian killing system. (7)

In our world, for centuries the killing of the believers of GOD on sectarian basis has remained active as a work of GOD, while it was the work of the Devil. (8)

Wherever an innocent believer of the One Alone GOD is killed, his killers go to Hell and wherever believers of the One Alone GOD kill each other, Satan is there. (9)

To understand the satanic killing of the people of the Scriptures, just ponder over the following situation:

When the believers of GOD kill other believers of GOD due to sectarian differences the both sects believe that their killed ones have gone to Paradise and the killers have earned Hell or the both sects believe that their killers have performed their GOD-ordained duty and have earned Paradise and the killed ones are gone to Hell. If this is the situation then the question arises, “Are the believers of GOD going to Heaven by killing each other or sending each other to Paradise by killing each other or the killers of each other going to Hell?” and is it not a ponderable situation? Just imagine and think, are the killers of each other going to Paradise through the system of killing each other? No doubt that is wrong and bloodshed of each other tells us that killing of the believers of GOD is nothing but a satanic system and an evil planned revenge against mankind and behind all this is Satan, unfought by the religious war leaders and the committed sectarian warriors and all that is due to the ignorance. **(10)**

For example, look at the graves of national & sectarian heroes of all nations and the flowers on them and think why they killed each other in the name of GOD—and the reality will emerge in your mind. The warriors of nations involve sectarian leaders to support their idea of war by making it holy for the people through satanic favours, and that is why a killed one of a nation is considered as a hero

by his nation and a devil by the other nation, while both nations possessed by Satan, fought a battle of sectarian nature. **(11)**

Mankind always fought with each other and Satan always set the stage and Satan, the real enemy, was always ignored and was not fought by mankind while the required fight was only against Satan. **(12)**

May GOD help us to know that killing of each other on sectarian basis for sectarian leaders is satanic and all warlords are devils excluding those who really fight against the devils of their time in favour of humanity & to protect the innocent believers of the One Alone GOD. **(13)**

With all these examples we can understand that GOD created mankind not to defend GOD or to fight for Almighty GOD with each other but GOD created mankind to gain knowledge to protect their future and with free discretion to believe in GOD & to pay thanks and to perform good acts by following the commandments of GOD and to appreciate GOD peacefully on earth. **(14)**

GOD Almighty told all nations of the world that Satan is their only & open enemy and GOD Almighty is their only friend. Unfortunately, nations remember not the message of GOD and instead of fighting against the Devil, the nations fight with each other by following the Devil & by ignoring the commandments of GOD. (15)

**GOD COMMANDED ALL NATIONS
THAT HOLD ON TO YOUR LORD &
ELIMINATE ALL KINDS OF SECTARIAN
DIFFERENCES TO BE TRUE BELIEVERS OF
ONE ALONE GOD. (16)**

DEVIL'S DEATH

**IF ALL THE PEOPLE OF SCRIPTURES
BECOME THE OBEDIENT SERVANTS OF ONE
ALONE GOD TO PERFORM GOOD ACTS
ACCORDING TO THE COMMANDMENTS OF
GOD AND START BELIEVING IN THE
DAY OF JUDGMENT AS A DAY OF
JUDGMENT, THE DAY OF GOD ALONE & NOT
THE DAY OF SAVIORS, IT WILL BE THE
DEVIL'S DEATH. (17)**

THE TIME OF THE DEVIL'S DEATH

Today, in this world there are many sects of religions, which have divided the people and have made them the worst enemies of each other. All this is due to the reliance in persons as saviors rather than the faith in the One Alone Almighty GOD. Messengers put their efforts to unite people through faith and belief in one alone Almighty GOD and according to their message, belief in one alone GOD even today is the only remedy to unite all the believers of GOD. Thus the oldest religion is emerging as the most modern religion of the world. Faith in One Alone GOD and good acts are enough

to solve the problem of salvation in this world & on the Day of Judgment in the presence of the most Merciful & Almighty GOD our Lord and with such a faith there will be no need of saviors. We must have faith & trust in GOD, the Savior of all messengers rather than making a savior other than GOD. (18)

Clearly it is a proven reality and a divine truth that religious discrimination is satanic. (19)

History has proven that religious discrimination puts all humanity in loss due to satanic sectarian ideas. We must return to follow the message of all the messengers to have faith in one alone GOD to be united and to remove Satan, who is prevailing in worship places and is teaching hatred of each other by calling people to the Satan-made unreal saviors other than the real Savior one alone Almighty GOD. (20)

CHANGE OF SAVIOR

Converting from the faith of one “other-than-GOD” to another “other-than-GOD” is an effort in vain. Preachers of sects demand the change of saviors and they call it a change of faith or religion. And the faith they teach is not the faith preached by the messengers. The real faith is to believe in the presence of Almighty GOD only, as it is mentioned in the records left by the messengers. (21)

Under heaven there is no salvation without:

1. Believing in the One & Alone Savior GOD.
2. Following the commandments of Lord, the GOD Almighty, in every way & all walks of life. (22)

And that was the religion followed by the righteous people of ancient times and that is the right religion for the righteous people of the present & future times. And there is no religion at all other than the religion preached by the messengers of GOD during their life time because after the death or rise of the messengers, the Devil always appeared and deceived disloyal people around by changing the basic teachings and by introducing the differences in the guise of an angel or a false messenger or a sectarian religious leader or a preacher of the unreal lords or gods or saviors. (23)

HOUSES OF PRAYERS

“Houses of Worship & Prayers” must be known as houses of worship & prayers only. And one alone GOD must be mentioned in all houses. Houses of the Lord must not be used to preach any sectarianism or lord other than the GOD. And everyone must become an obedient servant of the One Alone GOD for one’s salvation. And all people should become one in faith and must remove the satanic sectarian thoughts introduced by the Devil. It is the time of the

Devil's death and awakening of mankind for the religion of One Alone GOD. (24)



Chapter

194

**NEGATIVE AND POSITIVE
ENDS**

NATURE AND THE
SUBJECTIVENESS OF LIFE

**PEACE IS RIGHT & PEACEFUL IS
RIGHTEOUS**



Every magnet contains two ends, a negative and a positive, and in-between these two ends attraction forces of both work as a magnet. Thus a magnet attracts things of its kind and repels other kinds. Positivity & negativity equally activate attraction & repulsion in all things. Therefore, to survive, things attract things to join things & things follow things to use things & things repel things to avoid things, precisely under the laws of attraction & repulsion.
(1)

The forces of negativity & positivity activate nature, generate energy, organize systems and destroy all things as ordained by the Creator of all things. As far as the living perishable & mortal things are concerned, their need to survive is their hunger and hunger is ordained to activate acts and acts are again negative or positive. (2)

Creatures become hungry again & again and the use of things by creatures causes a system and the awareness of this system in a creature makes it a living being and life is the main sense of the universe. The sun is using many things and is being used by many things. This form of universal life is a book of laws which never changes & makes the universe a living cosmos. (3)

Not only our earth, but all the planets as well have a physical magnetic system to remain organized. It is the gravitational negative & positive force which continues as clockwise & anti-clockwise passing universe and is called time or age and which keeps all cosmic laws and the mechanism of the universe as a single, organized body. That is how matter & space serve as a state with positive & negative ends. (4)

The organic system of the universe is also positive on one end and negative at the other and it causes all negative and positive behaviors. The Universe is a clockwise negative body on the move in anti-clockwise positive power present in space.

All living beings are physically negative in a clockwise state and are positive in a metaphysical anti-clockwise order and this system exists since inception. (5)

The balance & harmonization of positivity & negativity in nature remains positive & positively negative which keeps everything in its order & causes peace for creatures, always rightly & lets them live peacefully & thus results in universal peace, and that is why those who keep themselves balanced with nature and remain positive & positively negative are “righteous”, harmonized peacefully with the whole Universe & cosmos; therefore, keeping nature peaceful as an order of life makes us positive and all other negative orders increase negativity and make us negative and destroy our peace and create disturbance of heart & mind. (6)

Wrong is the one who is changed due to one’s negative desires & acts & destroys the peace of others and Right is the one who remains harmonized with nature and obeys all kinds of laws & lives peacefully. (7)

Peace is always achieved with patience & sacrifice and that is revealed in the story of Abel and Cain (Habeel & Kabeel) so let’s keep the hearts positive & peaceful by positive thinking & acts and sacrifice for others even if they hurt us. (8)

**POSITIVELY NEGATIVE
CREATURES ARE POSITIVE
& NEGATIVELY POSITIVE CREATURES
ARE NEGATIVE**

There are things in the cosmos which seem negative but are positive in fact. These positive things are right by all means due to the positive negativity and result in good always, e.g. the anger of a mother. (9)

There are things in the cosmos which seem positive but are negative in fact. These negative things are due to negative positivity, wrong by all means and they result in disaster always, e.g. the flowery promising talk & the entertaining behavior of a cheater & the negative attitude of an enemy in the guise of a friend & the works of a sectarian leader against humanity etc. (10)

There is nothing in this cosmos which is positive without any positive negativity and that is why positivity is always taught with positive negativity (Do this and Do not do that) which means do good and let not yourself & your dependants do bad. (11)

All good people are righteous because of being positive & positively negative (Doing good to establish good) and all bad people are bad because of being negative & negatively positive (killing the rights of others as their right, negatively by following

worldly desires). This means that they do all what feels good to them even if it makes no sense or hurt others or put others in loss and such evildoers are against nature always. **(12)**

There are leaders of masses who are negative in fact but to deceive people pretend that they are externally positive. All such leaders are negatively positive and cause harm to humanity and the most devilish among them is the one who uses positive means to establish or achieve negative results. Such leaders are the culprits of humanity & nature and are declared hypocrites in the book of GOD. **(13)**

In the book of the law of GOD, positively negative people are positive and will always achieve positive results and the blessing of the GOD, The Ordainer of perfection & peace. **(14)**

NATURE IS THE BOOK OF LAW

Due to free discretion, wrongdoers keep on choosing negative means to make the natural, unnatural because of their worldly desires & being selfish, but it makes no difference to nature. Ultimately, nature maintains its order and during the correction & maintenance, it removes those who make negative changes and nature returns to its origin as it is ordained and people-made changes vanish away. Just like when someone throws a stone in still water and it makes circles, then the stillness of the water

always returns and it happens peacefully, but when nature is negatively touched and violated by wrongdoers for the sake of negative pleasures & gains, as a result it ruins all wrongdoers with diseases and natural disasters. Thus negativity always remains under the suppression or the threat of positivity. And nature always lives perfectly in positive negativity. (15)

We see evil & wrong everywhere due to the deeds of the wrongdoers. GOD is the Creator of nature, absolute in positivity and GOD banned all kinds of negative acts and in the moral state of GOD, only positivity prevails causing prosperity to the right-doers. **GOD belongs to positive people, even when they are positively negative to establish the positivity.** (16)

LAWS OF NATURE MANAGE PEACE

All the laws of nature & civilized people (right-doers) are made to establish peace and all laws are applied to benefit humanity with the power of positive negativity. All outlaws are inhuman and that is why punishment of crimes is essential according to the nature. When crime and corruption becomes the character of a nation or a civilization, it is always destroyed. (17)



Chapter

195

CREATURES

MILLIONS OF READERS SAY
THAT THIS IS THE BEST ARTICLE



A DOG WHO IS LOYAL TO HIS MASTER IN OBEDIENCE IS HIGHER IN RANK THAN ALL OTHER CREATURES WHO ARE NOT LOYAL & OBEDIENT TO THEIR CREATOR. THE VERSE OF THE OBEDIENCE & LOYALTY IS REVEALED IN NATURE AS ACCORDING TO NATURE ALL DOGS ARE LOYAL TO THEIR MASTERS AND ARE OPEN ENEMIES OF THE ENEMIES OF THEIR MASTERS BY OBEYING THEIR CREATOR NATURALLY. (1)

There are four types of creatures in this anti-clockwise cosmos and clockwise universe. Heaven is totally anti-clockwise and earth is perfectly clockwise, which means that spirit & soul is anti-clockwise and body is clockwise. Heart belongs to spirit & soul and brain belongs to body in every self. (2)

Creatures are between heaven and earth (touching earth with their feet and having their heads

raised in space), using earth as body and heaven as spirit and free discretion means the use of one's body & spirit to act according to one's own will & choice, clockwise or anti-clockwise (an act becomes anti-clockwise when it is performed according to the commandment of GOD or according to the positivity of moral state and an act which is not performed according to the commandment of GOD or the positivity of nature or moral state becomes clockwise). (3)

Thus, out of acts emerge four levels & ranks of creatures:

- 1- Positively positive creatures (Angels).
- 2- Negatively negative & negatively positive creatures (Satan or Devils).
- 3- Between negative & positive streams positive & positively negative creatures (Humans).
- 4- Negatively positive creatures (Animals). (4)

In the book of law ordained by GOD, it is a creature's attitude & behavior & use of free discretion & will which makes a creature an angel or a devil or a human or an animal. All those who appear to us as angels, spirits (genies), mankind or animals are creatures according to their GOD made or GOD created appearance such as energy made angels, fire made genies or other creatures and water & clay made mankind or animals etc. And creatures behave due to free will, sometimes above their

apparent appearance & sometimes below the appearance, for example, a man behaves like an animal or a wild beast due to lust & desire and sometimes behaves above the level of apparent appearance like a human or an angel who obeys the commandments of GOD at every cost. Another example is of Satan, who is a genie but was equal to the angels in his rank before becoming Satan and now appears as an angel or a saint or a holy man to deceive the believers of GOD. It clearly means that the reality of a creature exists behind its appearance and only acts show its real picture or rank.

A MANKIND MAY BE A SNAKE AND SNAKE
MAY BE SATAN.
ONE'S ACTS TELL ONE'S REALITY & RANK
OTHERWISE EVERY APPEARANCE IS A
GUISE.

Every creature looks according to its GOD-made appearance, an angel made of energy, a genie made of fire and a man or an animal made of clay & water. No one can see the rank of a creature in its appearance and the rank or status of a creature always remains behind its appearance. In the world of GOD a loyal dog is better than a mankind and can be a human in rank or an angel (The example is the dog of the believers who are known as people of the cave). A human who wins the battle against Satan like Abel (Habeel) can be better than an angel in rank, etc. (5)

The ranks of creatures which creatures achieve due to acts:

- 1- **ANGELS:** Righteous acts without minor mistakes raise angels.
 - 2- **DEVILS:** Denial of laws & commandments of GOD makes devils.
 - 3- **GENIES:** Super acts according to the commandments of GOD raise genies.
 - 4- **HUMANS:** Acts being obedient to GOD due to realization, kindness & humbleness to be beneficial for the other creatures of GOD raise humans.
 - 5- **ANIMALS:** Lust for desires make lusty & wild, deadly poisonous & bloodthirsty creatures and on the other hand, good acts can raise an animal up to the rank of an angel & even higher if GOD wills and an animal can perform the duty ordained by GOD with GOD blessed strength & power and knowledge & wisdom. To make this clear, GOD showed a flock of bulls who fought against a group of lions and who defeated them to rescue a baby buffalo that was wounded & helpless and then a lion that fought a battle with more than thirty wild flesh hungry dogs and defeated them all to save a wounded baby deer.
- (6)

Through acts on the basis of choice & free will, one can be an angel, a genie, a devil, a human or an animal apart from one's appearance or identity as a creature. For example, a genie on the rank of an angel can become a Devil as it happened on the eve of Adam's birth. A genie that was on the rank of an angel became a Devil by himself due to free discretion by showing disobedience.

THE DEVIL BECAME A DEVIL HIMSELF

Feeling of superiority & jealousy at an angel's level & rank caused the denial of the commandment of GOD and through denial emerged the degraded Devil. (7)

According to the Scripture, Satan was not Satan before the denial and was among angels and became the Devil after the denial of the commandment & disobedience. It is clearly mentioned in the Scripture that GOD commanded the angels only and included Satan in the angels to worship GOD on the eve of Adam's creation, but Satan denied to perform the act of prostration considering himself a creature of the highest rank by himself and superior than all the creatures of that time being on the rank of an angel. And when Satan was asked why he obeyed not the commandment of GOD, Satan excluded not himself as a genie to make an excuse for his denial. He might have said, "My

Lord, you commanded the angels only but I am not an angel, I am a genie, therefore, I did not prostrate.”
(8)

The absence of this genuine excuse in the holy word clearly reveals that Satan was on the rank of angels. So it is clear that Satan became a Satan through the act of denial & disobedience and degraded himself & his rank to become a devil himself. Genie was his identity as a creature and any genie as a creature even today through obedience & acts can achieve the rank of an angel and the same is the ordained law for all those whom GOD created and that is why the smallest creature, even smaller than a particle honours GOD, serves GOD, praises GOD & worships GOD only and everyone is seeking one's highest rank through humbleness & lowliness in the presence of One Alone GOD Almighty and till the end creatures will seek the mercy of GOD & blessing through obedience. (9)

And on the Day of Judgment, everyone will be judged alone for the use of one's self, heaven & earth, spirit & body & one's free discretion & for one's acts and GOD Alone will judge according to the commandments, revealed to the creatures to achieve success and the bounty of GOD through patience, prevention, tolerance & humbleness and all that is essential even today for all those who are in the competition of achieving higher ranks along with their obedience of One Alone GOD.
(10)



Chapter

196

**THE BIG BANG AND
ATOMIC EXPLOSION**

BOTH ARE THE SAME IN NATURE

**THE UNIVERSE AFTER THE BIG BANG
(ITS BIRTH) IS GETTING READY
FOR THE GRAND CRUNCH (ITS DEATH)
AND MEANWHILE IT IS CREATING
VACUUM (SPACE).**

**AND THE SPEED OF TIME & FORSAKEN
MORAL VALUES & THE RISE OF
NEGATIVITY TELL THAT IT IS THE TIME
OF THE COUNTDOWN. (1)**



From the Big Bang to the spread of vacuum and from the spread of vacuum to the Grand Crunch (the mighty return) for another bang is well-ordained, well-calculated and pre-explained without a minor mistake & change, in its well-arranged process of happening. And that is a message conveyed to us in the theory of an atom by the Universe & its Creator, now well-exposed through the atomic explosion. (2)

Each atom of the universe is a small universe and even today tells the true story of the beginning & the end of time. (3)

When an atom explodes, it produces an anti-clockwise vacuum which is another space within the existing & dominating universal clockwise space on earth and when that happens, then clockwise space dominates & oppresses the anti-clockwise space to fill the produced vacuum, and its speedy & incredible pressure crunches everything during reaction and the crunch ultimately causes an explosion after which all other disasters happen. (4)

KNOW THE TRUTH

Imagine that you are driving a car and everything is moving smoothly and then suddenly after a few jerks your car stops and it starts not with your efforts and then you see that all vehicles have also stopped in the same way around you, and when you look at your watch, it has also stopped, showing that something has happened to all the things in space & time. You realize that everything which was moving around you in a clockwise mechanical order has become functionless. This situation stuns you and you start thinking that what has happened to all the things? You must be aware of this kind of situation, that this is the effect of an atomic explosion, which has actually taken place around you. And this situation means that an atomic bomb has exploded near you and you are in the range of its destruction.

Keep in mind, at this stage, only a well-covered place which is sixty feet below the surface of the earth can save your life, otherwise you will be dead in the next few minutes. (5)

Remember, mechanical clockwise systems based on gravitation, stop when an atomic explosion takes place and this happens due to the chain reaction of atoms which changes the nature of gravitational force from clockwise to anti-clockwise order. (6)

It is a fact that the clock measures the movement of the Earth around its axis due to the gravitational force of the Earth and the calendar measures the movement of the Earth around the sun due to the solar force of gravitation and that is the order called the clockwise order. (7)

The clockwise order is a normal gesture of the big bang which is constantly moving forward, creating a vacuum in space and is based on its own force. Since our time is a measurement of the clockwise movement based on the gravitational force of the Earth, and atomic disorder caused by the bomb repels & forces this movement to become anti-clockwise, all mechanical systems based on the clockwise order stop, including watches.

AN ATOMIC BANG IS THE SAME BANG
AS THE BIG BANG AND AS AN ATOMIC
CRUNCH HAPPENS, THE BIG CRUNCH WILL
HAPPEN TO END THE UNIVERSE &
ALL THINGS IN IT
AND AFTER THE BIG CRUNCH & ITS BANG,
THE NEW UNIVERSE WILL APPEAR
AS ITS REACTION.

When an atom explodes, it starts a chain reaction of breaking the formation of atoms and starts converting them into the energy of which they were originally made (in the beginning, at the time of the birth of matter), therefore, during this process of conversion, emerges the vacuum which determines the area of destruction. (8)

A bomb completes its chain reaction normally within minutes and at this stage, it causes not any destruction, it just keeps on breaking the formation of atoms in a chain reaction & the chain reaction produces anti-clockwise vacuumed space, which has to be filled by the energy & the force of the existing dominant clockwise space. The size of the destruction of the bomb depends upon the anti-clockwise vacuumed space produced by its chain reaction. (9)

Destruction starts when the energy & force of the clockwise pre-present vacuumed space reacts to cover the anti-clockwise vacuumed space created by the atomic bomb. The reaction of the universe is so

fast & harsh that it charges the air into fire and the speed & temperature of the crunch burns & melts everything in it and all melted forms of matter and other elements move swiftly to the centre of the explosion. All melted forms and energy try to enter in the centre where due to the atomic explosion the chain reaction started, but even the quickest move does not let them accommodate and as a result their movement in & around the centre begins and that is what causes the mighty rise of the fire mushroom which breaks the ozone layer and causes a miles-wide dark hole in the bright blue day sky and a naked dark space of the universe appears with the stars in it and the fire mushroom reflects radiation at such a level that nothing survives after the exposure of the expelled heat, energy & light. After the explosion, the environment is totally changed and the remains exist as a threat to the living beings of the clockwise system for years to come. **(10)**

The function of an exploded atom which turns clockwise universal systems into an anti-clockwise order reveals that:

- 1- Existing time has clockwise and anti-clockwise phases. **(11)**
- 2- All clockwise movements and all anti-clockwise movements possess negative & positive characteristics and mathematically, clockwise movements are negative and anti-clockwise movements are positive and both are running together and whenever they are forced to break

apart or mix together, they become dead or cause a shock. (12)

- 3- Only the harmonized and balanced proportionate function of clockwise & anti-clockwise order is beneficial & peaceful for life as a system and this sense is the basic character of Nature, which during its function & maintenance causes changes for the stability of universal peace and that is why natural disasters are always timely and the duration of peace & stability is a permanent feature of the earth & the universe. (13)

THE UNIVERSE IS MOVING FORWARD AS IT IS EVIDENT FROM THE FACES & FRONTS OF THE LIVING BEINGS. THEIR EYES ON THE FACES OR FRONTS TO SEE AHEAD & TO MOVE AHEAD TELLS US THAT WE ARE MOVING FORWARD.

WE ARE USING CLOCKWISE TIME & FLOATING TO FUTURE AND TO VISIT PAST OUR MIND BECOMES ANTI-CLOCKWISE AND THAT IS HOW WE VIEW THE PICTURES & ACTS OF OUR PAST IN CLOCKWISE TIME WITHOUT USING OUR BODIES & CLOCK. (14)

- 4- We are in the universal clockwise time which is moving forward and at a stage will turn & roll back as anti-clockwise time to cause a grand

crunch and that universal crunch will be another bang and after the grand crunch, the third type of time will evolve for a new universe, which will again be like this universe but not based upon any anti or perishable force and after the final natural reaction, known as the Judgment in predictions, life & its world will be changed and will become naturally positive for the positive and negative for the negative, parted forever in the form of Hell & Heaven, as today it is written in each atom which contains both clockwise & anti-clockwise movements. And as we see even today that negativity exists only in the negative zone and positivity survives only in the positive state, to tell the truth of the future. **(15)**



Chapter
197
IMAGE

In space, energy is a power of GOD used by GOD to create all things and their image-based designs and matter is nothing but a condensed energy and all things are made with the kinds of matter and when matter-made things are destroyed by GOD they first disperse and then dissolve in energy again within the state of the power of GOD and can exist again with the will of GOD, due to the first existence and that is the overall meaning of the saying that everything returns to GOD for its future. (1)

1- The universe and all things in it enter in our brain through the senses and our conscious saves them in the brain as an energy known to us as memory. This saved energy produces all images & all visions, tastes of feelings & states of ideas, kinds of moods & all types of scenes. Since all that which appears in our brain is imaginable for others through images, voices & words, therefore, we use this energy during conversation for the sake of communication of knowledge. Our imagination is our sense of making plans and new maps of information with the contents of the memory and it is our instinct to plan thoughts for others and to make our thoughts clearly

imaginable we use what we have conceived through our observation & experience and that is what lets us make others see & understand what we see & understand. (2)

**A VOICE PRODUCED BY A THING
CONTAINS ITS IMAGE IN IT & ALL VOICES
MAKE IMAGES IN THE BRAIN THROUGH
THE EARS. (3)**

2- All pictures are words, as all words are names, and all names are voices and voices serve the task of communication. Simply all pictures become words in the brain to be spoken or written and all writings are dead voices, which become alive when read with the voice or without the voice in the brain in silence. The silence of the brain is not a silence; it is full of the voices of our own or others' coming from the past or the future or of the present. And it means that our brain keeps on showing our own movies or images and we keep on watching such pictures or images behind the eyes without using eyes and such movies or images are sometimes fantasies & sometimes realities and sometimes dreams & sometimes nightmares made of our internal or external affairs such as wishes & desires and horrors & fears. The unknown, certain & uncertain future drags us to see our self-made movies to understand a little of the face of our life & time. (4)

3- It is a fact that only mankind speaks & writes in the images of voices & lines which in fact are names

called words and our words make our language and in language even the word “name” is also a name of a thing. And on record nothing is yet found as a writing of other creatures and that lets us understand that all other creatures communicate & understand in the voice-based ways of their own, different from our language and that is why we cannot talk to other creatures, however, we communicate with our behavior & intentions of feelings but not very successfully and they understand us by their own means of reading the transmission produced by our inner or nervous system. Only one thing which is found as a common feature of all creatures is the communication of ideas & feelings of the mind & heart through eyes & facial expressions, occasional voices and body gestures, though it happens occasionally & naturally as a response of a certain behavior & as a gesture of a certain feeling for a moment, but it transmits & conveys all hidden in an apparent way, otherwise all creatures pretend and act to hide their intentions for their own purposes & reasons. (5)

A THING IN REALITY IS A TRANSFORMED ENERGY. (6)

4- Since behind the visual world of the eyes, a thing in reality is a transformed energy, that is why eyes successfully transmit the appearance of energy as an information to the brain to make a vision of a thing. There is no doubt in it, because our eyes work only in the presence of an ordained vision-forming energy

known as light and in the absence of light, eyes see nothing. (7)

**LIGHT IS A MEDIUM OF GOD
IN WHICH GOD PAINTED THIS UNIVERSE
AND GOD CREATED LIGHT & ITS SOURCES
FIRST
AND GOD CREATED EYES & VISION
FOR ALL VIEWERS AFTER
THE CREATIONS, SO THAT THEY COULD
ALSO SEE TO APPRECIATE THE
SUPREME ART OF GOD. (8)**

In simple words, light makes things appearable in the mind through the eyes. The amount of light on the design of a thing is measured with the eyes and the eyes send measured scales of the reflected light to the brain and the brain transforms that thing as an image by reading the scales of light. (9)

So light scales produce sensations to convey the conditions of light on things and appear in the eyes as colours & shapes. And colours convey various aspects of things and GOD uses colours as a language. (10)

Our eyes are light measuring instruments and see the attributes of light only, that is why eyes cannot see in the absence of light. Our brain makes pictures of the formation of light which illuminates things and that is how the brain is an image transforming instrument which also saves the

impressions of light on things and due to this particular attribute, it collects a large album of pictures but in the form of energy and later it keeps on making images & visions with the saved energy and shows them to us when we want to see them in the imagination or memory. It is a brain-processed saved energy which is used by the brain to produce and re-produce images. One of the functions of our brain is to see & save a visual and the other function is to show it to us again & again as required. (11)

The quality of an image depends upon the potential of an observer. A good observer is like a good camera and an ordinary observer is like an ordinary camera. However, an original thing can never be seen originally even in the best quality image and the difference remains to favour the original thing and an image cannot produce the pleasure which we get by watching the original thing. An image is an unoriginal thing and being unreal, an image is not equal to an existing or a living real thing. (12)

5- ALL IMAGES ARE BRAIN-MADE

All things which are seen once, live in the brain till its end and once seen are easy to imagine virtually, but the unseen is always fabricated with exaggeration by misusing the visual experience. In fact, the image of an unseen thing is always false, being imagined by the one who has not seen the real thing and such an image is made by the one according to the given

poor or exaggerated information & without the knowledge of the real thing. Such an image can never be held as an image of the original and beyond doubt, even an image of the real thing itself is false & is not a real thing, because a thing is a thing and an image is an image, however, in imagination, one can make & construct whatsoever one likes to imagine. **(13)**

False images are made by composing & mixing seen & unseen things, for example, the well-seen face of a lion, body of a horse & wings of a bird were used together to create an unseen composite animal which was considered by people as an object of worship thought to be an unseen helper or a savior in most of the religions of the past. The remains of civilizations tell that brain-made images of unseen people, animals, angels & gods remained of prime importance and such images were worshipped by the people for the sake of protection & benefits. Obviously, this act of mankind was self-made and was an act of ignorance, imposed by religious leaders as a religion. **(14)**

6- In the story of religion, the image remained of prime importance because mankind with a picture-making brain could not accept One Alone Unseen and Unimaginable GOD easily and could not think & understand that how the Creator of all things can be beyond the senses without feature and appearance, though it was explained by the messengers of GOD that GOD is Unseen and nothing resembles GOD,

even then mankind, excluding a few, could not accept this true faith and could not prostrate their heads surrendering their picture-making brains by bowing down on the earth in the presence of Unseen GOD. **(15)**

Through revealed knowledge, we must know that all things used as the objects of worship in all religions are false as gods, being not the Unseen & Unimaginable Real GOD. **(16)**

A twentieth century artist of 'realism', COURBET, spoke the following fact when the church invited him as an artist and asked him to paint angels. He said "Angels? But I have not seen the angels, how can I paint what I have not seen?" And this statement lets us understand & realize the falseness of fabricated & brain-made images. This statement also tells us that all images & pictures fabricated & fashioned according to the ideas of religious leaders by the commissioned artists for the sake of worshippers in worship places are false & unreal, such as pictures of angels & gods. **(17)**

We must believe what GOD commands us to believe and we must believe the way which GOD has shown to us and religious leaders must not exclude the reality just to make simple people believe in what they want to believe because images of unseen things always mislead the picture-making brains and keep people away from the reality. **(18)**

Religious scholars & people must read the commandments of GOD to understand reality and to rectify their each concept. One must not follow sectarian leaders because sectarian leaders read the books to mislead their followers by reading the verses concerned with things & persons only & by exaggerating them for their sectarian & commercial requirements such as to praise, to honour & to worship friends or saviors or helpers or gods other than GOD, while GOD Almighty requires them to read the Scriptures for GOD only, to praise GOD, to honour GOD, to worship GOD & to serve GOD only, so keep away from sectarians. **(19)**

No one can see GOD because nothing resembles GOD and since the Creator of the eyes requires not eyes to see and sees without eyes, therefore, logically, GOD must be believed as an unseen GOD. Since eyes are designed to see things only, therefore, eyes cannot see their Creator and can see only a few created things. A thing in reality is what eyes can see & the senses can find & feel and GOD is not a thing, therefore, in the light of this fact, it was told that nothing resembles the Creator of all things. So it is clear that a thing can never be the Unseen Creator, it may be a living or a dead, brain-made character or a person or a composite animal or an idol as big as the sky-high statue of Pharaoh. So whosoever says that man is an image of GOD, makes an image of GOD & becomes an enemy of GOD according to the first commandment, therefore, such a person believes in a god who is unreal or makes an

image of the Unseen Real GOD and is a non-believer of the Real Unseen GOD. (20)

It was told that GOD created man on his own image and GOD used the word "his" for man because man is not a gender-free creature, but the Devil & his followers through this word changed the meanings of the statement and made the image of a man as an image of GOD by interpreting wrongly the words "his own image" and by using the word "his" for GOD. Since most of the people are not aware of the fact that GOD is gender-free and GOD is above all, being the Creator of all, including men & women and males & females, the Devil easily deceived their minds through the word "his". (21)

Since everyone knows that a man is a man due to his own image and is not like other animals, everyone can understand the reality & the actual meaning of the words of the statement. (22)

The image of a man is not like the image of any other creature and man has his own image different from the images of all other creatures.
(23)

“GOD created man on his own image.” was told to mankind so that they accept not the image of a man as an image of GOD or a man as god but mankind did exactly against the statement and John wrote in his Gospel that no one has seen GOD but the "word" (Jesus) is same like GOD and through

these words made an image of a man as an image of GOD and openly opposed the ten commandments through which GOD tells us that nothing resembles GOD, thus through the saying "GOD created the man on his own image" the Devil made mankind the worst enemies of GOD. Please read:

THE TEN COMMANDMENTS

"Worship no god but me.

Do not make for yourselves images of anything in heaven or on earth or in the water under the earth.

Do not bow down to any idol or worship it, for I am the LORD your GOD and I tolerate no rivals." (24)

(Deuteronomy, Chapter 5, Verse: 7 to 9)

MAN IS MADE ON HIS (MAN'S) OWN IMAGE

AS GOD CREATED OTHER CREATURES ON THEIR OWN IMAGES, GOD CREATED THE MAN ON HIS OWN IMAGE AND GOD CREATED NOT THE MAN AS AN IMAGE OF GOD BECAUSE GOD IS GENDER-FREE, IMAGE-FREE & UNSEEN, NOTHING RESEMBLES WHOM. (25)

AND WHAT A UNIQUE IGNORANCE IS THIS,
THAT THE DEVIL MADE THE IMAGE OF MAN
AS AN IMAGE OF GOD AND PEOPLE

ACCEPTED MAN'S IMAGE AS AN IMAGE OF GOD. AND PAID NOT ATTENTION TO THE WORD 'HIS' WHICH IS USED IN THE SAYING FOR MAN. (26)

THE WORD "**HIS**" ITSELF ANNOUNCES THAT IN THE SAYING THE WORD 'HIS' IS USED FOR MAN, NOT FOR GENDER-FREE GOD WHO CREATED ALL MEN & WOMEN AND WHO IS NOT A MALE. (27)

7- AN IMAGE & A PAINTER

Every artist paints in his own style and is recognized by the style of his painting and images in paintings are always found exaggerated. Some artists exaggerate images for the sake of beautification and some artists exaggerate images for the sake of expression and even the realists exaggerate the image to make it more realistic and the most realistic or naturalistic image also seems artificial & fabricated & lifeless. So we can understand that exaggeration of all kinds increases the falseness of images. Thank GOD, we know that art is a kind of language to describe nature and is not nature and it is difficult to prove that man-made art is equal to GOD-created nature because man is a producer of images of imagination and GOD is the Creator of all things including nature and GOD is not a follower of nature. (28)

IBN-E-ADAM defined works of art in the following words:

“ART IS AN IMAGE OF THE SELF, SEEN IN NATURE”. (29)

AN IMAGE OF A THING IS NOT A THING.

In the world of reality & art, we cannot consider an image as a real thing and this information leads us to the supreme reality of the commandments of GOD. GOD says, “Those who will make my image & will worship it, will be my enemies”. And the commandments tell us that image-making of the Unseen, Unimaginable Supreme Lord is a sin, being a lie about GOD. Therefore, we cannot worship an image, hand-made or mind-made, idol or a painting or a photograph or a composite creature-like character, etc. Even if an image is superb or is supernatural or is made of light or appears as an unseen vision, it will be a thing and a thing can never be GOD because GOD is the Creator of all things and nothing resembles GOD. GOD is unseen and must be believed & worshipped as an Unseen GOD just realized by the heart. (30)

8- Image making is a function of the brain; it thinks in pictures and understands in pictures. It sees the pictures of the past and makes the images of the future.

In our dreams and fantasies, the brain works without eyes and light and that’s how it shows the

visions of its own nature, based upon our circumstances and sometimes tells us what we must know, through the language of dreams in its own symbolic ways and dreams are the messages of ourselves to guide us or to warn us and sometimes it reads the divine truth which appears in the heart. (31)

There are brains which speak the language of the universe by reading the universal and cosmic messages and unveil the reality of the world of GOD. It is a divine fact that a brain is related to the universe and its function is a cosmic feature. In the state of the mind all things are pictures and all pictures are readable and that is how we see & understand when we read and we read when we see & understand. (32)

Pictures and their names tell us that:

**“THE INFINITE ALBUM OF THE
UNIVERSE IS SAME LIKE THE
DICTIONARY OF MANKIND.” (33)**

9- THE POWER OF GOD & THE WORD OF GOD

When we speak a word (the name of a thing) — we let that thing happen in the other’s brains e.g. when one speaks a word its picture appears in the listener’s brain and that’s how things appear in the brain. The picture of a ship appears in the brain with the word “SHIP” and the sea appears in the brain with the

word “SEA”. Or we can say that the word “SEA” lets the image of the sea appear in the brain and our brain & its power cannot help more than that and to create a real sea as GOD has created with a “word”, one needs an infinite ability & might to do so and in creatures no one is equal to GOD, the All-able. (34)

**THE “WORD” OF A MAN MAKES AN
IMAGE OF A THING ONLY AND
THE “WORD” OF GOD LETS THE THING
HAPPEN IN REALITY.
AND IN FACT THE HAPPENING OF A THING
IS THE “WORD” OF GOD. (35)**

Here we can understand that when GOD said, “Let there be light and the light appeared” — at first it means that light without being light was somewhere as a kind of sense in the might of GOD and it appeared with the will of GOD, known as the commandment of GOD. In other words the commandment of the creation of light conveys that light was a sense before light & became light & a thing with the will of GOD & the commandment was not in words and it was an act of creation by GOD and secondly, “Let it be” means that GOD as a Creator let it be to happen and its happening was the “word of GOD”, because GOD speaks not like us and does mighty works and a commandment of GOD is a factual happening. So it is clear that when someone other than GOD speaks a word, it only makes an image, but when GOD commands a word the thing happens in reality and the happening of a

thing is a word of GOD. And that is the difference between the “word” of a man & the “word” of the Almighty Creator. (36)

10-HEART-SEEN IMAGES

The conscious with the five senses of the brain and feelings of the heart makes images and these images are of two types:

1. **VISIBLE** in the brain through words according to the reality of the universe in the state of knowledge.
2. **REALIZABLE** in the heart through words according to the reality of the cosmos in the state of wisdom.

The first ones are universal images of physical things and second ones are cosmic images of metaphysical things and it is true that: **the BRAIN is a HEART of the physical body and the HEART is a BRAIN of the metaphysical soul** and the **SELF** (one’s being) is dominant over brain & heart and the **SELF** being a free discretion of decisions is one’s entity. The brain is an instrument concerning the apparent and the heart is a source of realization concerning the hidden. (37)

Both kinds of pictures or images are acceptable to the conscious as a matter of knowledge & wisdom, to realize the reality in positive terms and that is why the conscience is always satisfied with

the truth and to indicate the wrong & false, the conscience pricks in the self. (38)

11-Since picture making is an instinct of the brain, it makes pictures only and realization belongs to the truth of the heart and the heart formats the language of reality. That is why it is said:

A picture can tell the truth about the artist but can never be an artist. It is a divine truth that nothing can encompass the ability and might of the Creator of all things & creatures. (39)

Therefore, the believers of Real GOD must keep in mind that the word god as a name of GOD should not make any picture or image in the brain. And the Creator of all things must be worshipped as an Unseen and Unimaginable GOD Almighty, present in the heart & brain and between the heart & brain and here & there & everywhere and closer to one's self. Nothing resembles GOD on earth under heaven and in heaven above earth and in seas and between them. One must declare that GOD is Unseen and those who worship an image made by a word or by a picture are non-believers of The Real, Unseen & Unimaginable GOD. (40)



Chapter
198
GUISE

**SATAN DECEIVES THROUGH GUISE,
ALWAYS.**



If a person is dressed in a king's dress, he starts looking like a king, though there is a difference of earth & heaven between a king who is an actor of a drama and a king who is a king of a kingdom and is a true character.

One thing is confirmed as it is seen that people take the actor as the character and that is what the importance of guise is in showbiz.

Religious leaders also carry & wear religious signs made of gold & silver, expensive stones and specific dresses to pretend to be holy & to look like heavenly or divine characters, but under the silk & gold they are the Devil's directed professional actors to produce sectarian ideas & to inject the evil of hatred for each other among the descendants of Adam. (1)

They fill sectarian thoughts in the minds & hearts of people for the sake of gaining worldly

benefits, fame & ranks and they are in fact deceiving innocent people to please the Devil. (2)

Their guise tells that they are actors and are not heavenly or divine characters. They are the products of sectarian thoughts & institutions and are linked with the Devil, not with GOD by their heart. Their long hair & beards are the materials of camouflage; one cannot see their full face or profile. Their evil remains hidden and they pretend that they are holy religious leaders. (3)

Guise is not a requirement for the servants of GOD, as it never was; all the messengers used to wear local common people's dress and never dressed themselves in any uniform to look like the rich, the holy or the messengers of GOD. (4)

SATAN ALWAYS SEEKS GUISE TO DECEIVE EYES BUT A WISE, THROUGH THE COMMANDMENTS OF GOD, ALWAYS RECOGNIZES HIM & HIS GUISE & HIS LIES.
(5)

Religion is their profession which is evident from their life style, but they pose and rule like gods or the messengers of GOD and have themselves become leaders of the people through their sectarian-made process and lead religious ceremonies & functions and charge money even from the relatives of the dead for praying to GOD for the salvation of the dead and for performing the other formalities of the burial. They have become so important that

people consider them GOD-made leaders & also consider their ideas as an absolute truth, equal to the word of GOD and ask every question concerning religion to them & follow them in all matters and that is why if someone does not obey them they declare him a non-believer & slaughter-worthy. (6)

They are the force of the Devil and due to these devils sectarianism never comes to an end. For example, when Jesus came, they denied accepting him as Jesus & as a messenger of GOD and they punished Jesus for his spoken truth & tried to crucify him.

Their behaviors never change and they were always the enemies of the messengers of GOD and they were always the religious leaders to mislead the people. In fact, they are the pharaohs of all times and hear not even the truth revealed in the Holy Scriptures against what Satan has taught to them as their religion. They are not from GOD, they are from sectarian institutions and they are deputed by the Devil, to divide people in sects and to keep them divided as enemies of each other. (7)

They never call people to the One & Alone GOD according to the true preaching, but they call people to the messengers of GOD by making GOD their lover, relative, partner & subordinate in all matters and they diminish the glory of GOD Who is eternally above all and they raise the rank of the messengers of GOD even higher than the only Savior

GOD by declaring & introducing them as the saviors of the Day of Judgment and never let the people of the world unite according to the true religion of the One & Alone GOD. **(8)**

Through false preaching they survive and call innocent people to the messengers of GOD, not at all to the message of GOD. They work hard and invite people towards the change of faith through debates and their change of faith is to leave the belief in one messenger and to believe in theirs or another messenger as a savior and the change of savior to them is a change of religion, while the true religion is only for GOD and the true religion of GOD requires not any change of messengers at all but to believe only in One, Alone, Unseen GOD because the message of all the messengers of GOD is the same and GOD is the One Alone Savior, nothing resembles whom and GOD is kind to everyone & guides everyone through the words of GOD known as the Holy Scriptures. **(9)**

They preach & teach people to remain divided through faith in saviors & their Devil-established leadership and threaten people that if they will not follow them, no one will be responsible for them on the Day of Judgment, and to strengthen the division, they have invented the concepts of gods who are unreal such as saviors, helpers, idols & other things as articles of worship. **(10)**

Some sectarians say man-worship is equal to GOD-worship; in their view belief in GOD is equal to the belief in a messenger and they say the rights of GOD & the rights of their messenger are the same & equal while a servant is not equal to the Master. (11)

Some sectarians say that belief in the messenger is much more important than the belief in GOD, because we believe in the GOD of the messenger and know nothing about GOD and we believe in GOD as our messenger told us to believe and we have never met, seen or talked to GOD and if our messenger had not introduced GOD to us then we would never have believed in GOD, so everyone like us must believe in the messenger only, because belief of GOD is included in the belief of the messenger. It is really a total ignorance, because a creature is not greater than the Creator and belief in the Creator is not belief in the creature. GOD is One Alone and the messengers of GOD preached GOD because they were sent to the people by GOD, to establish GOD only among the people of GOD and all the messengers did so and told:

- 1) Worship GOD
- 2) Praise GOD
- 3) Honour GOD
- 4) Serve GOD
- 5) Obey GOD
- 6) And do not believe in any god other than GOD. (12)

It was the message of all the messengers of GOD and all left Scriptures for the guidance of their followers to strengthen their faith in GOD as an All-able & Almighty GOD, the One & the only Savior and as their Creator for prosperity, success & salvation. **(13)**

Everyone knows about the One & Alone GOD and most people know nothing about many known & unknown & forgotten messengers of GOD because they were so many and all were mortal. There were messengers of GOD in each & every age & time. It is strange that still they say they know nothing about GOD while each messenger of GOD was in this world to preach GOD and was always recognized as a messenger by the previous believers of GOD due to the preaching of the true religion and the faith in the presence of One Alone GOD which they already had due to the preaching of previous messengers and there were always true believers of GOD to witness the coming of the messenger of GOD and that was due to the well-preached & revealed previous introduction to GOD and there were always the believers of GOD who always believed in the message of GOD. **(14)**

GOD is All-able & Almighty and is not a handicapped god who depends upon people to introduce GOD. GOD created the universe to manifest the might & power of creation as a mother book of all verses and commanded the messengers to read all that which GOD created to reveal GOD, with

their GOD blessed knowledge & wisdom to serve GOD and then GOD revealed the messages of GOD upon their heart for the people of GOD and that is the reason due to which the readers of the creation (the book of GOD) became the messengers of GOD and the messengers of GOD performed their obedience as servants of GOD and on the Day of Judgment they will be awarded for their service. GOD is a King & Master of all and every messenger of GOD was a servant of GOD. (15)

Messages of GOD are given to people by GOD through messengers because GOD is Unseen & nothing resembles GOD & GOD is above the level of the intellect of mankind & GOD being Absolute & Creator of all things including voices & sounds, GOD reveals the messages of GOD to the messengers of GOD and talks not like a creature to people and all that is to tell the people that GOD is not a creature or thing of any kind and that is to convey that GOD is All-able & Almighty and is not a being whom people can understand with their intellect but they can believe in the presence of GOD with the realization of heart and through the happenings, miracles and mighty acts of GOD and that is why GOD always commanded what GOD wanted to command through angels to messengers and through messengers to people. (16)

KEEP IN MIND THAT NOTHING COMPARES
TO GOD AND ALL MESSENGERS OF GOD
WERE SERVANTS OF GOD AND ALL WERE
OBEDIENT MEN OF GOD. (17)

GOD commands to follow all the Scriptures & messengers equally and permits not to create any difference among them through exaggeration or by giving higher or lower rank or ranks and also commands to pay attention to the message & follow the commandments of GOD for salvation and allows not the worship of a mortal. (18)

So in the presence of previous Scriptures & the preaching of the messengers, everyone must believe in the message of GOD because all the messengers preached the One & Alone GOD and their message exists till the last day of the world and their message is not their message but is the message of GOD. And the message of GOD is clear in all the Scriptures. One must read the Scriptures oneself and must avoid those who do not believe in the revealed verses of GOD such as sectarians who divide the people of GOD for their own interest. (19)

The Scriptures say:

- 1- Have belief in One Alone GOD without ascribing gods besides GOD or gods other than GOD, because all things other than GOD are perishable & all creatures are mortal and are not worshipping. Make clear that whosoever says the

word of praise before the one who is other than GOD and bows himself down for some profit & prevention of loss is a worshipper of a god other than GOD.

- 2- Perform acts according to the commandments revealed by GOD.
- 3- Have faith in the fair judgment of the Day of Judgment because the judgment of the Day of GOD will be the judgment of GOD only and there will be no one to support & save the sinners or rivals or enemies of GOD in the presence of GOD. **(20)**

GOD is the only savior; remember always, GOD our Lord blessed us with the messengers of GOD to preach us these three facts and each & every messenger accomplished his mission successfully and the Satan made all the sectarian changes after the messengers of GOD through his devils or disciples. Thank GOD, the truth has been told. **(21)**

Blind is the one who can not recognize Satan & his guises. Satan is the only enemy of mankind and GOD is the only Lord & Savior of the people of GOD. **(22)**



Chapter
199
TO BE DIVINE

Avoid the following things to avoid the Devil.

1. EVIL ACT

Do not react against evil acts in evil terms. All those who become evil under the possession of the Devil always become aggressive and through their abusive & harsh language or evil acts want you to become a devil, the same as they are in rage and out of their own control. **(1)**

Remember always! Satan comes due to vanity and possesses the proud and during negative thinking & talk, strange feelings of wild uncontrollable anger overtake the possessed-one and then in rage unwanted wild evil acts are committed to harm others and sometimes physical & sometimes mental torture is given to the innocent. **(2)**

In simple words, the Devil, through his possessed ones wants to possess you. **(3)**

Your patience & silence on such an occasion will not only save you but will also be a proper answer to the Devil and an opposite & negative

reaction on such an occasion can harm you & others. Whosoever becomes aggressive & possessed by the Devil becomes a devil. (4)

Regarding the answer to evil acts, it was said, “If someone slaps you on one cheek offer your other cheek also.” It clearly means to be an Abel (HABEEL) against evil acts and let not the Devil make you a devil, so always act positively against negative acts or answer evil acts with good acts or keep silent & patient and do not become a devil for the amusement of the Satan. (5)

WHAT EXACTLY HAPPENS

The Devil enjoys the fighting of his possessed ones, the same way as the Devil-possessed enjoy a dog’s fight or other killing scenes or the battles of others. When the Devil possesses a person & makes a person his monkey, the possessed-one starts abusing & blaming others in rage. Meanwhile, Satan tries to possess the abused-one to answer in the same coin. And as soon as the second person answers in the same words, the fight begins and both fighters start hitting each other and sometimes try to kill each other. Thus the fighters lose patience & self-control and are hurt and the Devil wins & enjoys. One must not lose patience in any case and instead of fighting, must resolve the situation & problems positively through dialogue. (6)

2. ALCOHOL MAKES THE DRINKER A DEVIL

Alcohol is a drink, which is processed to make natural feelings unnatural. It is a satanic source for an artificial relief & peace and whosoever takes alcohol becomes an easy prey for the Devil. A drunk becomes a devil to such an extent that a drunk can perform any evil act, such as adultery, murder or slaughter, etc. It is seen that alcohol as a drink is always taken by evil-minded people and it prepares them for the performance of evil acts and it is a drink of evil celebrations & evil acts. In the World of GOD, one must not attract the Devil and must remain natural & sensible always and one must avoid satanic things by avoiding this evil drink.

DON'T YOU SEE THAT ALL SINNERS & CRIMINALS DRINK BEFORE COMMITTING SINS & CRIMES? (7)

We must always remain natural, sensible, reasonable & obedient of our GOD our Lord by following the Commandments of the Holy Scriptures. Alcohol is banned in all the Scriptures and wherever alcohol is an official drink of a ceremony, there is the presence of Devil & Devil-possessed people. (8)

3. PIG & PORK

Like the forbidden tree, the pig is a forbidden animal. In the Gardens, eating of the forbidden fruit made the

man & the woman sex conscious and shame became their instinct. (9)

GOD ordained sex, a physical pleasure and GOD ordained water-expelling organs the origin of the birth of creatures for the process of production. So that the creatures like sex and become responsible for the birth of their babies. And so that according to the commandments of GOD, a male & a female both through marriage (an announced sex relationship) love to be parents and the born ones remember their origin and the thing which caused their birth so that they claim not that they are gods or equal to GOD or they are children of GOD or that GOD is their conjugal lover. Then GOD banned all kinds of nudity & shamelessness and declared adultery a worst sin. (10)

As GOD told Adam & Eve that the evil fruit of the forbidden tree is an evil fruit, GOD told us that the flesh of an evil animal (pork) is an evil, not to be included in food because it will make shameful mankind shameless. And it is seen that the men & women who take pig & swine in food become shameless to such an extent that they are seen naked by millions. Everyone can witness the revealed truth & can see the difference between the nations who eat not the pig and the nations which eat pig & swine, and their naked people walking shamelessly in public and their shameless performance of sex on stage in groups. The nations, which avoid pig & pork, are still in veils. Please look at the world around you and

try to understand that what caused such a difference?
(11)

Avoid the Devil to become divine. Do not eat the forbidden flesh of pork because the curse of GOD overcomes pork-eaters due to their act against the commandment of GOD. GOD even banned the birds & animals that eat flesh, because they may carry the effects of the flesh of the pig & swine in their flesh to enter in the bodies of mankind to make them sex-hungry & lusty creatures. Please take care, see and check what you eat and remember, the milk of a female pig carries a pig in it. Those who eat chocolates made from the milk of a female pig easily become affected. (12)

In the books of the law of GOD, it is also announced that the money earned through unfair means or adultery is equal to the flesh of swine due to its effects on the body & soul. (13)

4. GAMBLING

Gambling ultimately puts the gambler in loss by all means and makes the gambler a beggar & causes harm to such an extent that gamblers, due to loss & gain, sometimes start fighting and sometimes kill each other. (14)

5. ABUSING

Whosoever abuses shamelessly is Satan possessed.
(15)

6. SELFISHNESS

Through realization, love & kindness serve others and through following the commandments of GOD, respect each other and avoid selfishness & pride and be generous, pay the rights of others and do not harm anyone selfishly and avoid gaining what you do not deserve because all acts return and no one can escape and because peace is for the peaceful and right is for the righteous in the world of GOD. (16)

KEEP IN MIND, THE DEVIL TRAPS ALL SENSE LOSERS.

All things taken in bribery are equal to the flesh of a pig and all kinds of drugs & drug like things, which cause loss of senses, are equal to the milk of a female pig. (17)

GOD introduced peace causing ways through the commandments so one should follow the commandments of GOD for peace of heart, therefore, the things banned by GOD are banned and whosoever will not obey will face their harm as a result. (18)



Chapter
200
**REBIRTH OF A LINE &
THREE WISE**

The first wise took a blank paper & a pencil and asked the other two to see what he was going to do. Then the first wise drew a straight line and asked the other two if they could draw the same line again.

The “Same line”? The other two said, “No, we can draw another line or a line like that, but we cannot draw the same line which you have drawn.”

After hearing “No” the first one said:

“If you cannot draw this line again and there is no way to draw it again, then why do you believe in the concept of rebirth? Let me ask you this question straight away. If even a straight line like this cannot take birth again, then how will everyone take birth again? Isn’t it complete nonsense to believe so?”

The second wise after understanding the convincing demonstration & the question of the first wise, smiled and said, “People believe so because they are taught so, without using intellect & knowing the reasons they have become fools.”

After saying so, the second wise looked at the third wise and said, “What do you say?”

The third wise said, “It’s amazing that you people talk like that. The concept of rebirth is GOD-taught and a GOD-taught thing can never be without sound reasons. You have not pondered over rebirth enough. There is a way, which lets the wise know that rebirth is a reality based fact. Yes! We cannot give birth to this line but it does not mean that even GOD cannot do so. (1)

Since your knowledge about GOD is not sufficient that is why you cannot understand the process of rebirth.”

“Now listen to me carefully, ‘Rebirth’ will take place. I have a movie camera. Let me make a film of the act of drawing the line and show you how it will be.”

Then the third wise requested the first wise to draw the line on paper before the camera, so that he could make a movie of his act. Then he made a movie of drawing the line and after rewinding the movie showed it to both of them and said, “How many times do you want to see the rebirth of this line in this movie to believe? You are silent now because there is a lot to know yet. What is impossible for Almighty GOD in the world of GOD? Even a small device made by man can follow the command ‘Let it be’ and can show the birth of the same line again &

again. What else is required as an evidence of rebirth?" (2)

The first & the second wise both looked at the third wise, as they wanted some more information.

"Look", said the third wise, "I will rewind the movie before your eyes to show you how the line vacates the paper & dies and the paper becomes blank and then I will play the movie in slow speed to show its rebirth".

Both saw this and asked, "Why did you use the word "death" for the line?"

The third wise replied, "Death... because no one can be reborn without death. You have seen that the line tastes death first and takes the rebirth afterwards.

Actually death reveals the fact of rebirth. We die and it seems as we become nothing, just like it happens with the line in the movie. The line dies and vacates the paper & its particular occupied place to happen or be born again. Our death tells us that we vacate our place in the universe and the universe becomes vacant and moves or passes forward after recording our existence from birth to death." (3)

After the big bang, the existence of the universe is passing and this passing of the universe is our time, which is clockwise. Clockwise movement

or journey towards the future or moving ahead or moving forward is evident from the eyes of the creatures as they see ahead in front only. According to the requirement of clockwise time, all creatures have their eyes on their front or face and no one is designed with an eye on the back. So for the time being we are passing forward from our birth to death according to a measured duration known as our lifetime and our each act is becoming a living record and we are being written in the universe as an activity.

It is happening in the same way as in our brains the incidents become memory and our memory is a picture of the passed time. As a brain, the universe with the cosmic system is a million times bigger, sensitive & powerful than our brain in its function and that is evident by the works of the universe. Its acts, according to its laws, reveal that its memory is a real knowledge of real things and its records never change and its writing process is without the occurrence of errors. Its simplest example of processing a seed to grow as its nature stuns the intellect, because its knowledge produces all things according to the programming featured in their origins without a minor change. (4)

As a camera, the universe is a million times more accurate than any camera in its accuracy. We can see the happenings around to understand its attributes & qualities and if we ponder over the process of its production & reproduction and the

matters of birth & death, it clearly tells us that all things which die become latent and may happen again, but in the time which will emerge as a reaction of this time, perfectly in the time, which will occur after the end of this time, just like after the time of recording, the time of play & replay starts. (5)

**REBIRTH IS AFTER THE
GRAND CRUNCH**

Now ponder over the movie of the line, which I have made to show you as a proof of rebirth.

**STEP ONE – ACT: 1
LIFE**

SCENE: 1 PLAYING THE MOVIE

A hand appears on the screen with a pencil in it and draws a line and then disappears.

**STEP TWO – ACT: 2
DEATH**

**SCENE: 2 REWINDING THE MOVIE
THROUGH REVERSE PLAY**

The same hand appears on the screen with a pencil in it and touches the end point of the line and starts picking the lead of the pencil and ends its function at the starting point of the line and disappears after deleting the line and leaving the paper blank.

STEP THREE – ACT: 3
REBIRTH

SCENE: 3 REPLAY OF THE MOVIE

We see nothing but “Scene 1” again and to know or see the details of the scene, one can play the movie as slow as possible by playing “SLOW”.

ISN'T IT STRANGE, these three acts which are happening in the universe before eyes are available to mankind to answer all of their questions concerning their future in the universe by GOD & GOD-given knowledge before the end of time? (6)

Let me tell you the further details:

BIG BANG TO GRAND CRUNCH
& BIRTH TO DEATH

This universe contains recording systems & materials. (7)

Look at a CD or a tape and see the universal material on it. This material will make you understand that the universe is equipped with recording materials & systems because the materials of recording are not man-created but are purely universal. Well, by the grace of GOD, these materials are now man-known to reveal further knowledge. So:

ACT: 1: Making the Acts Latent

Act 1 of the universe is to record each & every activity in detail and making all acts & realities latent. (8)

ACT: 2: Death of Creatures or Grand Crunch

Act 2 of the universe is deleting the living beings from this world & saving them in its memory with their life records, according to the performance of their acts & their free-will made & self-made identity & form for recycling or resurrection and ultimately through the Grand Crunch, the universe will delete itself for its rebirth or resurrection, to be again with the will of GOD.

Today, with the Grace of GOD one can see & witness that an audio tape is a graveyard of sounds and all sounds remain latent in it and when the tape is played, all sounds with a single commandment of PLAY, are reborn in reality. There is no doubt in it that original sounds are played originally according to the recording level between the clockwise & anti-clockwise movements of the tape in a cassette. Moreover, surprisingly, in movies, dead & lost actors & characters become alive and perform exactly the same acts, which they performed before the camera years ago during their lifetime without a minor change. Through man's little knowledge, Almighty GOD reveals the reality of resurrection but mankind still doubts in the might & ability of their Creator. (9)

ACT: 3: Judgment of Acts

Act 3 of the universal film will be the rebirth of the universe and the characters of the creatures in it for a detailed Judgment of acts to announce rewards & awards for the righteous people and punishment of hell & fire for the clever people who disbelieved the might of GOD and performed wrong & evil acts and remained careless. The Universe, in the present time, is writing all activities just like the man-made devices write & save and make records. Keep in mind, everything is being recorded and like any record, the book of everyone will be played in detail for the promised fairness of the judgment in the presence of GOD and in the presence of all creatures. No one will deny one's acts because all things will happen in reality for the Judgment. Whether one believes in the Day of Judgment or not, the Day of Judgment is coming. **(10)**

After saying so, the third wise said, "I hope you will ponder over my scientific reasoning for the resurrection & will think again & again, I told you that a GOD-taught thing is a great information with reason & knowledge".

In religion, all believers of GOD believe in their resurrection after death for the Judgment of the GOD on the Day of Judgment. A creature who has taken birth once will not take birth again because it is not required, whereas resurrection of the dead will

surely take place and it will happen for the sake of awards & rewards of the next life which is promised as eternal life.

**“Seek knowledge because GOD says,
“Seek knowledge” and who believes not, seeks not
and those who seek knowledge always find the
reality. Be positive and do not think as
a non-believer.” (11)**



**Chapter
201
THE COMMANDMENTS OF
GOD**



Commandments of GOD appear through three main sources:

FIRST

A- Commandments of GOD are revealed on the heart by GOD to be obeyed by a creature naturally for the sake of change. (1)

B- Commandments of GOD are given to the messengers through angels who transmit them word by word clearly in the language of the messengers. **(2)**

C- Commandments of GOD appear in signs to reveal the message of GOD. **(3)**

D- Commandments of GOD are shown as dreams to convey the message of GOD. **(4)**

E- Commandments of GOD are conveyed through known & unknown voices and visions which appear in between awakening & sleeping as messages. **(5)**

SECOND

The commandments of GOD are already revealed in nature as ordained laws to read. **(6)**

THIRD

The commandments of GOD are fully organized as human behavior (not as man's behavior) to know the law & will of GOD. **(7)**

The commandments of GOD do not differ from each other at any level and can be observed similar to each other at the three main levels, that is, the first, second & third mentioned above to confirm the truth and these levels of the commandments tally with each other to enable one to know what is GOD

commanded and what is Devil suggested. If a revealed truth is found at all three levels without contradiction, it can never be a false or a Devil-made statement. Therefore, it will be obeyed as a commandment of GOD without any doubt. (8)

These three levels are in the MOTHER BOOK, containing the message of GOD for the people of the Scriptures to show light in the Satan caused darkness, which is present even in the Gospels written by people or prepared as books of GOD by mankind. All those who seek the guidance of GOD are guided by GOD & to such people no one can mislead. (9)

EXAMPLES

Everyone wants peace and GOD tells us:

“ONLY PEACE IS THE WAY TO GOD” (10)

and since no one wants compulsion, GOD commands:

“THERE IS NO COMPULSION ON THE WAY TO GOD, GOD HAS ELABORATED THE LIGHT & THE DARK, BOTH THE WAYS, THE WAY TO HEAVEN & THE WAY TO HELL.” (11)

and since no one wants to go to Hell, GOD guides people to Heaven through further commandments of GOD and all these informations

are related to Human behavior which reflects the commandments of GOD. **(12)**

People work hard and due to labour, earn money and no one likes others to steal or rob one's earned money, so according to nature, God commands:

“DO NOT STEAL AND ROB.” (13)

According to GOD, performing labour to get money is a natural way of getting money and stealing & robbing are unnatural or satanic ways to get money. **(14)**

Announcing a love relation is called getting married in the book of nature and GOD made marriage a joy of both the male & the female and all other unnatural ways of committing sex are adultery. **Love deserves celebration because love is a way of nature to wed someone with someone.** So a sex relation without love can never be compared with a love relation because a love relation even without sex is much more satisfying than the sex relation. **(15)**

Everyone who can ponder over nature can know that nature causes peace always and all kinds of upsetting situations occur when nature is mocked due to the Devil's suggestions. And that is why GOD commands do not commit adultery and GOD has revealed all this in the human nature. **(16)**

If a loyal husband is deceived by his wife and the wife is found committing adultery, then GOD permits the husband to divorce such a disloyal woman to show everyone that GOD tolerates not disloyal & disobedient people who follow their lust instead of the commandments of GOD & consider not sin as a sin & hurt others. Thus, all commandments of GOD are nature-based teachings. GOD allows not unnatural ways to lead life. **(17)**

In the book of GOD, nature is a way to GOD and all unnatural acts are sins, which deserve nothing but punishment. There are people in this world who believe in a son of god and know not that nature supports not their concept. In nature, a son resembles his father and a lion can never be believed as the father of a donkey. If GOD is Unseen & nothing resembles GOD & GOD is not a man at all then how can a man be believed as the son of the Unseen GOD?

Thus, nature contradicts all such concepts and confirms their falseness and tells us that people believe illogically in a god other than GOD and their other-than-god is unreal. **(18)**



Chapter

202**DEVIL-MADE DEVILS**

When I came to this world I was no one but a child, a newly born brain & mind and I was not a Christian, a Jew, a Hindu, a Buddhist, etc. I was a baby-human, born in mankind. They taught me what they had in the name of belief and brought me up and I made my self, myself, through believing in beliefs.

The most loving person was my mother and I never knew my mother as a mother till I grew up. My mother introduced herself to me with her love and the acceptance of mother was the first thing which introduced the belief to me and my love-based belief about mother was so strong that later on no one could ever change my concept of mother which I myself formed through experience as a belief. My mother was my first love and since my mother's love for me was a strong thing and had many aspects & qualities, therefore, it became a guide in me to tell me that who is love-worthy and who is not. It is true that I do not agree even today to change my concept and my concept of mother still exists in me as a belief which requires not any kind of change. And today whatsoever is against my concept of mother is not acceptable to me at any cost.

All this happened naturally as an experience and the concept of mother or the belief in mother was not preached to me by anyone, I had it myself. So today I believe that belief in GOD without experience & natural happening can never be a perfect belief and preaching prepares us for that. (1)

My experience of gaining belief in mother was not a new experience at all as everyone experiences the same. When I grew up, concepts & beliefs in things & persons were taught to me and leaders fixed me in the orbit of concepts & beliefs and it was told to me that changing concepts & beliefs is the worst sin. Thus, learned concepts & beliefs were not natural like the experience of the belief in mother which became my guide and I did not know that the preachers had coloured me with their sectarian thoughts and degraded me by depriving me of the real belief in GOD & the rank of a human by making me an enemy of other sects. (2)

Later on, I came to know through the revealed words of GOD that it was a man not a human about whom at the time of creation the angels said that he will shed blood and will make the Earth a hell and keeping in view the man as a human, GOD said, "I know what you know not." (3)

It is true that the preachers were holy characters for me as I accepted them as my guides, whereas their sectarian preaching made others an enemy. Thank GOD today I understand, why GOD

says, **“Do not become a sectarian by creating difference in the religion of GOD and follow the commandments of GOD strictly.”** And that clearly means, “Listen not to those who create difference in religion and through difference create chaos and due to the devil want to shed blood & spare not those who differ with them in concepts & beliefs and they have made the religion a source of evil and have become professional gods themselves and threaten people that if the people will not follow them there will be no one responsible for their salvation on the Day of Judgment. (4)

Please remember, whosoever uses the authority of GOD is a devil manifest because GOD has not authorized any sectarian to do so. Since sectarian leaders pretend that they are equal to the messengers of GOD and they are authorized religious leaders, whereas they are self-made or people-made and people-chosen and GOD has not given any authority to them to run the affairs of GOD, they are nothing but the supporters of the Devil. (5)

One can recognize them easily because instead of saying, “Follow the commandments of GOD and create not any difference in the religion of GOD and serve GOD through humanity, kindness, mercy & love”, they say follow us because no one can reach GOD until or unless they make a savior other than GOD. (6)

They are responsible for idol worship & the worship of things & persons and for shattering the pureness of the commandments of GOD and since they practice evil, it is truly said that they are Devil-made devils. They do nothing but render their services to please the Devil through their sectarian concepts & beliefs and evil acts. (7)

HOW TO GET RID OF THESE DEVILS

One should become a newly born human to purify one's heart through asking forgiveness of one's sins committed as a sectarian and with the help of pure faith, positive thoughts, peace and love, everyone must experience the mercy & kindness of GOD which is already prevailing like the love of a mother in everyone's life. And remember a true believer of GOD can never be other than a real human, who is beneficial for all. (8)

One must believe in One Alone GOD of all the messengers & their religion. (9)

Mankind is a family of Adam & Eve, everyone has the same heart and the same feelings. GOD-taught humanity tells us that we should not hurt others. (10)

And everyone should read the commandments of GOD oneself to perform good acts for one's salvation and listen not to any other-than-GOD

regarding religion because the other-than-GOD is the Devil, the only enemy of mankind, whosoever that may be and that is what the messengers of GOD preached in all ages. **(11)**

Everyone prepares one's self by oneself and listens according to his prepared-self and hears not what is against the prepared-self of one's own heart & mind and rejects all others who are against one's concepts & beliefs and such ones listen not even to the messengers of GOD who speak nothing but the truth revealed in the message of GOD. **(12)**

The Devil helps people to prepare their own self and when a self according to the will of the Devil becomes a devil, the Devil uses such a one against the one who speaks against the will of Devil. The Devil uses his prepared-brains to oppose the truth and acts which can cause peace and can become a reason of prosperity of mankind, because the Devil wants to mislead people and prepare them to earn Hell by following him and through opposing GOD & the messengers of GOD. **(13)**

For a while, please think!

1. Why all those who believe in One Alone GOD are enemies of each other and why they are sectarians? **(14)**
2. What was the message of all the messengers, did they come to create differences in the religion of GOD or did they ever wish that

mankind should shed the blood of each other on earth to please GOD? **(15)**

3. What GOD commanded through messengers, peace or war? **(16)**
4. From where have these different sects come and why are one type of sectarians considered non-believers by the other type of sectarians? Are they following the messengers of GOD or are they following the Devil through the worship of things & persons? **(17)**
5. Is everyone who is killed by others in each sect going to the Paradise or killing of each other in the world of sectarians is a source of filling Paradise? **(18)**

I promise you, whosoever will think about the answers of the above questions, will precisely see the Devil-made devils. **(19)**

Please change yourself for the sake of salvation through believing in One Alone GOD and by following the commandments of GOD for good acts and by believing in the fair judgment of GOD on The Day of GOD, because that is the message of all the messengers of GOD on earth under heavens and become a human to show your respect for father Adam & mother Eve and follow what your heart says positively. **(20)**

BE A HUMAN

GOD our LORD sent messengers to teach humanity to mankind through the commandments & law of GOD and the messengers introduced only one religion and that religion was peace, the first need of everyone. **(21)**

Since man-made law can not cause perfect peace, therefore, everyone must embrace the belief in One Alone GOD and follow the commandments of GOD for good acts and through good acts, one must develop one's faith in the Day of Judgment of GOD to be a human for the sake of eternal peace. **(22)**

A human is naturally a peace loving creature and humanity is a way of positive nature, concerned with others, it is to take care of everyone through realization and only humanity causes peace of heart and blessing of the Supreme & Kind Lord. **(23)**



Chapter
203
GOD
AND THE NAMES OF GOD

SINCE A NAME IS A WORD WHICH
ANNOUNCES THE LIMIT
OF A THING, THEREFORE, THE NAMES OF
GOD CAN NEVER BE THE NAMES OF
PERSONS & THINGS AND ALL
THE NAMES OF GOD
ARE TO INTRODUCE THE ATTRIBUTES OF
GOD AS A ONE ALONE LORD
TO PAY HONOUR. (1)

When GOD created Adam, GOD blessed Adam with the knowledge of the name and commanded him to name things only and Adam gave names to things according to their limits and when Moses asked GOD that if the Pharaoh asks, “Who’s messenger are you?” what would I reply? GOD said, “Tell him——Who exists”. Thus there can never be a name of GOD to announce GOD as a person or a thing. So since inception GOD is believed as the Creator of all perishing things & mortal persons. (2)

The word god is well explained in The Divine Truth and it is told that the word god is not a name of GOD to announce GOD as a thing or a person and the word god tells the three main attributes of GOD as:

G—Absolute Generator of all things

O—Absolute Organizer of all things

D—Absolute Destroyer of all things (3)

GOD IS AN ABSOLUTE CREATOR AND CAN NEVER BE IMAGINED AS A PERSON OR A THING THROUGH A NAME BECAUSE GOD IS MORE THAN GOD AS AN ABSOLUTE CREATOR AND EVEN MORE THAN AN ABSOLUTE CREATOR AS ALL-ABLE & ALMIGHTY AND EVEN MORE THAN ALL-ABLE & ALMIGHTY AS A REAL OF ALL REALITIES AND THERE IS NO LIMIT TO THE GLORY OF GOD WHICH IS ABSOLUTE BEYOND THE DIVINE ATTRIBUTES OF GOD AND THIS UNI-VERSE IS JUST A LITTLE GLIMPSE OF THE INFINITE MIGHT OF GOD AS ONE VERSE WITH MANY VERSES IN IT. (4)

GOD CREATED ONE THING IN VARIOUS KINDS, FOR EXAMPLE,
GOD CREATED ONE TREE IN THOUSANDS OF KINDS AND IN THE SAME WAY GOD CREATED MANY THINGS OF VARIOUS KINDS, DIFFERENT IN FEATURES

BUT UNIFORMED IN THEIR VIEW TO
CONVEY THE PRESENCE OF GOD AS A ONE &
ALONE CREATOR. (5)

GOD COMMANDED THE OBSERVERS
TO READ (SEE & UNDERSTAND) THAT THE
CREATOR IS ONE DUE TO THE ONENESS OF
THINGS AND THE CREATOR IS ALL-ABLE &
ALMIGHTY BEING THE CREATOR OF
VARIOUS KINDS & THEIR DIFFERENT
FEATURES AND THAT IS IN FACT THE
MEANING OF THE WORD UNIVERSE—ONE
THING AND MANY THINGS IN MANY KINDS
BUT UNIFORMED EVEN BEING DIFFERENT IN
THEIR FEATURES TO CONVEY THAT THE
ABSOLUTE CREATOR IS ONE & ALONE AND
POSSESSES INCREDIBLE INFINITE ABILITY &
MIGHT TO BE THE GOD OF EVERYONE & TO
BE THE GOD OF ALL THINGS. (6)

Things convey the attributes of GOD and
creations introduce their creator to creatures and
nothing resembles GOD. Thus the intellect bows
down before the Supreme Who created the sense of
creation & creations and Who blessed life to life and
Who created the mortality of each & everything
including life & death.

WHO MADE DEATH A CERTAIN END FOR
EVERYONE
AND DESTINED THE DAY OF DEATH OF
DEATH

AFTER WHICH THE RESURRECTION WILL
TAKE PLACE
AND AFTER RESURRECTION WILL BE THE
DAY OF JUDGMENT
AND AFTER THE DAY OF JUDGMENT
EVERYONE WILL LIVE FOREVER IN HELL OR
HEAVEN. (7)

REMEMBER!

GOD EXISTS AND IS THE CREATOR
OF EXISTENCE AND IS NOT A THING
OR A PERSON. (8)

Who's Who is beyond the limits. Because
GOD created the most valuable thing called the
"Brain", and logically the brain can never encompass
its creator and precisely the brain can encompass
persons & things only. (9)

Being the Creator of existence, GOD exists
even beyond existence. GOD is called ONE being
the only GOD and GOD is called ALONE being
ALL-ALONE. (10)

GOD introduced GOD as a ONE & ALONE
GOD in the following verses:

1. **"I and I Alone AM GOD and all other gods
are unreal."**
2. **"There is no GOD but GOD." (11)**

The Supreme Omnipotent GOD is not helped by anyone in any case and in any matter. GOD is eternally above all, being the Creator of all, Who's oneness & aloneness announces not any limit. (12)

Since all the established names for GOD convey the attributes of GOD and do not announce GOD as a thing or a person, therefore, GOD says that all the names through which the creatures of GOD remember their ONE ALONE CREATOR are good.

Those who call GOD to convey the omnipotence & might of GOD, call GOD Almighty their EISHWAR. (13)

Those who call GOD as their Fortune-maker, call GOD their BHAGAWAN. (14)

Those who call GOD to convey that GOD is the only Creator Who generates, organizes & destroys all things, call GOD—GOD. (15)

Those who call GOD as one alone & an unseen GOD of Israel, call GOD their JEHOVAH. (16)

Those who call GOD—RUBB or HARRI announce through these names that GOD is the Nourisher of everyone. (17)

Those who call GOD to declare GOD as the One Alone Who puts the intellect in astonishment and resembles nothing, call GOD their ALLAH. (18)

Therefore, for the reason being the same, the difference of languages makes not any sect and all the believers of GOD are equally the believers of GOD if they believe in One, Alone & Unseen GOD.

The word “HOO” conveys the presence of GOD, not the presence of a thing or a person and the word “HOO” puts the intellect in the state of astonishment and declares that the intellect as a source is incapable to understand the mighty Creator of the existence & presence of GOD everywhere & nearer than one’s own soul & self. (19)

Though all the nations of the believers of GOD believe in GOD but due to the Devil-taught sectarian differences they hate each other and GOD blesses not the sectarians who hate the believers of GOD and such believers who hate the believers of GOD and are deeply involved in the love of their Satan-made saviors & beloveds whom they consider equal to GOD in fact do not respect & honour GOD and GOD tolerates not such sectarians because they are against the believers of GOD & are rivals of GOD. (20)

GOD loves only those who respect & honour GOD and love GOD only and due to the love of GOD are soft & kind with the believers of GOD &

creatures of GOD and for such people GOD has made the Heaven where they will be paid their due and where everyone will praise GOD and only those will enter in the gates of the Heaven who today talk about GOD to pay thanks to GOD and their love is for GOD only and due to the extreme love of GOD are not pleased with the praise of persons who are considered equal to GOD & are loved by the worshippers of the persons & things. (21)

SECTARIAN GLASSES AND PURE FAITH

Those who wear green glasses want to see the world green and those who wear red glasses want to see the whole world red and those who wear yellow glasses want to see the world yellow but only a few people want to see the world of GOD as it is divine in its being with GOD-blessed eyes without sectarian glasses. (22)



Chapter
204
TWO COINS

THE FIRST COIN

The first coin buys prosperity, health, happiness, pleasures, safety & peace. (1)

THE SECOND COIN

The second coin buys poverty, disease, sorrows, pains, dangers & chaos. (2)

GOD-blessed coins are not equal to evil-gained coins. Spend only GOD-blessed coins in the way of GOD, if you want to please GOD. And do not spend evil-gained coins to please GOD because in the kingdom of GOD the evil-gained coins are evil and are not acceptable for the good acts which are performed to please GOD by helping the creatures of GOD. (3)

The money which is earned according to the commandments of GOD through hard work, fair trade & services as good acts, is GOD-blessed and it coins the first coin. Such money is always spent to gain pleasure & happiness, whereas the money gained through evil acts ultimately makes one's life a hell and bring all unwanted problems on the door.

Evil-gained money is always spent for the removal of the unwanted torment because it is not GOD stamped and it brings not any fruit on the trees of acts and such money can never cause the peace of heart. (4)

Therefore, never say money is money and it matters not how it is gained.

Remember! Money is the first thing which the Devil uses as temptation to deceive the people who do not believe in the commandments of GOD & who do not trust in GOD. (5)

Always choose the right way to do right things for the right results & spend your own GOD-blessed money to harvest the coins of acts as seeds to be the trees of Heaven. (6)



Chapter
205
**UNDERSTANDING
SECTARIANISM**

Q: —It is said that a sect is a Satan in fact, therefore, how can we understand that what makes us sectarian? (1)

A: —**PURE RELIGION**

GOD created everyone and GOD being GOD Almighty blesses all things to those who serve & worship GOD through obedience and GOD is the only one Who will judge each & everyone on the day of Judgment, therefore, pure religion is based upon three things;

1. Belief in one alone & absolute GOD.
2. Following the commandments of GOD to serve GOD.
3. Belief in the Day of Judgment as the day of GOD. (2)

And this three things-based pure religion was preached by the messengers & servants of GOD during their lifetime in every age with full dedication. (3)

SECTARIANISM

Later in each age, the Devil-possessed followers of every religion added other things in the basic three things and made the pure religion their sect and thus invented their differences. (4)

OTHER THINGS

Sectarians increased the requirements of the well-preached religion of the messengers of GOD through belief in other things such as belief in unreal god or gods or saviors or made the messengers the beloveds of GOD & not only considered them equal to GOD but by calling GOD their lover they made Almighty & All-able GOD a lowly & dependant god. As everyone knows that a lover is a lowly & dependant person before the one's beloved & one is not the master or lord of one's beloved. Therefore, it is evident that they committed the unique worst sin which was not committed by any nation on earth before them and they did that due to their ignorance and no one among them pointed out their mistake by telling them that GOD is All-able & Almighty and can create hundreds of people better than their beloved person. And thus their act of "making the beloved of GOD" pleased the Satan & they never used their intellect to ponder over their mistake so they became worthless by losing their faith in the One Alone Almighty & All-able GOD. And moreover they worshipped graves of the dead and made idols of righteous people and believed in them as their saviors & gods etc. (5)

They preached the concept of saviors for salvation, they made the family members of GOD, the friends of GOD as helpers of GOD, the beloveds of GOD for the worshippers of persons so that people love them and abandon the love of GOD and made changes in the Scriptures to spoil the purity of the belief in the One Alone GOD as the only Savior & Helper and reduced or eliminated the importance of GOD as the Lord of all nations and they do many things to take the law of GOD in their own hands or to become themselves the lords or gods of the people and under the possession of the Devil they keep earning money & fame and never let anyone lead one's life under the messengers-preached pure religion which eliminates all kinds of differences and unites mankind. (6)



Chapter
206
TWINS

GOD created one thing and many of its kind to reveal that GOD is one and is All-able & Almighty but the non-believers of GOD say:

“If there is a GOD who creates things then why GOD creates not the same & similar things, since all things are different and resemble not each other, therefore, their creation is accidental and there is no creator behind the creation of things.” (1)

Is it not strange that they do not ponder over the creation of twins which reveals that if GOD wills to create the same and similar things then nothing can hinder GOD to do so and GOD creates as GOD wills.

So the birth of twins same to same happens miraculously, to reveal that GOD is All-able and can do all things. (2)



Chapter
207
THE DIALOGUE

Question: Satan is a creature of GOD with knowledge, so why does he even then not fear GOD and Hell and keeps on committing worse sins?

Answer: The faith of Satan

Even today, Satan is one of those who know the worth of the honour of GOD and Satan was not one among the wise angels only but Satan was supposed to be eligible for the highest rank of obedience among all creatures as a wise and his pride led him to vanity and his vanity led him to disobey GOD at the time of his test of obedience. (1)

Otherwise his disobedience tells us that he considered GOD as his permanent companion and he frankly disobeyed the commandment of bowing down in praise in the presence of GOD and he was sure that his disobedience would not cause any harm to him and he would remain the near and dear of GOD. (2)

And this was his faith which led him to commit the worst sin of all times and this was the faith which encouraged and enabled him to guide GOD in the commandment of GOD. And by saying,

“Why do you command me to obey and prostrate due to man while you made me with fire and made the man with clay, so ask not a superior creature to obey you for an inferior creature”, Satan committed the worst sin. **(3)**

His attitude and faith tells us that: no one can commit sins till one is sure of one's salvation. **(4)**

Satan is committing worst sins and is doing wrong after wrong to prove that he was right in disobeying GOD due to man and the creation of man and is trying to prove the worthlessness of man by indulging the men & women in worst sins to be declared on the right in disobeying GOD and Satan also believes that on the Day of Judgment he will be declared victorious after proving the worthlessness of man. On the other hand it is strange that men & women are performing acts not according to the commandments of GOD but according to the suggestions of the Satan and are becoming the rivals of GOD. **(5)**

Satan possesses mankind and makes them the worst sinners and he is doing all this because he understands that the disobedience and committed sins of mankind will declare him on the right and will become the cause of his revival as an angel of the highest rank. And he is not aware of the worth of his GOD announced end. **(6)**

Satan does not understand that at the time of the birth of Adam it was his test of obedience in which he failed by disobeying the commandment of GOD and could not achieve the highest rank of obedience, Satan knows not that what happened with him & what he lost & gained and why he was casted for Hell and that nothing can change his fortune now. (7)

GOD has shown the will of GOD already in the Scriptures and GOD has given the decision that Satan will go to Hell along with all those who will obey him. (8)

The surety of the faith of salvation after believing in saviors is the key to sins and all those who believe in saviors & Satan-taught easy salvation feel not any fear at the time of committing sins and on the other hand those who understand that the matter of salvation will not be an easy task and only GOD saves, commit not sins and fear GOD even without committing sins. (9)

When the surety of the faith of salvation with the belief in saviors goes, Satan goes along with it and the fear of GOD remains and the fear of GOD which causes good acts may cause salvation with the will and mercy of GOD. (10)

THE TRAP

Satan through the following traps or invitations attracts people to commit acts against the commandments of GOD and become sinners by following their lust. Clever people or sinners who do not fear GOD happily enter in his trap and simple innocent people who fear GOD remain away. These traps or invitations are:

THE WORLD OF SATAN

1. Extraordinary make up is required by the both men & women to attract each other & to start a desired affair.
2. Things concerning sex are decorated and are made in extraordinary fine materials, in sensational colours & designs for the lust indulged people & their visual pleasures.
3. Special dresses are fashioned to show body & its details and to arouse lusty feelings.
4. Sex related pictures are used on the covers & titles of sex related products.
5. Men & women use a variety of perfumes to make their bodies acceptable for each other.
6. All the sex related clubs, hotels, rooms & places are illuminated in dramatic lights and sensational music are played to increase the pleasure of the event comers.

7. Many types of dances are performed to show the physical details and erotic contents of the body through movements to increase & arouse the lusty feelings by the both men & women.
8. Special dishes are prepared with sex arousing & enhancing medicines and are sold at very high prices in lust concerning places.

Be aware!

All that is done by the Satan to make the sinners pleased and Satan makes the occasions of sins a visual feast on all places. Satan shows his world as a world of good acts to his followers and thus Satan has made the bad acts appear as good acts.

Please remain away to be safe.

MAY GOD FORGIVE THE MANKIND. (11)



Chapter
208
TRUST IN GOD

There are fears after which peace comes,
there are treatments after which health returns
and there are difficulties after which ease comes.
So whatsoever are the circumstances, one must keep
one's trust in GOD because only GOD decides
everyone's fortune and future.
And trust in GOD always brings good news and
good results. (1)



Chapter

209

THE LAST RESORT

Saying of a prayer in troubles is the last thing which creatures can do to seek the help of GOD. (1)



Chapter

210

THE SIMPLE MATTER

It was a simple matter that creatures will see the creations of GOD and will believe GOD and through the study of nature will know that their GOD is All-able & Almighty and Merciful & Kind and then they will worship GOD and will pray to GOD for their prosperity & protection. (1)

Thank GOD billions of simple & positive-minded people embraced the truth concerning GOD. But what a waste the proud people of knowledge misled by the Devil failed to do so. (2)

The worst among them said, “Life was born due to a chance”, and forgot his own creation & birth which occurred not due to a chance or an accident. The other said, “This Universe is nothing but a bundle of matter”, and could not ponder in his self & the life in matter and they as creatures believed not their creator & the creator of all things. (3)

SCIENCE

Real knowledge or abnormal philosophical ideas or thoughts of a detracked mind.

Science is a knowledge-based world of facts and one’s ideas based on imagination can never take the place of science but in today’s world it is strange that philosophical ideas are considered as knowledge of the real. (4)

When a philosopher said that this Universe is only a bundle of matter—otherwise it is nothing, no one raised any objection nor said that it is not a philosophical statement at all nor a knowledge-based information. And when a so called scientist said that it was just a chance due to which life took its birth, no one said that it is not a scientific statement and it is a vague idea. (5)

It is a truth that when the brain of a scientist or a philosopher fails to understand the mysteries of the Universe, it produces hopeless ideas and tells others that if I can not understand then no one can understand or a fact is nothing more than what I understand and he thinks that it is his duty to lead thinkers, and such a brain wants to impose its ignorance on others. It is like a person in a desert who knows not a way out and says that there is no way out in this desert. (6)

In fact, only a few scientists realize their responsibility as guides, otherwise most of the scientists mislead people due to their false ideas and serve the Devil by saying:

“The Universe is nothing but a bundle of matter.” (7)

OR

“Life was born due to a chance and no one created it.” (8)

They must pay attention to nature and its function and the message conveyed to creatures through the organized process of creation by the Organizer & the Creator and they must talk about its science so that GOD may bless them real knowledge concerning reality and make them the real guides & servants of GOD to serve GOD. (9)



Chapter

211

**THE GREAT CREATION:
FIVE SENSES OF HUMANITY**



GOD created the five senses of humanity to establish peace and these senses change a person's heart and make it a human heart. (1)

These five great senses are:

1. REALIZATION
2. FEELINGS OF SYMPATHY
3. HATRED AGAINST VIOLENCE
4. APPRECIATION OF GOOD ACTS
5. DISLIKING OF BAD ACTS (2)

1. REALIZATION

Due to the sense of realization, mankind are different from other creatures and are not equal to animals. And in mankind, everyone knows the taste of problems and everyone can feel the pains and pleasures of others. Everyone can please others and everyone can put others in problems due to the awareness of the sense of realization. (3)

Since due to this sense, only mankind share their food with others, therefore, mankind are superior than all other creatures who fight for food. In animals, the strongest eat first and the weaker die from hunger and animals share not anything with each other. (4)

GOD commands, make the hungry eat mouthful, because GOD has given the sense of realization to mankind to follow the commandments & to do so, but only those who are obedient to GOD follow the commandments and are called humans. (5)

2. FEELINGS OF SYMPATHY

Sympathy is a very special sense of mankind and due to sympathy, one becomes a blessing for others by showing kindness, helping the needy and by sharing pains & problems. It is the kindness of GOD which exists & lives in a human heart as sympathy. And sympathy causes peace to the hearts and sympathy is the soul of humanity. (6)

3. HATRED AGAINST VIOLENCE

Everyone wants to live in peace and hates war & violence and protests against suppression & aggression. (7)

4. APPRECIATION OF GOOD ACTS

All good acts are performed to give benefit to others and all good acts are appreciated by others and

appreciation of others makes a good more good and more human. (8)

5. DISLIKING OF BAD ACTS

All bad acts are performed to put others in problems, pains & loss and no one likes a bad so that a bad may become good and harms not others. (9)

The senses of humanity make a human more human and only humans cause peace. (10)

In the heart & mind of a person these senses exist & remain active and a person cannot become a human without the practice of these senses. (11)

Peace lives only where these senses exist as nature and GOD-ordained real peace already exists in the hearts of the believers but peace is being destroyed by the evil-lovers or by those who are negative due to the obsession of their animal instinct. (12)

GOD created mankind and mankind becomes humans when they practice these senses. And they become a blessing of GOD which is for everyone, especially for all those who deserve the attention of others in their misery. The practice of these senses is called the service of GOD and only a human serves GOD. (13)

GOD gives knowledge, wealth, land and other treasures to the chosen people so that they spread

them among the deserving people of GOD and GOD gives more to those who give to serve GOD and those who are not following the will & office of GOD according to the commandments of GOD will be asked about what they did with their possessions on the day of Judgment. **(14)**

GOD created the nature of mankind to live with these particular senses and that is why mankind want to live in peace and hate war. Through these senses, mankind survive to establish the aspects of peace and that is why they help each other in the times of difficulty. **(15)**

All good acts are performed due to these senses and all good acts cause peace and these senses tell us that our Creator in fact commands us to establish peace through commandments, given to mankind to follow at every step of life and the books of commandments manifest and demand peace through the obedience of mankind. **(16)**

GOD created all laws & ordained each and every act which we see in nature and which awakens the sense of humanity. Our obedience or disobedience both becomes our good or bad luck & fortune. And through luck & fortune we know why GOD commands us to do good and avoid bad. **(17)**

**Our good acts make life a heaven and bad acts
make life a hell. (18)**

Any thought, any religion, any system, any program, any 'ism', any agreement, any covenant, any plan or act is an evil which is against the senses of humanity, is away from the will of GOD because it destroys peace and makes life a hell. And HELL IS A PLACE FOR ALL THOSE WHO MAKE THIS WORLD A HELL. (19)

GOD is Supreme and GOD is above all, being the Creator of all. The senses which GOD created for creatures to test their will & acts are a creation. And creations are not the contents or part of GOD and GOD is above creatures and their senses. (20)

Since nothing resembles GOD, therefore, we can not consider GOD as a creature. Most of mankind consider GOD as a person and talk about GOD as they talk about a created person or themselves. They say:

1. GOD will realize one day what to do & what not to do and will also realize the problems of the creatures.
2. Why GOD is not sympathetic?
3. GOD is cruel.
4. A good act is done because of the will of GOD, otherwise no one can become good.
5. GOD makes people bad and that is why they can not avoid sins.

All such sayings are wrong, because GOD is the All-knower & above all, being an absolute Creator and GOD is not a person or a character who gets overcome or obsessed with senses and GOD is above the senses-possessed creatures. **(21)**

Nature is a creation of GOD to teach humanity to mankind and the senses of humanity establish peace for all and no one can change the ordained system based on unchangeable laws called the verses of GOD. **(22)**

Humanity is the mercy & kindness of GOD and the help-generating energy which lives in a human heart and due to this system, the deserving poor & sick are being helped by GOD. **(23)**

GOD helps those who help themselves or those who worship GOD for help, and keep in mind, that troubles & problems come not until & unless one through acts invites them, and salvation depends upon asking of the forgiveness of sins & repentance & the worship of GOD for help. **(24)**

Earth will become paradise when all human beings will unite to follow the commandments of GOD according to the senses of humanity, to make it a peaceful home and will make an assembly to fight against Satan & devils according to the commandments of GOD. **(25)**



Chapter
212
**EXISTENCE BEYOND
EXISTENCE**

A thing exists even after its end or death or its existence, because when we talk about a perished thing after its existence, we say that now it is nothing & is finished, while during the talk it obviously exists in our mind with its picture and all other details. And since our brain is made of Universe & is a work of Universe, the same thing is happening with all things in the Universe and all that which ended and became dead in space, matter & time, remains with its picture & all other details as a record in its memory. (1)

A thing remains a thing even after its death or end, due to its past and since it happened once in space, matter & time, its record exists in space, matter & time for its future. (2)

A thing which dies or ends, exists not as a thing but as a picture with all of its details, from birth to death or beginning to end, out of this space, matter & time, in the beyond of existence from where it comes to exist with complete information of its being from birth to death and from its beginning to end. (3)

The most astonishing & miraculous is its first existence and nothing will be astonishing, if it appears again in space, matter & time, because its memory & past exist for the revival of its existence. It is true that its first birth or existence was difficult, but after its existence nothing is difficult about its revival or resurrection. (4)

It is also true that nothing will be born again and a born thing may arise in space, matter & time once again or again & again—according to its existing past as a universal memory. (5)

Every thing takes birth once only and the process of birth is essential for the first existence and to exist again it requires not the process of birth and it can arise like thoughts of the past arise in the mind and since the mind itself is a part of the Universe, therefore, in the Universe at least happening of the resurrection is not apart from nature. (6)

Life exists life to life but not self to self because in living beings their offspring take birth due to each other but each one is a different being & a self. The son is not its father and a father is not its son. They are two different beings to live their lives independently and they are not one at all. (7)



Chapter

213

**DEATH IS AN EXPULSION
OF SELF FROM SPACE, MATTER
AND TIME.**

NO ONE CAN TRULY BELIEVE GOD
WITHOUT THE STUDY OF THE
SYSTEM OF THE UNIVERSE,
BECAUSE DUE TO THE SYSTEM,
THE WORD GOD IS AN
ANSWER OF ALL QUESTIONS
CONCERNING LIFE IN SPACE, MATTER
& TIME. (1)

Life is based on three things:

- 1) Space
- 2) Matter
- 3) Time

Due to its soul ordained as a sense when this universe began—space, matter & time appeared first and life was in them and life appeared in the form of creatures and made them living according to their being. And creatures can not cross the limits of space, matter & time during their life and only their death makes their expulsion possible because it is a

particular Universe for particular creatures in particular limits. (2)

Every matter-made thing arises from matter & becomes a self and uses space, matter & time & lives its life in its ordained time called age and when it dies, its body disperses & merges in matter and we can say that its self is expelled from space, matter & time to become a sense of the past to exist again, and that is what every seed containing information concerning its being tells us through its natural growth & revival of its kind on different stages. Such as a seed of a tree grows & revives according to its kind and other things concerning life which appear & disappear with the passage of time due to their seeds.

The way this life happened to us and the way we are leading it in ordained limits under the laws of nature, makes the thinkers think about it and the next life. (3)

A soul is a commandment of GOD called, 'Let it be'. It happens first and then the life & its activity starts and life is a movement of a thing in space with senses & free will in the duration of passing universe. Every clock or time piece is made to measure the duration of movement of the passing universe and clock shows nothing but the movement of universe.

A soul happens in space & time and collects its body and becomes an independent self, therefore,

we can understand that each self is based on space, matter & time.

A self can not leave matter and it can never cross the limits of space or conquer time and even for its death it depends upon the happening of the soul which is a commandment of GOD 'Let it be'.

Man-made sources of voyage such as senses made with senses and intellect made with intellect can not help the creatures to escape from the boundaries of space, matter & time and all voyagers of intellect lost in it as everything gets lost in a black-hole, the non-presence point of space, matter & time in space, matter & time. (4)

A soul appears as a self and the self wears its body to use space, matter & time for its life. And soul is a commandment of GOD and its end in space, matter & time is its return to GOD. (5)

Since a self appears due to soul & a soul is a cause of the creation of self, the word self is used for soul & word soul is used for the self in the same meaning because it makes not much difference. (6)

It is a confirmed truth that by declaring space, matter & time, infinite, the people of knowledge have accepted the fact that the Universe is too vast to cross during life. A space measuring thing can not find the edge of the Universe and a time-passing creature ends in time. Life is one's time of awareness

& existence and within the Universe, space is a place, time is a movement, body is matter and energy is a spirit of all living beings for their activity and death is their return to their one alone Creator. (7)

Since our brain or intellect is also confined within the limits of space, matter & time, therefore, it can not work beyond space, matter & time and it can not even imagine another kind of Universe and another kind of life there but as it believes in each day of future and many other things which are unseen; believing is its most important feature. Believing life after this organized life due to the observation & experience of this life is not illogical because if this life can happen to us then why another life can not happen to us on the basis of this life. We did nothing to become a living being at the time of our organized start and we will have to do nothing as a dead after death about our ordained or organized rise as a living being again in space, matter & time. Each creative happening of the Universe depends upon our Generator, Organizer & Destroyer of all things in space, matter & time. (8)

THIS UNIVERSE IS NOT A DEAD BODY

There is a soul which is using spirit and that soul is evident and can be seen in all organized happenings & systems of the Universe. (9)

After observing the Universe, many people have witnessed that there is a power who generates, organizes and destroys things and this Generator, Organizer & Destroyer was called 'GOD' by them and even today in the word GOD, —the alphabet 'G' is for Generator, 'O' is for Organizer & 'D' is for Destroyer and these people declared these three beliefs:

- 1) This Universe is GOD, 'All things are GOD and GOD is every thing'.
- 2) All things have GOD and GOD is within every thing thus GOD is one and many.
- 3) Nothing resembles GOD and GOD is Unseen and since there is no god other than GOD, therefore, GOD can be called one and since there is no god besides or along with GOD, therefore, GOD can be called alone and things are not GOD or gods beside GOD or parts of GOD or partners of GOD. **(10)**

And these three beliefs are in practice even in today's world and debates on these topics are still going on. The believers of the first and the second belief are called pantheists and the believers of the third belief are called monotheists and those who do not believe in GOD are called atheists. **(11)**

It is a confirmed truth that this Universe is not a production of an accident because by accident an orange of an orange tree never appears on other

trees and a duckling never comes out of a hen's egg and it clearly means that the Universe is an organized Universe with an Organizer, who is above all, being the Creator of all and whenever the Creator revealed the truth it was a truth concerning monotheism and that is why to save the self from the Hell & to achieve the Heaven, the most simple religion of all the messengers on earth is based upon three things:

1. Belief in one alone Unseen GOD, nothing resembles whom and who is above all being the Creator of all.
2. Performance of good acts according to the GOD-revealed commandments and by keeping the self away from sins.
3. Belief in the fair judgment of the Day of Judgment and belief in the Day of Judgment as the Day of GOD, not as a day of people or saviors. (12)

Sense of soul follows the commandments of GOD as a universal self and develop to become a self with free will to have its life time as a creature of GOD and increase the population of living beings.

THE SOUL

The soul is a GOD-commanded being and the soul is a driver of the spirit & body as a self and due to the soul which resides in every cell of the Universe, the

Universe is a creature of GOD, a living being, following the commandments of GOD, obeying GOD as its worship and performing its duty as a servant of GOD. **(13)**

Due to soul cells of blood carrying spirit attract each other in genders to form a new self in a female and the soul becomes a self and a self with a free will becomes a person when it achieves its identical features and requires a name to be called as an individual, a man or a woman. **(14)**

In the process of production, a self attracts another self and a self mixes-up with another self to give birth to its offspring and everything takes place under the soul & its laws. **(15)**

A self at first in the state of space, matter & time takes a brain with a backbone and develops its body around it along with the heart to use its free will and finally it signs as a creature in the book of the Universe to take birth and then it enters in space, matter & time to pass its age. **(16)**

THE BODY

The body is a machine of thousands of parts & functions, which every self wears for its use in space, matter & time. It grows to an ordained limit and after gaining its completion and time of maturity it starts its decline and reaches its death point. The body is

given to every self to use space, matter & time. It feels all things and exists as a thing among all other things. It sees, hears, tastes, touches & smells the creations of GOD and to live, eats & drinks things as its food to charge its body with blood and blood keeps each & every part of body alive with its circulation caused by heart. (17)

Brain is driving room & motherboard of the self to understand all matters and all other parts are according to its requirements. The brain collects & provides all kinds of informations and its knowledge & experience increases with the passage of time & happenings of life and it takes decisions to serve the body.

Self can become world of needs & desires and soul is a commandment of GOD. When a self serves its body out of the way and follows desires it falls in sins & crimes which are Hell but when a self serves its soul by following the commandments of GOD it enters in the peace of Heaven.

Soul is a commandment of GOD and when a self decides to serve GOD by following the commandments of GOD then through obedience a self becomes a soul which means a commandment of GOD and this happening happens at heart. And a pure sinless & desires-free heart is required to enter in the moral state of GOD to distinguish the right & wrong and good & bad and such heart is called the righteous heart, which is always against evil and

favours GOD and worthy to be followed as a guide and taken as a role model to be a servant of GOD.

Body saved from the sins by the self saves the self in this world and a saved self will save the body on the Day of Judgment by making it fire-repelling to keep it away from Hell with the mercy of GOD.

All pains & pleasures are for body and self can not increase or decrease them but a self can feel them fully. And use of body for sins is a misuse of the gift of GOD and use of body for the good acts is the thanks paying to GOD. **(18)**

A body gets tired due to its function and needs rest always and that is why GOD made day & night but good or bad acts are done day & night as required by the good or the bad. **(19)**

The brain which is designed for this particular Universe can not answer the questions about 'BEFORE EXISTENCE' & 'AFTER EXISTENCE' and remains blank about the time before birth and the time after death because everyone wears its brain when it comes here and leaves every thing when it leaves this Universe. Thus a creature is a thing in space, matter & time and space, matter & time are its limits. **(20)**

And after its death to be a creature again it requires another space, matter & time or the same universe. **(21)**

Before death, a soul is a sense of all senses and keeps the awareness of a self active and its death causes its end in the body & the self. After the death, the body, spirit & soul of a self leave its written & burnt record in space, matter & time for its resurrection, the same as it was a latent thing before its birth it becomes latent after death and the people who do not believe life after death and say life began due to a chance, must believe in an other chance due to the record of the first chance because the happening of death is a process and death was born with the life. Life & death both were created by GOD for the creatures and creatures can not escape death even through a chance.

Today life begins due to a set so process not by a chance. So those who believe that the beginning of life was a chance, their information is not based on observation & reality rather it is an idea totally baseless, vague & ignorance-made.

Since such people do not want to believe the Creator of all things and want to keep on doing sins, they deny the process of creation. They must ponder over their own creation and must understand the reality before the Day of GOD because no one takes birth by chance. (22)



Chapter
214
**AT THE TIME OF
CREATION**

Cells made of water and clay cannot resist attracting each other due to the nature of souls and they attract each other to unite & to become one and during their process of becoming one they try to dominate each other and their change of dominance on one another causes the nature, gender & features of the offspring.

(1)

- 1) If a male's cell keeps its dominance on the female's cell it brings up a male offspring with the features of his father and it resembles not the mother. **(2)**
- 2) If a female's cell keeps its dominance in the beginning and loses dominance later and a male's cell becomes dominant for the further development up till the birth of the offspring, it brings up a female with the features of her father. **(3)**
- 3) If a male's cell dominates at the first stage and gets a little weak after it and the female's cell also starts putting its share, it brings up a male offspring who resembles not with the both. **(4)**

- 4) If at the first stage the fight for dominance starts between both cells and both take possession of each other or equally take part in the process of formation, it brings up an offspring with distorted gender. (5)

And so on, every offspring tells the story of its creation to unveil all according to the ordained law of GOD. (6)



Chapter

215

THE UNREAL

A MORTAL CAN NEVER BE A GOD



Those who believe in REAL GOD follow the following four principles:

- 1) GOD is one alone GOD and if there is a god who is not one and alone then the real believers of GOD do not believe in such a god as god.

For example, if there is a man believed by the people as god then being one of the many men that man is not god. (1)

- 2) GOD is above all things, being the Creator of all things and things can never harm or hurt GOD to terminate GOD and if there is a god who is like a thing or a creature and whom things can harm or hurt to put to death then such a god is not GOD at all.

For example, a man can never be a god who can fall ill or can be killed. (2)

- 3) GOD is not a son of any father and GOD is not a father of any son, therefore, all those who believe in a god who is a son or a father, they do not believe in REAL GOD who is an Unseen GOD and whom nothing resembles.

For example, all males & females are creatures of GOD and are not gods but some people believe that they are children of god. (3)

- 4) Nothing compares GOD and no one is equal to GOD and GOD is immortal, therefore, a mortal who is like other mortals can never be a god.

For example, mortals can never be gods and all mortals lived on this earth due to food and then left this world to meet their end. (4)



Chapter
216
LEADERS

Even today there are many in this world, who look like righteous & act like righteous but they are devils inside ——— Because they do not follow the commandments of GOD and oppose them due to their personal, social & political interests. Such ones are called righteous by the devils and Devils by the Righteous.

Only a few live for GOD and oppose the Devil & the devilish. Such ones are called ‘devils’ by the devils and righteous by the righteous. (1)



Chapter
217
EXISTENCE OF GOD



Space and the places in space are the creation of GOD Almighty. (1)

GOD exists everywhere and needs not space or a place to exist because nothing resembles GOD and GOD is not a thing. GOD is free of needs & is All-able and is not handicapped like things & persons. (2)

GOD exists not like things which exist in space at particular places. Nothing is need-free and all things are handicapped because all things need space and places to exist and nothing can exist otherwise. And that is the real meaning of the greatest saying:

“Nothing resembles GOD.” (3)



Chapter

218**KALI MATA, KALL OR TIME.**

**ALL IDOLS WERE MADE BY THE DEVIL
TO NEGATE THE FIRST COMMANDMENT
OF GOD. (1)**

At a platform when a passenger sitting in a train, sees through the window another train standing besides his train he notices not anything but when the other train moves for the departure, an illusion occurs and the passenger feels as if his own train is leaving the platform but in a little while when the other train passes away he realizes that another train moved for the departure and the train in which he is sitting is still on the platform and is not going anywhere yet. Same is the vision of those who believe that time is a power, moving & passing and they feel or observe not the moving & passing things of the universe. (2)

**Time is nothing but a measure of the passing
movements of things. (3)**

Between beginning and end one passes through one's sense of life and measures it with the movements of things and calls this sense 'age' or 'time'. The one who takes the sense of life, uses

one's senses and sees all things passing and the one who loses the sense of life finds one's death. (4)

Changes in things happen due to things not due to the power of time, but when good things happen the happening of things is considered as a good time whereas time makes not any change. Passing of things or happening of things is due to the ordained laws of GOD and time has nothing to change in things as a cause or power of GOD, therefore, time & space both are not gods or goddesses. So those who worship the power of time or the power of Kall or Kall as Kali Mata (Goddess of time) worship not the GOD Almighty as the Creator of all things. (5)

Space is nothing but a place for things and time is nothing but a life-passing duration of things, that is why those who worship time or goddess of time must worship GOD only because only GOD is All-able and available as a power who brings all kinds of good & bad changes.

Time is called Kall and Goddess of time is called Kali Mata and is worshipped as GOD and all that is due to someone's wrong observation of the Universe because GOD is not time or age but GOD is unseen and nothing resembles GOD. Time is a sense of the passing Universe and has nothing to do as a power of GOD. (6)

Long ago some commissioned artists made the image of Kali Mata according to the instructions of religious leaders who wanted to serve Satan to gain evil powers and they straight away did the worst sin of making an idol against the first commandment of GOD to please the Satan.

Everyone knows that GOD commanded the first commandment in which GOD said, “Do not make an image and worship it because nothing resembles GOD and those who will do so will be my rivals and will be punished generation to generation”. So today people do not fear GOD but fear Kali Mata due to her man-made horrifying appearance. And when they suffer they can not understand that all the suffering is due to their worship of Satan-made goddess of time, Kali Mata.

The artist who made the image of Kali Mata made her face black with wide open watching eyes and her tongue hanging out of her mouth with fresh red colour to show her blood-thirsty nature and he made many hands of Kali to show her all kinds of power by putting things & weapons in her hands and the artist also put things under her feet to show her rule and he did so to horrify innocent mankind and to threaten the believers of KALI MATA. He also showed her specific weapon, three-headed spear in one of her hands and through this image, the religious leaders communicated that if one will not fear the idol of Kali then Kali with her all kinds of power will destroy the fearless and if one will

worship her and obey her then one will be blessed by her. (7)

Krishna Jee said:

“Those, whose intelligence has been stolen by material desires, surrender unto demigods (or goddesses) and follow the particular rules and regulations of worship according to their own natures.” (Bhagavad-Gita 7: 20)

Since people know not the reality they have become idols themselves. Satan has deceived generation after generation and today no-one wants to rectify one's faith & believe. All that is a curse of GOD and only those who worship not the images or idols will be blessed on the Day of Judgment. (8)

The best among people is the one who has no idol.

(BIBLE) (9)



Chapter

219

When GOD said,

“I AM”

all the happenings
happened.(1)

**THE SENSE OF SOUL, LIFE &
CONSCIOUS**

**The creation of the unisense of the
universe was the creation of all
things including self, spirit & body.**

**The creation of life was the creation
of all creatures with free will in the
frame of space, matter & time.**

**The creation of the sense of
conscious was the creation of senses
to sense all things.**

**And all that was called the creation
of Heavens and Earth. (2)**

**Unisense was the one sense with
many senses in it created for one
verse with many verses in it and the
creation of this sense was called
Universe. (3)**

**All things were senses first and they
appeared according to the process
called the commandments of GOD.
(4)**



THE SENSE

**SOUL IS THE BASIC OF EVERY BORN
BEING
AND THE CREATION OF THE SENSE AS
SOUL BECAME THE SENSE OF CREATION
BEFORE CREATIONS. (5)**

GOD created the sense of nothingness before the
senses and the senses sense things only and are
aware of nothingness. (6)

GOD is above all Who created all things, and before the sense of creation and the sense of nothingness there was nothing but GOD. (7)

Everyone lives with its senses and everyone dies with the death of one's senses and that is the duration of life, and the purpose of life is to act with the free will in this universe & to pass age and duration of the use of senses is blessed to living beings to feel things and to understand the real & unreal and to find facts and to follow the right and to avoid or resist the wrong, etc. (8)

A senseless is a dead and those who can not make use of senses positively are also dead. (9)

Every living thing lives due to its sense of life and life is the sense with many senses. (10)

The creation of sense was the creation of all things. It is the sense as a soul which arranges the created matters for the bodies of things and produces all created things. Without any doubt we can believe that first of all, the sense was created and with the sense all things were made and even today all things are felt due to senses and every thing is made or produced with the senses. (11)

No one can sense things without senses. Sense is all things and all things are senses and the sense is not god but it is a creation of GOD & knowledge of GOD & will of GOD. Due to the creation of the soul

of senses GOD tells us that GOD sees without eyes and GOD let the eyes see and GOD sees all who see with eyes and GOD knows all who act and all which is hidden and all which is apparent. To declare the creatures dependent, GOD created the creatures with their eyes, ears, hands, nose & tongue to sense things and creatures can not sense anything without their senses. Since GOD is the creator of all senses, GOD depends not on senses to sense things and GOD is All-able & Almighty. So it is clear that GOD who created senses needs not eyes, ears, hands, nose & tongue to sense things. GOD is above the creatures and the creator of the soul of senses and nothing resembles GOD. **(12)**

Since sense is also a thing and nothing resembles GOD, GOD is above all, being the Creator of all things including senses. **(13)**



Chapter
220
**FEATURES OF THE
SENSE**

- GOD created the sense of nothingness before all things so that sense finds ways to things only. **(1)**
- GOD created the soul of sense first and all things were in the unisense (The first & the main sense). And only those become sensible whom GOD creates by commanding the unisense “Let it be”. Since creatures are born out of unisense their nature is based on senses and there is nothing in the name of a creature without sense and sense leads to life and life is to feel universe with sense. The main five senses are the features of a sense called self or soul. The soul of sense is the whole of a sense based creature and sense is one’s nature to understand the commandments of GOD and that is why a duckling swims on water without training and other creatures show what they are by their acts. All creatures are one and the same in their nature but are different from each other in appearance & acts. **(2)**
- The one who is blessed with sense is blessed with life and sense senses all things during life and the death of sense is the end of life. **(3)**

- During growth, maturity and decline, created things produce things with sense till they die, for example; living beings produce living beings through seeds & eggs and many other things produce many other things by many other ways; as a cloud produces fire, light, thunder, ice, rain and many other things. **(4)**
- A rose plant produces rose with its sense and fire burns things with its sense and sense becomes a seed or an egg and grows to its completion as a creature and enjoys the soul of sense with the will of GOD. **(5)**
- GOD gives sense to a thing to be a thing and it happens as a thing and this process of creation is called the commandment of GOD and manifestation of the will of GOD. **(6)**
- Things which bear sense are real and things which bear not sense are unreal. For example: The difference between a real flower and an unreal flower is of sense. All idols, pictures, sculpted forms, hand or mind made things and graves are nothing but dead & unreal things but people worship them as sensible living beings. **(7)**
- As those whom GOD gives sense and with sense they can do all acts within the ordained limits, Universe also performs acts according to its ordained limits & produces things including the creatures with the GOD given sense. **(8)**

- It was a sense which became Universe. **(9)**
- Five senses are like the five fingers of a hand, to see, to smell, to taste, to hear & to touch and to feel and to have and to know things of the universe. **(10)**
- In creatures great works of sense become landmarks of their existence. **(11)**
- When sense became life, all living beings appeared and when the chapter of the sense will be closed, all things will end. **(12)**
- Through the sense of creation GOD created all things and among things GOD created the creatures of five senses to read all the senses. **(13)**
- Sense appeared and with the “LET IT BE” of GOD followed the process of creation according to the ordained will of GOD. **(14)**
- Sense becomes senses and senses become intellect and intellect produces knowledge and knowledge leads to wisdom and wisdom guides to GOD. **(15)**
- Since each & everything of a creature is its sense of life and living beings are not immortal, each and every creature fears death when its life is in danger or at risk. **(16)**



Chapter

221**SENSE, LIFE & EVERYONE**
THE SENSE NOT ONLY INTRODUCES ALL
THINGS BUT ITSELF IS A THING. (1)

When sense awakens, it starts its function to become a thing. It collects its contents or prepares its body to appear as a thing. (2)

Sense is a commandment of GOD and when through sense a thing appears the act of creation is performed. And when sense starts using its being it becomes alive and its each move with self, spirit & body makes it a living being. All living beings possess the sense of life and the sense of life as a being is a creature.

With the commandment of GOD sense becomes a thing and without the sense of life a sense remains a thing. Sense of life in bodies or things makes them living beings.

All the things are senses without free will, which means without life. All the creatures are sensible and life in them is a sense of their free will.

SENSE ___ WITHOUT FREE WILL ___ IS A
THING

AND REMEMBERS GOD AS ITS DUTY &
WORSHIP

AND SENSE ___ WITH FREE WILL ___ IS A
LIVING BEING.

AND LIVING BEINGS DUE TO FREE WILL
SOMETIMES OBEY & SOMETIMES DISOBEY
GOD.

LIFE IS A SENSE OF FREE WILL.

For example; sun is a sense & a being but is considered lifeless because sun is without free will. Sense of the sun is its soul but without the free will and it is not a being without sense. When GOD will bless free will to the sun through the commandment of GOD it will become alive like creatures & will perform the act of obedience.

WHEN THE ENEMIES OF BRAHAM THREW
HIM IN THE FIRE TO PUNISH HIM AS A
MESSENGER OF GOD, GOD SAVED BRAHAM
BY COMMANDING THE FIRE NOT TO BURN
BRAHAM.

It is on record that when GOD commanded the fire not to burn his slave Braham, fire touched not Braham because fire was a sensible thing and was blessed with the free will to perform its duty so fire

performed the act of obedience and burnt not Braham after receiving the commandment of GOD and showed its obedience. (3)

Since it is complicated for the creatures to understand how a thing becomes a thing it is told that when GOD says: **“Become, then a thing becomes a thing.”** (4)

In fact when GOD creates sense, the sense appears as a thing or becomes a thing. GOD creates and GOD is not a creature, a thing or a person who speaks in words like us. It is a revealed fact that nothing resembles GOD and GOD is unimaginable and GOD is unseen. Since GOD is All-able & Almighty, GOD can do all things. GOD can choose any way or any voice to convey the will or commandment of GOD and due to this fact that GOD spoke to people through things & persons GOD is known as a speaking GOD. (5)

In creatures there are many species and in a specie there are many creatures similar to each other. In similar creatures each one is an individual due to its sense of creation. In similar bodies & souls exist different characters with different features, therefore, one is not the same like others and everyone in its being is such a one alone that no one can be its duplicate and this uniqueness makes the ‘Kingdom of GOD’ such an incredible state that only GOD can see its affairs according to ordained rules of the

moral state of GOD with the absolute knowledge & power. (6)

All people are the same in the world of body, spirit, self and in physical senses and all people are not the same in the sense of their creation thus each one in its duty is destined for its test & specific purpose and everyone is unable to lead another's life and each one is answerable for its own reason of creation & one's own acts. (7)

GOD gave light to everyone to lead life according to the will of GOD. So in the kingdom of GOD everyone is blessed with heart & brain to take decisions according to conscience with free will; since everyone is on one's own way, therefore, one can freely take decisions against the commandments of GOD or one can take decisions with one's free will in favour of the commandments of GOD to act or to react.

All positive decisions of the heart, which cause peace of soul favour one's sense of creation and all negative decisions which cause unrest of soul are taken against one's sense of creation. GOD created each creature with free will & awareness so everyone is on one's own chosen way. Good ones perform good acts according to the commandments of GOD and bad ones perform bad acts by following the suggestions of Satan. GOD put the light of guidance in every body's soul and made heart & mind the guiding sense. GOD did so, so that the

devils could not deceive people of GOD easily even through wrong interpretations of the Holy Scriptures. So whosoever pays attention to positivity of the heart & mind and avoids bad acts finds the right path to the blessings & heaven of GOD. (8)

EVERYONE IS ONE & ALONE

The Creator has created every one as a one alone one; to provide a proof of the oneness & aloneness of the Creator and GOD has not created anyone as two in one or three in one, therefore, GOD is not two in one or three in one or one & many. GOD is one alone GOD, beside or with whom no one is god or goddess. GOD is absolutely right when GOD says:

“I and I alone am GOD and all other gods are unreal.”

Our oneness & aloneness tells us that we all are the creatures of one alone GOD, blessed with the sense of intellect to realize that no one is god beside our LORD or no one is god with GOD or GOD is not one & many or GOD is not two in one or GOD is not three in one or every thing is not god & god is not every thing, etc. All gods or goddesses other than GOD are unreal because the intellect finds not any reason to believe in unreal people-made gods & goddesses. (9)

Those who preach the thought of gods other than GOD, are devils because they say, “Have a blind faith in gods and do not ask intellect based questions about gods.” The question arises that why GOD has blessed us intellect if it is of no use? **(10)**

Unseen GOD, nothing resembles whom, can be realized through the organized great acts & systems. Our vision is a creation of our Unseen GOD and logically vision being limited as a creation can not encompass the creator of vision who is larger than all the seen & unseen things and is not a thing at all and being unseen is beyond the sense of vision.

Perishable things or persons are not gods or parts of GOD or contents of GOD. GOD is above all, the Creator of life & death. The magnificent creation of Universe and its organization reveals nothing but an absolute Creator. Our five physical senses through intellect enable every one to understand things as things and persons as persons and believe in the presence of One & Alone UNSEEN GOD. **(11)**

Our blessed body, spirit & self through the sense of intellect gives us an invitation to worship & pray for more blessings and obey our One Alone GOD as LORD for prosperity. **(12)**



Chapter
222
ALONE

Once upon a time a teacher took a language test of his disciples.

First of all the teacher said; “I was passing through a forest alone with my two friends.”

Then the teacher asked his disciples; “What is wrong in this sentence?” **(1)**

The disciples replied, “We do not know.” **(2)**

The teacher said; “Yes, many people do not know the meaning of the word “alone”. And if they had knowledge of the word alone they would not have committed the worst sin of making gods beside GOD, because GOD says in the Torah:

“I ___ and I Alone ___ am GOD and all other gods are unreal.” **(3)**

And in the Gospels, Luke says that Jesus taught:

“No one is good (god) except GOD Alone.”

(Luke, Chapter 18, Verse: 19) **(4)**

What a tragedy that people know the meaning of the sentence: “I was alone at home.” but do not understand the meaning of the written sayings of GOD, such as: “I__ and I alone__ am GOD and all other gods are unreal.” or “GOD Alone”. You must know that this ignorance will take people to Hell due to the worst sin of making gods with GOD and this ignorance will not work as an excuse for forgiveness. (5)

The verse “I__ and I alone__ am GOD” means there is no god except GOD Alone and GOD is all-alone and there is no god other than GOD. Things & persons considered as gods are not gods. And the word ‘alone’ permits not to make or understand a god beside or with GOD in any sense, in short there is no god but One Alone GOD. (6)

When the teacher told this reality, the disciples stood stern because it is true that the word “Alone” in the sayings of GOD is ignored by all those who believe in gods other than the GOD Alone.” (7)



Chapter

223

**THE FOLLOWERS DO NOT
BELIEVE GOD,
THE WAY THE PROPHETS
BELIEVED IN THE PRESENCE OF
GOD.**

When Satan appeared before Jesus and asked Jesus to worship him to get treasures & pleasures of this world, Jesus refused to worship him by saying:

“It is written: worship GOD only.” (1)

“Worship of a god other than One Alone GOD is the worst sin”.

But the people did not follow the teachings of Jesus. They worshipped Jesus on the hill of Galilee. When the ethereal image of Jesus appeared before them they forgot the teaching of Jesus and worshipped him. Today it is evident from the sayings of the Gospels that the ethereal image of Jesus which aroused doubts in the hearts of the people present on the occasion was not Jesus at all but it was the guise of the Satan because he remained quiet when he saw that the people of Jesus are worshipping the image of a man or him and have forgotten the teaching of Jesus,

“It is written: Worship GOD only”. (2)

The worship of the people was clearly the worship of a god other than GOD, which is a confirmed worst sin and on such a worst sin the silence of the ethereal image of Jesus confirms that the one who appeared on the hill was not Jesus at all but it was the guise of Satan.

If it was Jesus who appeared on the hill of Galilee then why he kept quiet when he saw that his followers are worshipping him instead of One Alone GOD and have forgotten his saying, “It is written: Worship GOD only”. Why he stopped not his worshippers while they were committing the worst sin? Isn't it strange that when Jesus was among the disciples he always preached,

“Worship GOD only”

and afterwards he changed his mind and let the disciples worship him?

Since Jesus taught us that GOD is Unseen & GOD is Alone & worship GOD only, we can easily know that what exactly happened on the hill of Galilee and who appeared as Jesus to introduce three gods instead of Unseen One Alone GOD and who got himself worshipped by the followers of Jesus. (3)

A sin is an act done against GOD by disobeying the commandment of GOD and a sinner

is a culprit of GOD and a sinner is not a culprit of anyone else or an other-than-GOD and GOD is the Master of all the people & servants & slaves of GOD. Therefore, only GOD is an authority to forgive the sin of a sinner. Jesus tells us,

“A servant is not equal to his Master.”

Question arises even today if a servant cannot forgive an act done against his master then how a servant of GOD can forgive a sin, which is done against GOD by disobeying the commandment of GOD? Is a servant of GOD equal to GOD?

Answer of this question makes it clear that on the hill of Galilee the Satan tried to devalue the importance of GOD on his part by illogically authorizing his slaves to forgive the sins of the rivals of GOD. A servant is a servant and is not equal to his master even today and a servant cannot forgive any act, which is done against his master and a master can never allow a servant to forgive an act, which is done against him by his enemies. (4)

Therefore, remember! Forgiveness of sins and the belief in a god or a savior other than GOD is a false faith, it is not based on the sayings of the real Jesus but it is a faith taught by the Satan to mislead the believers of GOD.

Be aware! Only GOD saves as a Savior and only GOD forgives as a merciful Master and as a

kind Lord and there is no GOD other than GOD Almighty.

Jesus said, “No one is good except GOD Alone”. (Luke 18:19)

Think again & again to rectify your faith. Truth is already told to you by Jesus. (5)

Same is the case in every nation, which believes in a savior other than GOD. It is tragic that the followers of the prophets do not worship GOD and instead of GOD they worship their prophets against their teachings. They praise them, they bow down before their images & graves and ask prayers and beg things from them as their worshippers and consider them their saviors and believe that they are equal to GOD and there are nations on earth with the thought that their prophets are greater than GOD because they beg everything from their prophets instead of praying to GOD and say that GOD is an extreme lover and their prophet is a beloved of GOD (GOD forbid). Because everyone knows that a lover is not higher than the beloved in rank as every lover seeks the love of his beloved through obedience & a lover always obeys the commandments of his beloved. (6)

GOD is GOD, free from all handicaps & disability of all kinds and GOD is All-able & Almighty and GOD is not a conjugal lover of any one.

GOD is not a lover of anyone but GOD is a beloved of everyone and prophets taught us the ways to perform our love for GOD. Love of GOD conveys only one sense and that is the blessing of GOD. In simple words the act of blessing of GOD is considered the act of love of GOD and the great blessing of GOD is to bless someone with the love of GOD as GOD blessed each & every prophet with extreme love of GOD and it does not mean that GOD the Creator of everyone is involved in love as a creature with creatures. GOD may create a far better creature than the creatures, which GOD has already created with a single commandment. (7)

GOD created the sense of love for the creatures as a creator without being involved in the act of love. And creatures love each other on earth and due to love perform good or bad acts. GOD as a Creator created all senses and all things, which exist between Heaven and earth. Creatures must seek the blessings and mercy of GOD through the performance of love by obeying the commandments of GOD. GOD is not involved in creaturely traits and GOD is above all. (8)

The salvation according to all the Scriptures is simple & is not complicated. Just perform three established acts:

1. Believe in One Alone GOD as your Savior because only GOD is All-able & Almighty.

2. Perform good acts according to your revealed book and follow the commandments of GOD, which are given to you by the Lord as a nation.
3. Believe & trust in the Day of Judgment as the Day of Judgment and as the Day of One Alone GOD your Lord and leave all other Satan-taught sectarian differences and all people or devils-made gods & saviors other than the One Alone GOD. Those who worship gods or saviors other than GOD they worship Satan. (9)



Chapter

224

ONLY GOD IS FOREVER

Everything will perish & die and GOD will remain
GOD forever. (1)

Since GOD is the Creator & Nourisher of
everything, therefore, worship of a thing is not the
worship of GOD at all and worship of a thing is the
worst sin. (2)

The most important thing for a worshipper is
to worship GOD by believing GOD as an UNSEEN
GOD, not as a thing or a person. (3)

Since creatures did not take part in their
creation or creation, therefore, creatures are not GOD
or the contents of GOD or partners of GOD. (4)

A GOD created thing can never be held as
GOD and GOD the Creator can never be considered
as a thing.

When one says:

“GOD is everything.”

Then one contradicts the saying of GOD in which
GOD says:

“Nothing resembles GOD.” (5)

And when one says:

“Everything is GOD.”

Then one’s saying declares GOD as a creature, while GOD is the Creator of all things. No doubt that GOD is a Creator & Nourisher of each & every thing and is present & watching over all things. (6)

Every existing thing will finally perish and no one other than GOD can save it.

Things of the past are dead, things of the present are dying & things of the future will die and perishable & dying things can never be held as GOD. (7)

GOD is forever and will not perish or die and only GOD is worth worshipping because only GOD is an absolute Creator and being GOD only GOD can solve the problems of creatures. Every creature depends upon its food and can not survive without the mercy & blessings of GOD. GOD depends not upon anything and is the creator of all needs & provisions. GOD was GOD when there was nothing and GOD is GOD All-able & Almighty present in the present and when nothing will remain and all things will be perished GOD will remain GOD and that is why GOD is forever.

Since GOD is kind & merciful, GOD accepts all the requests done as prayers after worship and we need not any god or a god other than GOD in the presence of GOD and those who love GOD with full heart, full soul & total strength are always blessed. (8)

Therefore, praise GOD and show lowliness in the presence of GOD and then ask GOD for what you want for your needs & prosperity and only this act of yours will be considered as pure worship of One Alone GOD. (9)

GOD makes the believers realize the presence of GOD and whosoever realizes the presence of GOD finds peace of heart. (10)



Chapter

225

UNISENSE

UNISENSE MEANS THE FIRST SENSE WHICH
APPEARED WITH ALL SENSES IN IT.



SENSE IS THE FIRST & THE LAST THING

THE BEGINNING OF THE SENSE IS THE
BIRTH OF A CREATURE AND END OF THE
SENSE IS THE DEATH OF A CREATURE.

**“The universal sense” was the first thing which
GOD created and universal sense had everything
in it.**

**Thus all senses were things and all things were
senses first. (1)**

Light shows things to us and communicates the
sense of their creation and our super sense leads
our intellect to the supreme creator of things. (2)

GOD CREATED THE SENSE OF CREATION
TO CREATE ALL THINGS AND THE FIRST
THING WHICH APPEARED AS LIGHT WAS
DUE TO

“THE SENSE OF CREATION”. (3)

The sense of faith is a light in all kinds of darks of ignorance. And the supreme realization makes us the believers of GOD. (4)

UNIVERSAL SENSE IS THE SOUL OF THE UNIVERSE WHICH DECLARES THE UNIVERSE A THING & A LIVING BEING AND THE SOUL AS A SPIRIT IN THE BODIES OF THE CREATURES DRIVES ALL THINGS FOR THE SELF

AND SELF IS A CONSCIOUS BEING AND SENSE OF THE SELF WITH FREE WILL IS THE LIFE OF A CREATURE. (5)

AWARENESS OF THE SELF INTRODUCES "THE SUPREME SENSE" AND DECLARES A CREATURE A CREATURE AND AWARENESS OF THE SUPREME SENSE IS TO INTRODUCE GOD TO US. (6)

"The supreme sense or the Unisense" was a package containing Universe in it. And the sense was blessed to the creatures so that they open the package & have Universe as a gift of GOD, to ponder over things & to know GOD as an All-able & an Almighty Lord. So

**whosoever takes birth takes the sense
and sense is everything of a creature.**

**Everything which GOD created was a
perfect creation and there was nothing
which GOD created without sense. GOD
addressed through Scriptures to the
sensible only. (7)**



Presence of the supreme sense in this universe reveals the presence of GOD or the nearness of GOD and incredible cosmic laws & the great movements & acts of the vast organized Universe reveal the might and all-ability of GOD. (8)

In a creature the presence of sense, free will & its control on its movement declares it alive. GOD is the Creator of life & death means that only GOD puts the sense of life in a body to make it alive & only GOD puts the sense of death in a living being to end its life or make it dead. (9)

The sense of the universe is an ability to be a thing according to the will of GOD and the presence of sense with free will is the presence of a living being or a creature. (10)

Will of GOD is a commandment of GOD and commandment of GOD is a sense and when GOD

commands, "Let it be" the sense becomes a thing to show the will of GOD.

According to the verse, "When GOD wills to create a thing GOD commands, "Be" and it becomes", sense become a thing according to the will of GOD and will of GOD is a commandment, "Be" and the process or act of sense to appear or exist as a thing is its becoming when it "becomes".

(11)

GOD is GOD, because GOD being the creator of senses needs not sources of senses to know things and GOD knows each & every thing being All-able. Creatures depend upon senses and need sources of senses to know things and creatures with their senses feel & understand things only. And creatures cannot touch or feel or understand which exists beyond their senses.

GOD who created the senses exists not as a thing and tells us that nothing resembles GOD and being GOD, GOD is present everywhere therefore creatures can realize the presence of GOD with the same super sense which also reveals their own presence & presence of super feelings & unknown things because only GOD through the presence of the supreme power of GOD operates all the senses. For example; eyes cannot see GOD but GOD let the eyes see the things which eyes see. And same is the case with each sense which creatures possess to connect themselves with the GOD-created world.

And creatures fully depend upon GOD to see, to touch, to taste, to smell & to hear the world of GOD and without the power of GOD creatures are dead or unable.

Due to the presence of GOD, the presence of all things & senses exist and presence of all things & senses reveal GOD. And that is what is meant by GOD when GOD says, “I am always with you, when you are two I am the third one and when you are three I am the fourth one and so on” and it also means that through the senses of the creatures GOD knows their each & every act which they perform or commit in the heart or in the mind or in the dark or in the light or what they do in hidden or in open or secretly or before eyes, etc. **(12)**

Creatures are not creatures on their own and no one has taken birth by one's self or no one has created one's body & soul and everything is a creation of GOD, therefore everyone must understand that since our senses work due to the presence of GOD, GOD knows everything about us. **(13)**

Those who request GOD to guide them to good acts, GOD shows them the right ways and let their senses work rightly and GOD also protects them not only against the evil of their selves but also against their worst enemies. **(14)**

GOD GAVE FREEDOM OF ACTS TO EVERY SOUL

GOD blessed everyone with free will and free will mean free use of the sense of life. Free acts mean freedom of one's ability to perform acts with the power of GOD. And the free use of the power of GOD & sense of life makes us answerable to GOD who blessed us the power & senses and commanded us to perform good acts. **(15)**

The difference between GOD and creatures is obvious ___ GOD being the Creator of all senses knows things without the sources of senses, as GOD sees without eyes and needs not eyes to see, but creatures cannot feel things without the sources of senses and they cannot see without eyes. **(16)**

Our body is an act performing machine & sense of our existence and GOD being an absolute Observer knows us better than us. **(17)**

SENSE IS THE FIRST & THE LAST THING

WITH THE SENSE OF CREATION GOD
CREATED & CREATES ALL THINGS AND GOD
MAKES & CORRECTS THEIR BODIES
WHENEVER THEY ARE HURT, DAMAGED,
SPOILED OR WHENEVER THEY REQUIRE
REPAIR DUE TO ACCIDENTS SO THAT THEY
FUNCTION ACCORDINGLY AND KEEP ON
PERFORMING THEIR ACTS PROPERLY AND

GOD MADE & MAKES THEIR APPEARANCE
 ACCORDING TO THEIR SENSE OF BEING,
 FLYING, SWIMMING, WALKING &
 CRAWLING AND GOD BLESSED & BLESSES
 THEM THEIR KIND OF BEAUTY, SO IN
 THINGS & CREATURES SOME ARE
 DECORATIVE & ATTRACTIVE IN COLOURS &
 APPEARANCE, SOME ARE THREATENING IN
 FEATURES AND SOME ARE BEWILDERING IN
 FORMS & SHAPES AND IT IS MADE SO TO
 RECEIVE APPRECIATION FROM VIEWERS OF
 ALL KINDS. (18)

It is true because even today the same process is followed by every artist.

An artist with sense makes an idea and with the idea prepares a picture in mind and then with the skill & materials makes a picture on canvas according to the picture in mind and expresses “a sense” as “an idea”. Thus a sense of his self-expression, sense to sense manifests and communicates the idea and receives appreciation as a picture.

Everything in universe is a work of art and a work of art communicates “the sense”. (19)

GOD gave senses to creatures to sense the universe and universe reveals the creator of senses called GOD. (20)

GOD CREATED THINGS & CREATURES TO
COMMUNICATE THE SUPREME SENSE OF
ABILITY & MIGHT OF GOD. (21)

Pondering over the creations with the
thoughtful mind enables one to receive “**the
supreme sense**” and supreme sense makes the mind
understand that a creator Artist exists behind each &
every creation. (22)

**Universe is a grand work of art, impressive &
expressive to convey the supreme sense of the
existence of an Unimaginable, All-able &
Almighty creator. (23)**



Chapter

226

**ORGANIZATION AND
THE ORGANIZER**



Bring it in everyone's notice that,

**‘APPLES NEVER APPEAR ON ORANGE
TREES’**

because of the organization of the Organizer. (1)

The might, ability and control over all things reveal the existence of a great Controller, who is Almighty, All-able and All-capable. (2)

The creation of things and the perfection of things and the fate of perishable things are to express the might & ability of the One Alone Ever-present Creator, who deserves to be called:

GENERATOR,

ORGANIZER,

and

DESTROYER,

in short as an abbreviation,

“GOD” . (3)

When we look at this Universe and things in it our mind naturally asks:

“Who created this scene and things in it?”

The most natural & only answer appears in our mind:

“GOD”

and that is why everyone naturally believes in GOD and it is highly unnatural, if non-believers do not

believe in believe or do not believe in the presence of
GOD. (4)



Chapter

227

THE THIRD KIND OF ANIMAL



Animals which are used by mankind for riding and to carry things are a sign of a great Organizer Who creates things for specific functions & reasons and creates not anything which serves not a purpose. Every creation of GOD is to benefit creatures, which means GOD created all things for all creatures so that they use them whenever they need them, with the blessed knowledge of things. (1)

In the three major kinds of animals that GOD has created, the first one which are with horns, do not eat flesh. They are of defensive nature and harm not others for their hunger. And the second type of creatures which GOD created with strong jaws, sharp gripping teeth and claws with sharp gripping nails, eat flesh & sometimes eat herbs to correct physical disorders. They are of offensive nature and kill others for their food. But the third kind of animal is amazing. GOD created this type of animal for man to

ride ____to travel in the vast lands and to see the world of GOD. This kind of animal is of the most peaceful nature. They do not have horns to strike or strong jaws to bite or sharp gripping teeth & nails to tear the flesh of others. These animals are captured and are tamed by mankind according to their requirements & desires. They are used for journeys & carrying things & to perform other specific functions. (2)

This third type of animal is really amazing because they are stronger than man but are controlled & used by mankind and they are obedient to serve them. GOD created so, so that mankind pay thanks to GOD for the kindness of GOD Who creates things to benefit creatures. GOD is great Who put these animals under the command of mankind. (3)

Mankind must pay thanks to GOD when they ride them or when they carry their burden and walk through all kinds of land. (4)

Everyone can see that GOD created every thing to serve mankind as its purpose and everyone must realized that GOD created everyone to serve GOD by following the commandments of GOD. Therefore, everyone must serve the purpose of one's creation which is to honour GOD, serve GOD, worship GOD and no one should lead a life without a purpose. And that is the message conveyed to mankind through created things & creatures and their nature. (5)

PAINS OF THE HELL AND PLEASURES OF THE
HEAVEN AWAIT THEREFORE, BE CAREFUL!
LEAD NOT A SINFUL FEARLESS LIFE AND
WASTE NOT TIME IN PURPOSELESS JOYS &
PLEASURES.

FORGIVENESS OF SINS

**It is said, “Those who cry today in the presence of
GOD due to their sins will laugh on the Day of
GOD and those who laugh today on their sins will
cry on the Day of GOD”. (6)**



Chapter

228

DIVINE TRUTH



Divine truth is a distance between this world and
Heaven, whosoever will successfully pass through it
will enter in the Gardens of Paradise. (1)



Chapter

229

**A SEEN-ONE CAN NEVER BE
GOD**

GOD created eyes, visions & visuals and
GOD is Unseen.



Question: Can you show GOD to me if GOD exists?

Answer: No one can see & show light but everyone can see the source of light and the things in light. Light remains unseen but shows everything and no one can show light to others but even then everyone believes in light due to the vision produced by it. Therefore, the vision of a thing is not essentially required to believe in it.

Somehow such is the case of seeing & showing the Unseen GOD & the acts of GOD which can convince a non-believer to be a believer of GOD.

(1)

Creations of GOD are perfectly creations and are created with knowledge & skill and these creations tell us that their Creator is All-able & Almighty.

GOD is believed due to the existence of the perfection of the creations of GOD and GOD is believed due to the organized set up of the Universe and GOD is believed due to the calculated programming of the cosmos and GOD is believed due to the soul which everyone possesses to be a living being & the self which no one has created oneself & life with the sense of questions & free will and due to the intellect which is a key of the treasure of faith & belief and GOD is also believed due to the death which is certain for everyone & tells the creatures that GOD being the creator of life & death is forever and GOD is believed due to the peace which prevails for the nourishment of the creatures and GOD is also believed due to the destruction of all kinds because during & after the destruction people talk about nothing but GOD. (2)

I do not believe in belief without reason. Everyone seeks reason to believe and that is why you have asked: "Show me GOD if GOD exists". No one can see GOD but there are reasons to believe unseen GOD. Thousands of things one cannot see with these eyes but one strongly believes them. We believe others as they say but know not what is in their heart and we can not show our love to others but through care & acts of love. If someone can not show love, it does not mean that love does not exist anywhere. (3)

Every sensible is furnished with the physical body & five senses. And the five senses are equal to

each other as far as the matter of realization is concerned. In our physical world, seen with the eyes, heard with the ears, smelt with the nose, tasted with the tongue & touched with the hands equally make us realize. Just looking at things is not enough; anyhow, reasons are always important and play a great role in the world of belief. So let's realize & believe. Just imagine ___ how can we see the Creator of the whole universe Who exists everywhere & runs all matters & organizes all things of the infinite Universe and Who is generating all things and Who is destroying all things? How can these eyes see the creator of eyes & vision while these eyes see the things in light only? It is told that GOD sees in the light and in the dark equally and as a creator of eyes & vision needs not eyes & vision to see. GOD sees the apparent & hidden both being the creator of eyes & vision being All-able & Almighty.

EYES SEE THINGS IN LIGHT ONLY AND GOD
IS NOT A THING AND GOD CREATED ALL
THINGS & AMONG THINGS, NOTHING
RESEMBLES GOD.

GOD IS THE OMNIPRESENT IN ALL DARKS &
LIGHTS OF THE INFINITE UNIVERSE AND
ANY KIND OF EYES & ANY KIND OF VISION
CAN NOT SEE GOD EVEN THROUGH ANY
MEANS SUCH AS CAMERAS & SCANNERS,
ETC. EYES ARE HAVING JUST A SMALL &
MOMENTARY GLIMPSE OF THE GREAT
KINGDOM OF GOD. (4)

On earth there was never an age when people believed not in GOD. Prophets could tell about GOD but no one could show even a glimpse of GOD. GOD was believed unseen always. And all believers believed GOD and they were not ignorant; perhaps they were wiser than all the non-believers. How one can deny GOD when one is not born oneself & cannot escape death? Those who breathe must know, in the blood of the physical body GOD runs their life. GOD is nearer than all things & not far. GOD can be realized with the heart because “Nothing resembles GOD”. I saw that GOD is unseen GOD & I do not see GOD as a thing. Because I know a thing can never be GOD. (5)

NOTHING RESEMBLES GOD

GOD tells us that GOD created everything and GOD is not a thing. Whatsoever we see or show is a thing and can never be GOD. And that is what unseen GOD defined about things and the existence of all things & gods; so that people understand the difference of unreal & real GOD and so that they worship the real GOD for their benefit & rescue. Those who worshipped seen gods do not worship GOD & only those who believe in unseen GOD believe GOD. (6)

AN ABSOLUTE REASON

A painting shows the art of the artist, not the artist and all those who see the painting without reasons know that its artist exists because the painting itself is an absolute reason. (7)

Isn't it strange that a person who knows and understands the story & the concept of art & artist and explains the qualities of the artist through his art, sees the living picture of the Universe and cannot understand the existence of GOD through the existence of creations? (8)

You can see GOD in the creations of GOD but not as a thing or a person but as a great Almighty Unseen

Creator & the Artist.

Nature reveals nothing but GOD and the beauty of the creations of GOD makes the minds think about GOD and GOD is believed Unseen since inception. (9)



Chapter
230
WILD & CIVILIZED LIFE
AND
HUMAN HEART

**Nature is for the education of the human heart
which throbs with realization. (1)**

1. The word 'heart' is used in holy scriptures and this word 'heart' is used for the human heart which is based on feelings of realization of all things that GOD created and especially for the realization of the problems & difficulties of other humans and values of humanity. **(2)**

2. Human heart is in fact the sense of realization which makes our life a blessing for others & helps to lead a civilized life. **(3)**

3. Wild life or civilized life both are presented before the human heart and GOD has made the human heart to realize what is good or right and what is bad or wrong. **(4)**

4. A human heart can decide through its nature & realization that what hurts others is a sin or crime. The negative acts which hurt us also hurt others;

therefore do not act to hurt others even if they hurt you. (5)

5. Positivity is commanded in the human heart and it always finds the right in the wrong around and leads to the commandments of GOD. (6)

6. A GOD commanded human heart is a heart full of righteousness with the blessing of GOD and that is the heart which is required for salvation & as a heart to GOD. (7)

7. The creation of Adam was in fact the creation of the human heart and the structure of the body of Adam was a tool & a source of achieving it through positive acts and realization was planted as a super sense in its nature & wild content and that is why everyone loves peace and hates war. (8)

8. A heart without realization is worse than a stone because even stones make a human heart realize the remembrance & appreciation of GOD. (9)

9. This world is full of scenes, in the chapter of violence there are lions hunting innocent animals, in the chapter of organization there are ants walking in lines, in the chapter of civilization there are birds making their nests and thousands of other things & activities can be observed. Nature presents all that, which is preserved as verses of law before a human heart for its realization & education.

When a human heart sees a lion killing an innocent deer it favors the deer and likes not violence & aggression and feels disturbed. This scene in nature never changes and the reaction of a human heart remains the same and it does not change because it is made to see, feel and realize the disturbing factor. GOD educates through the scenes & commands to the human heart, '**do not kill others for your lust or hunger and create disturbance or destroy peace**'. Nature tells us that a lion's heart is not like a human heart because a human heart throbs for others with realization.

A human heart is above nature being filled with the commandments of GOD so it always follows the commandments and not the wild side of nature and other mankind follow their self & desires and become devils or evil & wild for lust. **(10)**

THE WORST SIN

10. Nature of a human is the nature of the heart and nature of the heart is a way to GOD. As a husband does not like to share his wife with other men and all lovers who are involved in the love of someone do not like to share their loved ones with others and consider this evil act as the worst act and no one spares this evil act or disloyalty and the history of this act shows that it was always considered as a murder of love and this act always caused killing of the disloyal whosoever he or she was. This natural behavior of sincere & loyal lovers is a living verse of

GOD and through this verse & human behavior everyone can know that the One Alone GOD likes not the creatures to make a god other than GOD or besides GOD and that is why according to the law of GOD making a god or gods other than GOD is the worst sin which will bring the worst punishment of Hell and no one will be spared or forgiven due to this act. And that is why those who make or like the gods other than GOD are rivals of GOD. In true religions the basic faith depends upon one alone GOD and the religions which teach the belief in partners of GOD or gods with GOD all are Satan-taught because such religions preach a belief which is against the nature of the human heart. GOD created only one heart & a human heart is a verse of GOD and a human heart happily follows the will of GOD and acts according to the commandments of One Alone GOD naturally.
(11)

11. Nature of a person is not 'nature' because nature is based on education and presents all kinds of events for learning and in nature through incidents good & bad is evident to understand what to do & what not to do and nature of the human heart is based on commandments and guidelines. And choosing the positive or negative way is one's own act which maybe right or wrong. Everyone is created fully free to choose & make a choice, it depends upon one's own choice that one goes to Hell by doing evil acts or one goes to Heaven by doing right & good acts. Those who say committing sins is a human nature are wrong because nature of mankind changes due to

intellect & knowledge, so nature cannot serve as a reason to commit sins and GOD cannot be blamed for the sins of creatures. (12)

Whosoever takes birth takes free will and it is up to the born one to follow one's own will or to follow the will of GOD. (13)



Chapter

231

KEYS OF HEAVEN OR HELL



Even a minor performance of one is an act and acts put one at right or wrong. (1)

Acts are done due to the state of mind determined by one's intention. Evil mind hurts one's heart and makes it blind by committing negative acts against the warnings of the positive heart. Only righteous mind causes peace to heart by positive acts and opens its eternal eyes. (2)

Bad acts make one an evil and good acts make one a divine believer. (3)

Life is a duration to perform good or bad acts. Good acts lead to the good of GOD and bad acts make one an Evil or Devil.

So everyone holds the keys of Heaven & Hell and with good or bad acts one opens the door of Heaven or the door of Hell for one's self. (4)



Chapter

232

GOD BLESSED BEAUTY, HEALTH, WEALTH & POWER



GOD blessed people with beauty, health, wealth & power and on the Day of Judgment GOD will judge the beautiful, the healthy, the wealthy and the powerful for their acts performed due to beauty, health, wealth & power. (1)

All those who are blessed must be careful because blessings are the sources to please the Almighty GOD. This life is a time pass, those who are not blessed will not be asked and only the blessed ones will be asked. The Day of Judgment is near as each sign of it is evident now. (2)



Chapter

233

**ONLY THE GUIDANCE OF GOD
GUIDES RIGHTLY. (1)**

Only GOD guides and only GOD is trust worthy and when GOD guides things appear in their divine meanings, truly as facts in their real meanings so the guidance of GOD is first and without the guidance of GOD even Holy books provide not any guidance to readers. So always pray for the guidance of GOD for the real faith and for the straight path. (2)

No one can mislead those whom GOD guides and no one can guide those whom GOD guides not. (3)

GOD always guides to the way of GOD and Satan always leads people to believe in the persons as gods other than GOD and deceive people one way or the other. (4)

GOD says, “People have not valued & honoured their GOD duly”.

Therefore, all those who teach people to honour & worship, things & persons are disciples of the Satan.

To please Satan they exaggerate the status of persons and ascribe them as gods or equal to GOD and reduce the value & love of the Real GOD in the hearts of the people by praising persons as gods, helpers or saviors and the people who follow their teachings become the extreme lovers of persons and forget or ignore the great commandment which tells us 'only GOD is love worthy and only GOD must be loved with full heart, full strength and full soul thus their extreme love with the persons make them the rivals of GOD. (5)

On the Day of Judgment when GOD will ask the creatures, "Whose day is this"? They all will reply, "It is your DAY our Lord". "Yes it is my DAY and I am One & Alone and I am above all and your only Lord". (6)

May GOD forgive the sins of all those who honour, value & love their One Alone GOD and do not believe in partners of GOD or gods other than GOD or gods besides GOD. (7)



Chapter

234

**LOVE GOD ONLY.
HOW CAN WE LOVE GOD?**

LOVE IS NOTHING IF IT IS NOT PERFORMED.

(1)

GOD commands; “Love me with your full heart, full soul & total strength”. And there are many ways to perform the love of GOD:

- By believing GOD as a one alone GOD. (2)
- By not making a god & by not believing in gods other than the Real GOD. (3)
- By not believing GOD as a dependant GOD. (4)
- By not believing GOD as a content of someone & by not believing in someone as a content of GOD or by not believing GOD as a part of someone & by not believing in someone as a part of GOD. (5)
- By considering no one equal to GOD and by believing that no one can become equal to GOD. (6)

- By following the commandments of GOD with the total strength. **(7)**
- By not believing in persons like the believers of GOD believe in GOD & by not making them the relatives or partners of GOD because everyone other than GOD, is a creature of GOD & everyone is mortal & perishable. **(8)**
- By not calling mortals or persons as sons or daughters of GOD because sons & daughters are the contents of their parents and parents are not GOD or gods. **(9)**
- By not calling GOD as a father or as a male-god because GOD is the Creator of everyone & every gender and GOD is gender free, not a he or a she. **(10)**
- By not believing that GOD is all things & all things are GOD because GOD is Unseen & nothing resembles GOD & GOD is not a created thing at all. **(11)**
- By preaching & giving the message of Real GOD to believers of gods who do not believe in one alone GOD & those who are non-believers of GOD. **(12)**
- By standing firm on the way of GOD according to the commandments of GOD against the rivals of GOD who believe in gods other than GOD and do not follow the commandments of GOD. **(13)**

- By showing mercy & love to all those who are believers of GOD and performing acts according to the verses of GOD. **(14)**
- By extending the hands of cooperation towards those who are on the right and are in a difficulty or a problem against those who do not believe in the commandments of GOD. **(15)**
- By passing each night & each day in the remembrance of GOD. **(16)**
- By taking care of those whom GOD has blessed us & of those who deserve our help according to the commandments of GOD. **(17)**
- By not following the satanic ways to make the life successful and by avoiding the practice of magic to achieve a thing or a person & by not committing the sin of adultery to fulfill the desires & to gain worldly treasures & pleasures and by not becoming a magician or a sex-worker to serve Satan as his servant because GOD created the mankind to serve GOD only as a lord according to the commandments of GOD.

All such acts of the lovers of GOD will surely be considered by GOD as the acts of love, performed to please the Beloved GOD. **(18)**

Keep in mind that all those who are serving

Satan as the servants of Satan and are enjoying treasures & pleasures and shy not to commit sins and dare to act against the commandments of GOD will enter in the fire of Hell which will burn the Satan & his servants equally. Keep in mind that unimaginable tortures of Hell are waiting for all kinds of sinners. **(19)**

Those who are in love with GOD and are the servants of GOD are tortured by the Satan in this world through his servants and on the Day of Judgment the acts of Satan & his servants will be paid back and they will be in the tortures of the Hell without an end or death and the servants of GOD will rejoice in Paradise where the leisures, treasures & pleasures will never end. This life is not more than a dream which will end soon and this life can not be compared with the eternal life which is without death & an end.

Life on earth is just like a moment in space & time & is not more than a spark in space. (20)

So the believers of GOD must stand firm in the performance of the love of GOD because only GOD deserves our love and the believers must keep on following the commandments of GOD one way or the other.

As love begets love in creatures, the love of the lovers of beloved GOD begets the blessings of GOD. Keep in mind that the act of the love of GOD

is not a creaturely act and remember that GOD is free from creaturely traits. (21)

Since nothing resembles GOD, love is not performed physically with GOD. Love is always performed with GOD through performing the obedience of GOD by obeying the commandments of GOD. Since GOD is needs free and GOD is not handicapped and GOD is not a dependent GOD, therefore, nothing pleases GOD but only the obedience of GOD makes the dependent creatures good in the presence of GOD and declares them worthy enough to be the servants of GOD and GOD requires creatures to honour, serve and worship GOD only. (22)

Creatures are handicapped and seek mercy of GOD and beg the blessings of GOD through worship & prayers and GOD blesses the creatures always. (23)

GOD says, “The best one among people is the one who is obedient to GOD only and the one who avoids all kinds of sins and due to the love & fear of GOD always remains careful about one’s acts”. (24)

In the performance of obedience of GOD when the deserving and needy are paid their dues rightly the act of the performance of love of GOD happens. We can truly love GOD only through the right acts. So we must serve GOD only by following

the commandments of GOD to perform our love for GOD. (25)

Worship of GOD and the love of GOD are not the same. According to the will or the commandments of GOD, love of GOD must be performed with the full heart, full soul & total strength and as nothing compares to GOD, only GOD deserves our extreme love and love with the creatures of GOD can also be called the love of GOD if it is being performed according to the commandments of GOD, which means love with creatures in obedience of GOD is not a sin but the matter is not the same in the worship of GOD. In the worship of GOD creatures of GOD can not be worshipped in any case and such an exercise or practice or act of worship is a worst sin due to the strict commandments of GOD and worship of GOD according to the revealed messages is for GOD only. We can not bow down before a thing or a person to worship GOD because such an act is a declared worst sin and rivalry of GOD and is an unpardonable sin.

Jesus said, "It is written: Worship GOD only".

In other words if a person loves one's beloved to avoid the sins and to avoid adultery of all kinds being the follower of the commandments of GOD, is not a sinner and this act of love is considered as a good act but if someone worships a thing or a person by considering it the worship of GOD then such a

one is the worst sinner according to the commandments of GOD, therefore, love of GOD and the worship of GOD are not the same.

So do not bow down before an image, a thing, a person, a grave or an idol and worship GOD only to perform your loyalty of love with your beloved GOD. (26)

Worship of things & persons is not the worship of GOD and worship of things & persons is an open rivalry with GOD and all kinds of love with the gods other than One Alone GOD will end in Hell and all kinds of the rivals of GOD will go to Hell on the Day of Judgment. (27)

As the love of a wife with a man or a lover who is other than her husband is not the love of her husband, the same way the love of things & persons is not the love of GOD at all. (28)

Since GOD created us and asked not any one for help in our creation therefore, only GOD deserve our worship & love and since GOD is our creator & fully knows us & is nearer than our soul we must pray to GOD directly and ask for help & all things of our needs. (29)

Love of GOD is love of GOD and love of GOD is performed according to the commandments of GOD only. (30)

Honour totally belongs to GOD, therefore, praising a person more than praising GOD, making a person a savior other than GOD, making a person more honourable than GOD, serving a person more than serving GOD, begging things from a person instead of praying to GOD and showing the love of a person more than the love of GOD is nothing but the rivalry with GOD because such acts are the acts of worshipping a person as a god other than GOD Almighty. (31)

Please pay due honour to GOD and value GOD and be not among the rivals of GOD and consider GOD your Master & Lord and be the slaves & servants of GOD. (32)



Chapter

235**WHO IS TRUST WORTHY?**

It is the first right of every human to be trusted by others and after the trust it is up to the human that one remains human or not? If the trusted one cares not about the trust and deceives then such a one is not a human, rather such a one is worse than a greedy beast; the follower of lust & one's desires & interests. And if the trusted one keeps the trust and deceives not then it makes the trusted one more human & more trust worthy. One raises one's rank as a righteous oneself by taking care of others & paying their rights according to the commandments of GOD. (1)

The states where no one remains trust worthy and the nations which become morally corrupt come to an end and according to the law of GOD such states or nations are destroyed by the GOD after the warnings of the messengers. (2)

Trust is the only thing which determines one's righteousness and those who deceive are deceived ultimately and their corruption brings to them incurable diseases & unsolvable problems & troubles. It is a divine truth that only GOD is trust worthy Who holds the keys of Heavens & Earth and

is Almighty and great being GOD. So we trust GOD only and the humans who trust in GOD only and follow the commandments of GOD because such ones truly believe in believe, fear the fire of Hell, commit not sins or crimes and never deceive because of GOD. (3)

One of the great blessings is the knowledge of moral state and it is only for those believers who are trust worthy. GOD increases the knowledge of those who fear GOD and commit not the sins.

GOD says,

“GOD increased the knowledge & wisdom of Moses as a reward of keeping himself away from the sins”. (4)

Those who believe in GOD are trusted by the believers and that is due to their belief which clearly means that only GOD is trust worthy and the Watch-over everyone and since it is not easy to know that who is a believer and who is not and mankind can commit a sin due to free will & Devil any time, everyone is not trust worthy, therefore,

WE TRUST GOD ONLY
BECAUSE
GOD WATCHES EVERYONE & GOD NEVER
DECEIVES
AND ONLY GOD IS
TRUST WORTHY. (5)



Chapter

236

Exorcists

Spiritual Healers & Magicians

THE SERVANTS OF SATAN

**WHO SHOW MIRACLES AND BRING
COMPLETE CURE TO ILL & SICK
EVIL-POSSESSED PEOPLE.**

Satan uses various exorcists, spiritual healers & magicians in almost all the false religions of the world and these people are very special people because Satan has given them powers to perform the act of healing the Devil-possessed ill & sick people in his favourite dramatic way. According to the religious leaders who believe in gods other than GOD these spiritual healers are miracle workers and are known as holy persons and are not called devils or evil workers. (1)

Whosoever is the believer of GOD is firstly trapped in sins through various kinds of temptations and when the believer commits a sin or sins, the believer is taken in possession by evil spirits. The person who commits not sins and prays to GOD remains safe with the will of GOD and evil spirits

cannot possess such a righteous person, but on the contrary the one who indulges himself in a sin or sins through the trap of temptation can never remain safe and become possessed by evil spirits. (2)

After the possession of the evil spirit, various tortures begin such as diseases, extraordinary pains, uneasiness of disturbed nervous system & spiritual torture which makes the possessed-one almost mad & lost minded and ready to do any loss and such a one can hurt or kill others or can do any crime or sin and most of the Devil-possessed people due to prolonged uneasiness commit suicide. (3)

In the world of Satan no one can give relief to such possessed people and no one can minimize the torture & uneasiness and medicines do not perform healing & give relief and only the servants of Satan such as exorcists, spiritual healers & magicians provide a little relief or total relief to the possessed-ones. When these people perform the process of healing, the medicines start working & diseases vanish & other tortures come to an end and physical relaxation occurs. No one knows how all this happens and at what price the relief & cure comes. (4)

In the world of GOD since possessed ones do not ask GOD for the forgiveness of their sins & provide relief, the possessed ones become an easy prey of the servants of Satan.

Most of the possessed ones know nothing about the GOD-taught ways to get rid of Satan and are careless about their acts, therefore due to their ignorance their problems become acute & almost unsolvable. At this stage the possessed ones start looking for a healer other than GOD and meet guides who take them to the servants of Satan by saying, all these problems require spiritual treatment. To provide relief the servants of the Satan change their true faith with the false faith and make them the rivals of GOD to please Satan by saying, it is a spiritual treatment.

Servants of Satan are devils known as spiritual healers who make the possessed-one confess that there is a god other than GOD and there is a savior other than the Almighty Savior GOD and when the possessed-one confesses what Satan wants, the relief comes & the evil spirits leave the possession of the possessed person and the drama of Satan finishes with the Satan desired results.

The price of healing which Satan demands is to sell or give away the belief in the presence of One Alone Real All-able & Almighty Savior GOD. And people pay the price and buy the belief in gods & saviors other than the Real GOD to get relief & cure. All those who pay the Satan demanded price with full heart receive complete cure & healing and feel relief of freedom from the evil-possession and become evil themselves because through this confession Satan enters the worst evil in their hearts

and that worst evil is the false faith in gods & saviors.

Satan wants people to sell Heaven and buy Hell and this change of faith is behind the drama of all evil traps & temptations in the name of spiritual treatments.

A believer of GOD becomes a non-believer of GOD and starts believing in an unreal savior god other than the Real GOD and knows not about the loss & keeps on thinking that one is still on the right because the relaxation which one receives due to the change of belief during the process of healing becomes apparently the cause of it. (5)

Spiritual healers speak to the possessing spirits and command them to leave the possession in the name of an unreal god & a savior other than the Real GOD. According to the observation, the following sentence is an example of the saying which is in fact a satanic command:

“In the name of so and so god & in the name of so and so savior, leave the possession of this person.”

They command to the possessing evil spirit again & again and keep on speaking the same sentence till the possessing spirits leave the possession & go away. Sometimes it takes months and sometimes it takes hours and sometimes minutes and all that depends upon the believer of One Alone

Savior GOD who takes time to make a savior and a god other than GOD and embrace the Satan-taught faith in saviors & gods. The process of healing always comes to an end & torture reduces up to relief when the change of faith happens and this change of faith is known as the change of heart in the world of Satan. (6)

According to the commandments of GOD it is true that on the Day of Judgment the righteous hearts of believers who believe in One Alone GOD will enter in Paradise and the Satan-changed hearts which believe in gods & saviors other than One Alone GOD will enter in Hell. Satan & the servants of Satan perform nothing through things of magic & healing prayers but the change of true faith with the false faith by calling it change of heart. (7)

Satan wants people to leave the belief in the presence of One Alone Savior GOD and make a savior other than GOD and when the possessed-one starts believing in a god other than the Real GOD & a savior other than the Real Savior GOD, the evil spirits leave the possession and this is how Satan is filling Hell with people and deceiving the believers of Alone GOD tactfully & dramatically. (8)

The only proper remedy is the pure day & night remembrance of the One Alone GOD through prayers & by leaving all kinds of sins & by asking the One Alone GOD for relief & help and those who are GOD blessed & are strict in their faith in the

presence of One Alone GOD do not fall in the trap of Satan and get relief through taking refuge in the presence of GOD by following the commandments of GOD & continuous remembrance of the Lord.

Remember!

Whenever One Alone GOD is remembered as a Savior or Helper the devils vanish away and cannot possess the person who obeys GOD by all means. In the world of real belief only GOD Almighty saves & helps. One must again & again say,

“O! Lord we worship you only to get help & security, help us and save us because you are Almighty and All-able and we believe in your presence and worship you as our Lord & indeed we are lowly & dependent so help us with mercy our All-able Merciful Lord”. (9)

GOD says,

“The remembrance of GOD always causes relief & peace to heart”.

Keeping away from spiritual healers and keeping the belief of One Alone GOD is the only remedy of such evil possessions & tortures. May GOD keep us safe because,

“ONLY GOD SAVES”. (10)

WARNING

Always remain firm & strong in the belief of One Alone GOD. Bible tells us the reality, Read!

In the times of Moses GOD said,

“I _and I alone_ Am GOD_ and all other gods are unreal.”

The Scripture says,

“If they burn you due to your belief in the presence of One Alone Real GOD, let them burn you because their fire will quench with your death but the fire of Hell will never quench for the non-believers of One Alone Real GOD and they will not die due to fire and will remain in it forever.”

So people of the world! There is no god other than GOD Almighty and there is no savior other than the All-able Savior GOD and all those who believe in gods & saviors other than Alone GOD and are known as exorcists, spiritual healers, magicians & religious heads are the servants of Satan.

It is strange that in the times of the prophets, miracles were called magic works by the devils and today people consider magic works of the devils as miracles because deceived people follow the Satan instead of the prophets and follow not the commandments of GOD.



Chapter

237

BLESSINGS OF GOD

Favours of GOD are like rain and believers of GOD are like fruit trees and blessings of GOD are like fruits, therefore, it depends upon the rain that how much fruits it brings on fruit trees. (1)



Chapter

238

DIVINE WRITINGS

Through good acts it is the self-achieved level or the place or the behaviour or the rank of a person due to which GOD selects a person and gives the wisdom & knowledge of the true belief and becomes a guide always when a believer prays for guidance and only a GOD-guided believer truly acts according to the GOD revealed verses or the commandments of GOD due to the GOD-blessed wisdom and a believer of One Alone GOD never believes in a god other than

GOD and rejects people-made gods & saviors and worships only One Alone GOD and also rejects the things & persons which are believed as gods by the ignorant. (1)

We can recognize a real believer by the faith because a real believer never agrees in a belief in which persons & things are believed as gods other than GOD or partners of GOD or helpers of GOD. A true believer remains a believer of One Alone GOD in all conditions and listens not any misleading argumentation concerning a god other than GOD. Persons are persons and things are things and everything other than GOD is GOD created and can never be considered as GOD and that is the faith, which introduces a real believer to us. (2)

So guidance of GOD comes first and understanding of the divine writings comes after words and there are many in this world who read divine writings without the guidance of GOD and are misled and are on wrong paths. They quote the divine writings but with their self concocted meanings and they are not GOD-guided or blessed guides. (3)

Divine writings can change one's life and make it divine but with the guidance & blessing of GOD or the will of GOD. GOD guides not the sinners. It is written in divine writings that GOD blesses four kinds of people:

1. Those who fulfill their promises.
2. Who break not their pledge.
3. Who do not lie.
4. Who favour GOD against the rivals & enemies of GOD. (4)

GOD requires true servants; loyal to their GOD as believers. It is also written in the divine writings that GOD requires not those who are not trust worthy because:

1. They do against what they promise to and follow their desires and go against their commitments.
2. They break the pledge & deceive and follow their lust of treasures & pleasures.
3. They do not obey whom they should obey and pay not the rights of others and are not loyal & trust worthy.

In our life first ones are those who do not respect us. And second ones are those who do not care or careful about us. And the third ones are our enemies. And all those who are of such a character in everyday life are of no value and are enemies of righteous people & GOD and their own selves due to their selfishness. (5)

Blessings of GOD bestow upon all those who are generally trust worthy & generous in matters of life with the followings qualities:

When they promise they do not go against their promise and if there is a pledge they abide by & do not break and agree & obey when they must agree & obey. Such are those who are ultimately chosen by GOD for faith & belief and such are guided by GOD and are shown right ways by the GOD and such righteous people are called believers of GOD due to their good acts, which they perform according to the commandments and are committed, faithful & loyal in all aspects. (6)

Divine writings are great blessings for GOD-guided believers. The light of faith bestows upon such people and GOD is their trust worthy & good friend when they are at good and GOD deceives not the believers. And GOD always guides believers through the written divine writings, which are called Scriptures. (7)

Whenever GOD blessed nations with the messengers of GOD and whenever & wherever the companions of messengers wrote the divine messages & the words of prophets for the coming generations, the divine writings appeared and due to these divine writings the believers through the ages served GOD. (8)

Writings when they are divine they affect the heart & mind of believers being blessings and are considered as a dialogue with GOD but only by those who fear the fire of Hell and seek the mercy of their Lord, the One Alone GOD through good acts. (9)



Chapter

239

BUT WHO UNDERSTANDS?

ADULTERY

Remember! By ignoring the commandments of GOD, all visual & physical activities concerning sex are not entertainment but adultery by heart which prepare people to commit the acts of sins concerning sex by arousing & increasing their desire to have sex or lust.

THE ONE WHO CAN DO ANYTHING TO FULFILL ONE'S STORMY DESIRES IS A SATANIST. (1)



In the presence of GOD about mankind.....Satan said, "I will cut the roots of those who will obey me

and will trust my false promises due to their desires before the Day of Judgment, excluding a few who will obey GOD instead of their desires and who will not join me & my cavalry & infantry and who will not work for me as my workers or soldiers”. (2)

GOD replied, “Invite them or attack them with your forces and you will enter in Hell with your workers and I will fill the Hell with you & your army after the last day and I tell you those who will obey me by all means, you will not be able to win them and they will remain my obedient always & forever”. (3)

Then to meet his challenge Satan deployed sex-workers around the world to make the people heart-blind by indulging them in the worst sin adultery. Adultery is a Satan’s favourite sin because people commit this sin due to their lust for pleasures & treasures and Satan knows each & every weakness of mankind and mankind know not that adultery not only makes them heart-blind but also hatred worthy in the presence of GOD. (4)

It is said that the sex is the oldest profession, yes, it is so because the oldest enemy of mankind Satan remained active behind this profession and like the past even today his bribed sex-workers who receive a lot of money from Satan and enjoy physical pleasure of sex and fulfill their lust & stormy desires are busy all the time for Satan in making the people heart-blind & rivals of the commandments of GOD through sex based, erotic & sensational, pictures,

writings, movies, songs, sex related products, sex arousing medicines, fashion shows, magic shows, sex shows, peep shows, dramas, dances, plays, circus, games, etc, in the name of entertainment to arouse & increase the desire of sins especially adultery.

Against the commandments of GOD every entertainment based on sex is nothing but following the Satan & adultery because through entertainment Satan prepares the people for adultery and through adultery makes them heart-blind. (5)

ALL THOSE WHO BECOME HEART-BLIND FOLLOW THE SATAN ALWAYS AND CAN NOT UNDERSTAND THAT WHAT THEY ARE DOING INFACT. (6)

One of the escorts said, “When I came in this profession it gave me a big surprise, my monthly income was more than the salary of a prime minister, sixteen hundred dollars just in two hours along with the joy & pleasure”. (7)

A sex-worker wife said, “I need money whatever it costs”. (8)

A double-faced woman said, “I am loyal to myself and hate those who like not my freedom. Many love me & I love many & I live in my own

space and I cannot stick to a man for a few dollars as rotten wives do and spend lives like slave-women, my system of gaining money is much more better than any man on earth.” (9)

Another evil woman said, “I want every latest fashion wear and a lot of shopping so what else can I do other than having a new friend in bed every time in the rain of dollars. Whenever a friend of mine asks me, how much money I need for my shopping. I tell him my rate.”

A disloyal wife said, “I do my work secretly in my specific times because I do not want to hurt anyone. I do what my friends ask me to do for them and they pay me more than what I demand”.

Another escort said, “I do not care if my desire hurts others because I do not oppose them to follow their desires”. All these sayings tell us:

“IN SATANISM, THE WORD ADULTERY
SOUNDS NOT AS A SIN.” (10)

No doubt that the money or treasures & pleasures which are gained easily & illegally through the trade of sex are much more attractive than the salaries or wages or income which is earned through hard day & night work but only wise people know that the pure money which is earned through legal ways is thousand times better than the evil earnings because pure money causes not any physical or

spiritual harm, on the contrary evil earnings lead to the destruction of physical & spiritual health and spoil the mind & weaken the power of understanding the right & wrong day by day and a person who can not understand the difference between right & wrong ultimately takes wrong as right and becomes harmful not for one's self but also for everyone and that is the person who is called "heart-blind" in Scriptures because such a person remains not trust worthy and keep one's evil acts & plans hidden under bundles of lies and takes one's cleverness as one's intelligence. **(11)**

A blind-heart witch said, "One must fulfill all of one's desires and it is not possible without the worship of Satan. Satanism is my religion and Satanism is fulfilling the desires one way or the other or at every price. Those who worship Satan know that Satan do whatever Satan is asked to do." **(12)**

And a Satanist said, "The one who can do anything to fulfill one's stormy desires is a Satanist". **(13)**

These sayings of the heart-blinds tell us that what exactly happens when GOD is disobeyed & Satan is obeyed.

Acts of sin especially the acts of adultery are the worst & satanic by all means. Since Satan knows that his puppets who commit adultery for him become heart-blind and weak to follow him, Satan

puts his energy in them so that they keep on following him, therefore, when adulterers set out to commit adultery they feel not any weakness but feel enough energetic to perform the evil acts as their duty otherwise in normal life Satan remains away & does not care, therefore his followers feel physical weakness in the performance of all other acts and become touchy. **(14)**

EVERYONE MUST UNDERSTAND

Scriptures tell us:

1. “Looking at someone to possess is committing adultery with the one by heart”. (Jesus)
2. “Those who look at the sinners when they are attracting to sins, indulge themselves in sins and Satan beautifies their ugly & bad acts so that they remain indulged in their bad acts and keep on committing sins therefore never look at them”.(Krishna Jee)

Is there anyone who understands the value of these wisdom based sayings? **(15)**

Jesus told that having an evil look of the opposite sex is adultery by heart but it is strange that people of his nation forgot his warnings and leaders of his nation made Jesus a savior of the sinners and it

is strange that they conceal & read not his sayings concerning sins, especially adultery.

If Jesus was a savior of the sinners then why he warned the sinners? What will happen if on the Day of Judgment Jesus will repeat his following words concerning sins as warning? Because Jesus told that the earth & Heavens will pass away but not my words. Please read.

Jesus said,

“You have heard that it was said, ‘Do not commit adultery’ But now I tell you anyone who looks at a woman and wants to possess her is guilty of committing adultery with her in his heart.

So if your right eye causes you to sin, take it out and throw it away! It is much better for you to lose a part of your body than to have your whole body thrown into hell. If your right hand causes you to sin, cut it off and throw it away! It is much better for you to lose one of your limbs than for your whole body to go to Hell”.

(Source: Matthew, Chapter 5, Verse: 27 to 30)

**SOULS OF THE SINNERS CRY IN THE FIRE
OF HELL AND HERE IN THIS WORLD
SINNERS HEAR NOT THE CRIES OF THEIR
SOULS AND ONLY THOSE WHO ARE NOT
YET HEART-BLIND FEEL UNEASINESS IN
THEIR HEARTS DURING THE ACTS OF SINS**

**BUT WHEN A SINNER IS STAMPED FOR
HELL BY GOD, THE HEART BECOMES
DEAD AND AFTER THAT SUCH FEELINGS
OF UNEASINESS DO NOT RISE IN IT. (16)**

Those who indulge themselves in adultery or worst sins become heart-blind and hate the following things:

1. The conversation concerning the fear of GOD & obeying to GOD.
2. Usually the verses of GOD concerning nudity & sex and specially the commandments which oppose their stormy desires & interests.
3. The people who follow the verses of GOD & fear the fire of Hell and talk about good acts and are against adultery and discourage the sinners and talk about the Day of Judgment as the Day of One Alone GOD and make not saviors or gods other than the Almighty Savior, the Real GOD of all. etc. **(17)**

The followers of Satan like not the followers of GOD and obey Satan by all means and do what Satan wants them to do. All sex-workers are the servants of Satan deployed like an army to change the world according to the desires of Satan and they are busy in Satan-given assignments and are filling the Hell with people. Satan wants his followers to

spoil others specially those who are believers of GOD and when a sex-worker hunts a good person & makes him or her an adulterer, Satan gives award & raise his or her rank by increasing his or her fame & price. **(18)**

Remember! By ignoring the commandments of GOD, all activities concerning the desires of sex are nothing but adultery. (19)

The deployed workers of Satan prepare people for adultery through their Satan-taught ways & plans. **(20)**

They talk about their desires only and do not talk about their satanic duty against which they receive a high price from Satan because many sex-workers do not know about what they are doing in fact. Their cleverness is based on their ignorance and they know nothing about the Satan & their satanic work and think that they themselves are whatever they are and they cannot see Satan behind their work & being blind-heart they know not that they are under the possession of Satan. Anyhow they are not innocent because they cheat, hurt & ruin many sincere people who fell in their love-trap during their evil plan. **(21)**

They lie with everyone and are not trust worthy and they remain friends as long as one keeps on believing their lies and when they are exposed & caught red handed in evil acts then due to their

double face & disloyalty sometimes their lovers kill them along with their new friends or their deceived friends commit suicide or other sins & crimes. Satanic acts make them stone hearted and they do not care about what others think about them and what happens to others due to their treachery. Disloyalty, betrayal and treachery are a part of their professional love and being blind-hearted they never feel ashamed about what they do. Their stubborn attitude and hatred for the old lovers & love with the new ones and their rapid change of relations makes them the Satan-manifest because Satan also uses his friends for his interests and then after their use always rejects them and throws them away like used tissue papers. **(22)**

They offer their friendship on phones or on face book and they chat with false names and hide their marital status for example; wives or mothers become virgins to attract men and men become boys to attract the girls and the people who are found in seeking true love or their ideal for marriage become their easy prey. They are the sharks of the ocean of internet and eat every fish which they can eat and the waves of trust & interest tell nothing about their attack and they reach silently and in a moment they grab their love seeking prey in their jaws of lust and then they swallow the prey alive and fill their sex-hungry stomach and their hunger of sex daily brings them online for hunting and in open waters they seek their desired prey like predators. **(23)**

Finding a proper client was a problem for escorts yesterday but today in the presence of face book and mobile phones things have become easy for them. The escorts are high price sex-workers who perform sex in high class hotels or places and are different from other cheap sluts & prostitutes, who are found everywhere or introduced by their pimps. Beware all of them hunt you for Satan. In fact they do not attract you to adultery but they attract you to the fire of Hell. Do not listen or see them because the chance of saving oneself against their sex-attractive dressed-bodies is highly difficult in the presence of evil which always ride the mind. Keep them away because they are disloyal and are your enemies and they are Satan-deployed. Do not fall in their love-trap & abuse your loving husband or wife on their call and save your heart. (24)

Satan is Satan due to his evil suggestions and they are worse than the Satan because they practically harm the heart to make it blind. (25)

THEIR HIDDEN & FORBIDDEN TRADE

Their acts are unnatural because they hide them and each & every society of mankind, may be of believers of GOD or may be of non-believers of GOD, hates them due to their work which is based on their false & commercial love. And because everyone is not like them & no one likes disloyalty,

many hate their acts and many reject them and do not accept their way as a real & a natural way of life. **(26)**

Adultery being a negative act is not natural and adultery causes spiritual & physical loss and produce irritation of all kinds & uneasiness of heart and makes adulterers short tempered & upsets their peace of mind and time to time their conscience, heart & soul tells them that they are abusing themselves & others practically and are not paying any honour to their GOD blessed body & soul & betraying their loving spouse. They know not that one day their physical pleasure will come to an end and their feelings concerning sex will become dead & tasteless and money will not protect them against their chronic venereal sex infections & diseases. The loss will happen once and then nothing will recover the loss and when the anger of GOD will start chasing them, then nothing will remain hidden and severe punishment will destroy all of their dreams & desires. **(27)**

A wife must realize that when her husband will come to know the reality of her character what will happen to his loving heart and what will be the result of it. The exposed reality will cause the end of relationship and the same thing must be realized by a husband whose wife is a righteous woman. **(28)**

In fact whosoever indulges in adultery break the oath & divine relationship on one's part and

when a spouse comes to know that one's loved one has broken the lifetime relation of love through adultery, disloyalty and betrayal, the effected spouse also puts the relation to end because nothing can amend the broken trust and because the disloyal spouse remains not related in the further life.

History of mankind tells us that many spouses were killed by their spouses due to adultery.

**When the love is stolen and dreams are destroyed
then what is left to live with?**

Heart is the most sensitive thing and GOD created only one heart in one's body and clearly & precisely, whosoever breaks the heart of a loving spouse commits a crime equal to murder, therefore, in religious courts such a disloyal spouse is worth nothing and must be killed through stoning or burnt in fire or must be lashed openly in the presence of people to teach everyone the lesson of loyalty. **(29)**

Adulterers who are not caught red handed and remain hidden are punished before death and then after the death they will be punished on the Day of Judgment because they committed adultery in the presence of GOD after making the GOD witness of their marriage. One must think that if someone is not taking care of the commandments of GOD and doing sins in the presence of GOD then why GOD will spare such a one on the Day of Judgment and why GOD will not announce the worst punishment? **(30)**

Following the Satan is the worst thing to do. Take care! (31)

WHAT THEY ARE DOING?

1. GOD permitted marriage to men & women to have physical relation and love & peace from each other but sex-workers or escorts reject the commandments of GOD & hate marriage. In a T.V. program a sex-worker said, "Marriage is a bed of thorns & nails and is a fossil of the ideas of the ancient people" and another escort said, "Marriage is spilt milk, kept for nothing".
2. A husband who commits adultery letdowns & abuses his wife and a wife who shares her body & beauty with other men, letdowns her husband & abuses him.
3. Men or women who sell their bodies in fact purchase the fire of Hell for their souls & bodies. Bodies are GOD-gifted and gifts of GOD are not sellable things or for trade but it is tragic that only those know this fact who are gripped in the anger of GOD due to adultery and are in deep troubles & incurable venereal diseases and are moving to death & Hell slowly day by day. **(32)**

GOD cursed the adulterers through AIDS & cancers of different kinds and GOD showed the will of GOD but instead of leaving adultery the

adulterers adopted the ways of protection and restricted not themselves to their spouses. (33)

This life & its time will pass in all kinds of circumstances and nothing will return for correction, therefore, it is the time to save soul & body both by following the commandments of GOD and by leaving the sins which make mankind heart-blind. **(34)**

A sex-worker said, “When I committed adultery first time for money I hated myself but later on it became my way of taking money & pleasure and now just after a year adultery is a tasteless thing for me and I am doing it because I cannot do any other work due to the grown uneasiness & weakness”.

Son of man says, “I am telling you the truth that this particular feeling of hatred of one’s self arouses in the mind due to the hatred of GOD because GOD hates those who commit adultery & lead their life by ignoring the commandments of GOD. No one can help therefore; one must get rid of committing adultery oneself by doing a reasonable job. **(35)**

Coming back to an honourable & dignified life and becoming a servant of GOD by leaving the satanic way of life is coming back to Paradise from the everlasting fire of Hell. **(36)**

**REMEMBER NO ONE WILL SAVE THE
SINNERS AS A SAVIOR ON THE DAY OF
THE JUDGMENT OF GOD. (37)**

Keep in mind! One is one's own savior in this world, therefore, save yourself from Hell and GOD may forgive everything which happened in the past so please be kind to your body & soul, repent & come back to life. **(38)**

In the end, PLEASE read this saying of Jesus and remember always what is told to you today.

Jesus says,

“You have heard that it was said, ‘Do not commit adultery’ But now I tell you anyone who looks at a woman and wants to possess her is guilty of committing adultery with her in his heart.

So if your right eye causes you to sin, take it out and throw it away! It is much better for you to lose a part of your body than to have your whole body thrown into hell. If your right hand causes you to sin, cut it off and throw it away! It is much better for you to lose one of your limbs than for your whole body to go to Hell”.

(Source: Matthew, Chapter 5, Verse: 27 to 30) **(39)**

Agony & extasy both are physical informations and these physical informations tell us

that our bodies are made for Hell or Heaven and that is done by GOD to confirm the existence of Hell & Heaven, no doubt it is so because whenever torture is given to someone on a certain place one relates it to Hell and whenever pleasure pleases someone at a place everyone relates it with Heaven and all that is in nature but very few people have knowledge & wisdom. GOD made only two places for the bodies of the living beings after resurrection and judgment:

1. Hell.
2. Heaven.

And to every soul GOD blessed intellect & free will to choose one's destination.

Those who will follow the Satan and will have all kinds of pleasure in this world by refuting the commandments of GOD will enter in Hell to have all kinds of pain and those who will follow the commandments of GOD and will suffer due to their belief in the presence of GOD by the Satan & his devils and will bear all kinds of pain with patience will enter in the Heaven to have all kinds of pleasure.

The same thing Jesus told by saying, "Those who laugh today will cry one day and those who weep today will laugh one day". **(40)**



Chapter**240****THE DARK SIDE OF ADULTERY****AIDS & CANCER AS AN INCURABLE
CURSE**

One can not escape from nature after misusing it. According to specialists of venereal diseases & sex disorders, one must avoid sex relation with more than one person and recommend one to one sex relation essentially after the thorough medical check-up & blood tests.

They suggest that sex-partners can do sex time to time or once or twice in a week because excess may stop their growth & may cause loss to their future health. And sex-partners can do sex with precautionary measures to save their health & to avoid physical loss and sex-partners can perform sex week to week to avoid deadly physical loss and disease welcoming weakness and sex-partners can do sex according to the natural demand to remain fit and sex-partners should not force their bodies to perform sex without demand in an unnatural way.

Doctors also warn the sex-partners to avoid the use of sex-arousing medicines because such medicines make the body & sex-organs weak or dead at the later stage.

Excess of sex is not anyhow recommended because at every stage when sex is done excessively or again & again for the sake of sexual joy or physical pleasure it causes the loss of highly valuable body-contents such as vitamins, minerals, & calcium which helps to keep the body growing strong & fit to survive and whenever sex cross its natural limits it causes the pain in the lower back and weakens the bones of the body and also cause pain in the joints due to the loss of greasy liquids which keep the joints moving & working smoothly.

It is seen that mankind do not follow any rules and misuse their bodies for sex especially the sex-workers who have made their sex affairs their trade or a profession. (1)

GOD created the sex-organs of creatures for the production of their eggs & babies and the sources of expulsion of intakes, therefore, deadly loss occurs when sex-organs are used against their natural order & function. Those who think that their sex-organs are their assets and they can use them for their sex-trade must know that their thought is nothing but an idea of suicide. All gays & the women who follow the sexual act of gays are warned that they are inviting sores which will ultimately cause cancer in their sex-organs because an organ which is made for the expulsion of the remains of the consumed food is not a sex-organ at all. But lusty sex-maniac mock nature by following Satan and gays & the women

who follow the gays both are the worse examples of it.

Doing sex by avoiding the divine laws seriously damages health and causes venereal diseases, incurable wounds & complicated infections, AIDS and cancers of different kinds. (2)

In the beginning symptoms warn the adulterers, as normally irritation starts in sex-organs and sometimes white or yellow waters start coming out of the sex-organs with their particular bad smell and sometimes scratches & wounds appear & spoil the inside skin and sometimes swelling occurs and sometimes a sore develops inside. All these kinds of disorders are curable but when a sore gets not well or bleeding starts with the expulsion of intakes without pain then serious loss or damage happens and at the later stage this loss is confirmed by searing pain in the area where the ulcer or cancer exists at its last stage. (3)

Nature spares not its enemies and reacts always and that is a law of nature when nature is not followed positively. Only the one who believes GOD and fears to act against the commandments of GOD remains safe because GOD Almighty commanded the mankind to follow the nature on which GOD created them and GOD made the nature of mankind a straight way to GOD, for example in nature a lover allows not the beloved to have another lover in his

presence and considers this act as a sin worse than a murder, GOD according to this particular nature of mankind declares this act adultery which clearly means disloyalty, treachery & betrayal and GOD allowed the killing of an adulterer as a fair punishment. So when GOD commands, “Do not commit adultery” it clearly means that GOD commands the mankind to follow their nature positively and do nothing against it to destroy peace and according to the same nature which GOD blessed to mankind to let them understand the importance of loyalty, GOD commands, “Do not make a god other than GOD if you are loyal to your GOD”. (4)

Dying with AIDS an escort asked the doctor, “Do you believe GOD”? Doctor replied, “Why you ask that”? The escort said, “I heard that belief in a super-power such as GOD can help me & can rescue me or at least reduce my fear & pain of death”. After her statement doctor answered, “I am not an agnostic but you are too late to mend”. (5)

Another cancer inflicted dying sex-worker said, “Possession of a loyal & loving husband is a protection in which a woman must live as a home & as a loyal wife and there is no place safer than the house of one’s loving spouse. If someone lives on this earth in my love then I need not rest of the lovers and wish to say, “I love you” to him with my full heart to assure my loyalty to him”. This saying is

nothing but the realization of the lost life & a cry over spilt milk. (6)

And another escort said, “When the serious loss happens & one becomes a helpless patient of life-taking serious infections, no one comes to share & care and I think a woman must become a loyal wife as every woman needs a loyal man to love & care in bad times and every woman is made to be a wife not a slut at all and no one protects & takes care with love when everything ends badly”. (7)

GOD made the pairs in the Heaven to celebrate the marriages on earth and whosoever follows not the commandments of GOD and lives according to one’s own desires or follows the Satan will meet a worse end in this life & the life after death. Loyalty is peace which protects the loyal always from all kinds of losses & disasters. (8)

Adultery is nothing but the purchase of incurable venereal diseases & torment of Hell. And it is a divine truth that evil acts precisely & definitely bring evil results sooner or later which ruin all dreams & plans of life along with every possessed thing. (9)

Adultery for an adulterer is not only an end of health & life but it is also the beginning of the torment of Hell. (10)



Chapter

241

**BELIEVE IN THE PRESENCE
OF GOD**

**All things are made of sense and sense
understands things only.**

GOD created the power of creation as a sense and with the power of the sense of creation GOD created all things & all creatures and enabled the creatures to understand things due to the sense thus creatures understand things only and creatures cannot understand GOD because GOD is above the power of senses as a creator of senses. (1)

This universe is nothing but the manifestation of the sense of the power of creation which belongs to GOD only and everything other than GOD is a creation of GOD. Nothing exists but the presence of GOD & the creatures of GOD and since senses cannot encompass their creator, all those who cannot understand the attributes of GOD through senses hesitate to believe GOD though they cannot answer this question that if GOD does not exist then who created us & all things? (2)

The creator of senses through the manifested universe knocks the door of the mind and when the

mind opens the door, the senses see nothing because senses cannot see beyond the world of senses but the “Knock” repeatedly comes and when it opens the mind to accept the call though nothing is found in the beginning but later believe emerges. The pure mind which is prepared positively to accept the realities easily becomes the mind of a believer. The belief in GOD happens in the soul of the one who makes the self unpolluted & pure. History of the top most believers of GOD tells us that purification for enlightenment was performed always in isolation through heart & mind, away from the world & its pollution, in forests, in deserts, on mountains or in caves and the happening of the enlightenment of the soul was always declared as the light of reality in the dead dark of the ignorance and this happening was always the same according to the human experience and history, though it happened on different places, in different times with different seekers. (3)

GOD EXISTS OR NOT?

To have an answer ponder over these two questions

1. Is there anyone who sees a machine and says, “It is not made by anyone”? If there is no one who says so then why those who see a tree with flowers & fruits do not accept its creator? And why their intellect does not work? Is a

GOD-made tree not much more complicated than a man-made machine or someone with a machine-making intellect can create a green growing tree which brings flowers & fruits?

2. Every information whatsoever it may be gives the news of an informer. Everyone knows that a sms or a letter or a news is a proof of the existence of its sender, if it is so, then is a creature who takes birth and grows under certain information not a proof of the existence of a Creator?

Believing GOD is the best act to perform and there can never be an act equal to this act and this is the only act which brings a good change in all the acts of a person and makes the person a servant of GOD.

After the full-hearted belief in the presence of GOD it is up to GOD to provide the desired proofs & satisfaction to strengthen the faith & trust. It is seen that those who believe in the presence of GOD and obey GOD never change their GOD-realized heart & mind. The moral of the believers and the care of the acts which they perform concerning the obedience of GOD tell us that GOD really exists. Since there is no confusion in the belief of One Alone GOD in any GOD-revealed religion, all those who are confused about the belief in the presence of GOD must ponder over in what they believe and in what they believe not. **(4)**

One knows nothing about oneself before one's birth and even after birth one knows nothing about one's self for a long time and one remains in the unknown state till one is brought up. Therefore, one must think how one's so much organized beginning took place and who did all things carefully possible? The detail of the organs and their making for their particular functions reveal that nothing is a result of an accident but everything is a creation and the system of creation gives the news of a Creator who exists beyond our senses. The generator, organizer & destroyer of all things and who must be called GOD due to the great acts. (5)

GOD created universe and intellect to invite every soul to have belief in GOD by pondering over the creations of universe & laws of cosmos. (6)

Everything which GOD created is a word of GOD and this Earth & Heavens are the book which reveals the verses of GOD Almighty. (7)



Chapter

242

PRESENCE OF GOD

AN ANSWER OF THOUSAND QUESTIONS ABOUT
GOD.



Presence of things reveals the presence of
GOD. (1)

Presence of GOD reveals that everything
belongs & depends upon GOD for its being &
existence and require
the protection & guidance of GOD for its
safety & security and peace & prosperity. (2)

GOD IS AVAILABLE ALL THE TIME TO
EVERYONE. (3)

Presence of GOD is revealed through the presence of
all things & senses and presence of GOD is the
presence of the creator for the created things &
senses and presence of all things & senses is the
presence of creatures which take birth, live & die and
all things & senses being dependent of GOD are
creatures, not GOD. And food dependent, living and

dying creatures are creatures and nothing more than that.

Nothing resembles GOD, the creator of all things & senses. (4)

All creatures are living beings and presence of universe is a presence of the GOD-created generating, organizing & destroying system of GOD, made for the creatures; created with senses and are made conscious through life so that each & everything serve & worship GOD for its provisions & benefits. (5)

Presence of senses reveals the presence of GOD because creatures use senses due to the presence of GOD only and creatures are free to use their will in every matter of life and since life is a free & independent time for all creatures therefore each creature earns its own acts along with predestined results through the use or the misuse of conscience which reveals good & bad to choose and GOD guides to do good and forbid to do bad and nothing makes any difference to GOD if creatures live in obedience of GOD or do not care & follow GOD and GOD is above all and this information tells us that only GOD is real to whom belongs our creation and matters of our past, present and future. (6)



Chapter
243
LIFE & DEATH

When GOD creates a sense of a being, the created sense becomes a creature according to its sense, GOD keeps it as the creation of GOD with care and due to the care the senses of a creature keep on functioning and whenever GOD stops caring of the senses of a creature, the senses become nonfunctioning because to function properly senses require the attention of GOD and a creature becomes senseless without the attention of GOD. Those who care & pay attention to GOD find GOD as a caring guide and those who do not care and pay not attention to GOD find not the guidance of GOD. (1)

Scripture tells us that on the Day of Judgment a blind will ask GOD that why he is blind on the Day of GOD while he was not blind in the world of GOD?

GOD will reply, “You paid not any attention to my remembrance in the world and became careless about me & my commandments that is why you are neglected and can not see today. In my protection you lived your life & enjoyed my blessings and you disobeyed my commandments & believed not this Day. You neglected me there and I

neglect you here. **Today is my Day and your blindness is my judgment". (2)**

DEATH OR DEPARTURE

There is a difference of life & death between the life & death of a believer and a non-believer of GOD. GOD says believers & non-believers both are not equal in life & death. **(3)**

A non-believer of GOD dies with fears & sorrows and will be raised on the Day of Judgment for the judgment and after the judgment will be thrown in Hell. **(4)**

A believer of GOD who remembers GOD & obeys GOD & remains loyal to GOD dies not at the time of death and it is the departure of a believer which is considered as the taste of death. **(5)**

Angels come and present flowers & say welcome & give the news of success & peace of the eternal life and the duration of migration is not more than a blink of an eye and the believer enters in Heaven in peace with the grace of GOD. In other words a believer is taken to Heaven by the Angels according to the commandment of GOD without fears & sorrows of death and nothing happens more than this with a believer in the end of this worldly life. **(6)**

The first gift which is given to a loyal believer of GOD is an eternal peaceful life in Paradise with all kinds of blessings of GOD. (7)

Peace be upon the believers of GOD who commit not sins & follow not the Satan and save their souls by following the each & every commandment & its detail. GOD created us for GOD and GOD created us, not for any one else or an other than GOD. We totally belong to GOD and GOD belongs to us that is why GOD commands us to love GOD with full heart, full soul & with total strength and this commandment of GOD is called The Greatest Commandment. (8)



Chapter

244

WORSHIP FOR SAFETY



Creatures cannot create or make the organs & limbs of their bodies, therefore, the lost organs & limbs remain lost till death. A broken tooth remains broken and a white hair remains white and all this reveals that every perishable creature depends upon GOD for its survival, safety & security and only GOD saves. (1)

If a blind eye exists it may see through a miracle but a lost eye remains lost till death and that is a limit made by GOD to tell creatures that they must physically worship & pray to GOD to seek safety of their priceless organs & limbs and that is why every creature acts according to its nature as law and follow the commandments of GOD and worship GOD. (2)

Every creature worships GOD in its own way and it can be seen during its worship, for worship it uses its voice and physically moves according to its manner of worship.

See the sparrows when they gather in a tree in the morning and worship their Lord for the coming day, for their security & food and in the evening when they gather again to pay thanks to GOD for the provisions before it is dark and only those who neglect the verses of GOD fall in problems & face danger and are taken by troubles. (3)

The organs & the limbs of the bodies of the worshippers are declared safe by GOD and GOD is the only Savior. Whosoever worshipped or worships GOD cannot be a god and whosoever prayed or prays to GOD for safety, rescue, food & for other provisions cannot be a god of any kind and a savior of others in any way. (4)



Chapter
245
LIGHT

Fact 1: Light also resembles not with anything but is a thing because senses can feel light like other things such as air, water & space, etc. Since GOD created the senses to declare things as things by feeling them, therefore, whatever senses can encompass or feel is not GOD and this mega fact tells us, nothing resembles GOD and senses cannot encompass or feel GOD.

Presence of GOD as a feeling is a feeling not GOD and there is no confusion in understanding the reality of the basic belief which depends upon the divine truth that nothing resembles GOD.

Fact 2: The presence of light shows things to us and its non-presence is nothing but darkness and it is a second mega fact that presence of ourselves along with earth & heavens tell us that GOD exists as GOD otherwise nothing exists for the non-existent.

EVERYONE NEEDS LIGHT TO SEE THINGS
AND LIGHT NEEDS GOD TO SHOW
THE CREATIONS OF GOD
AND WE NEED LIGHT OF FAITH TO FEEL
THE PRESENCE OF GOD. (1)

Nothing appears to eyes without light. GOD created the light first and everything appeared after that and even today if there is no light nothing appears and if there is light everything appears. (2)



Universe is a place with many verses means universe is a thing with many things in it and all things exist because GOD exists. All things exist due to GOD like things appear due to light. (3)

GOD is not light or a source of light but GOD is the creator of each & every source of light and light. (4)

GOD created the light to show the creations of GOD and the presence of light shows the presence of GOD created things and that is why it was said,

“Everything exists because GOD exists” otherwise even nothingness would have not existed and had not any sense and meaning of its presence.

Simply one can understand that everything exists for the existent and nothing exists for the non-existent. GOD was before all things, GOD is with all things & GOD will be after all things because nothing is forever but GOD. (5)



Chapter
246
FULL STOP

There is nothing still in this universe and all things are moving from their beginning to their end, between the grand beginning and the grand end. One's age is one's time from beginning to the end as a creation. **(1)**

If things become still then there will be nothing in the name of time or age and a thing which becomes still or perishes away does not put the time to its end. **(2)**

Things remain active from their beginning to their end between the big beginning and the big end. Things and their time of existence and their duration of acts is called time. **(3)**

Time exists everywhere means things are active everywhere and when all things will stop their acts which they are performing, it will be the end of time. **(4)**

And before the end of time all things will remain existing and when the time will become still or things will stop their function, the big end will happen to stop all acts and that stop will be the full

stop which means non-existence of things or non-existence of time. (5)

Everything which dies returns to its origin which is not made of space, matter & time and everything which takes a beginning appears in space, matter & time. We are the creatures of space, matter & time made not to exist forever. (6)

Everyone is helpless in this regard that is why everyone seeks the same present as a future and since no one is capable to do it itself and only the One who created everything can do it again, every creature believes & worships that unknown who created us here and is called GOD in all the religions. (7)

We hope to see each other again as it is told there is a future and there is a life. (8)

BE AWARE PLEASE!

Hell or Heaven is next. (9)



CHAPTERS

READ!

TOPIC — CHAPTER NUMBER — PAGE NUMBER

ONE ALONE (1: 8)

THE UNIVERSE IS A UNI-VERSE OF GOD (2: 9)

SONG OF PRAISE (3: 12)

VERSES OF ACTS (4: 12)

NAME OF GOD (5: 13)

THING (6: 14)

THE VOICE OF GOD (7: 15)

THE REAL GOD (8: 19)

TRUE BELIEVER (9: 21)

NO ONE CAN RECOGNIZE SATAN (10: 22)

CALL TO HELL (11: 24)

THE LAST VOICE SAID (12: 27)

MANKIND IGNORED GOD (13: 30)

GOD IS NOT A MAN-MADE PHENOMENON (14: 32)

GOD IS ALL-ABLE & ALMIGHTY (15: 36)

THINKING NATURE TELLS THAT IN A LION'S

MIND, GOD IS A BIG LION (16: 38)

PAINS & PLEASURES (17: 40)

HOW WE SHOULD REMEMBER GOD (18: 41)

"I AM" (THE BIRTH OF THE UNIVERSE) (19: 44)

GRIEF AND FEAR (20: 48)

TREES (21: 49)

TOPIC — CHAPTER NUMBER — PAGE NUMBER

KEEP AWAY FROM MAGICIANS	(22: 50)
ACTS ARE REAL WORDS	(23: 53)
THE DIFFERENCE OF A DEVIL AND A HUMAN	(24: 56)
UNREAL WORDS	(25: 56)
ART & ARTIST	(26: 59)
CAN THERE BE A CREATOR OF GOD?	(27: 60)
MAYA	(28: 64)
THE RAIN	(29: 67)
THE SEED	(30: 72)
OUR COMMON RELIGION	(31: 73)
THE UNIVERSE REVEALS GOD ONLY	(32: 76)
WORD OF JUDGMENT	(33: 77)
JUDGE YOURSELF HERE	(34: 80)
TO BE HUMAN	(35: 82)
DIVINE PEACE	(36: 83)
BLISSFUL CONSCIOUS	(37: 86)
GOOD OR BAD ACTS	(38: 87)
JUSTIFICATION OF CALLING GOD AS ABSOLUTE OR THE ABSOLUTE GOD	(39: 90)
WHO IS GOD?	(40: 92)
HOW WE CAN KNOW THAT GOD IS ONE & ALONE?	(41: 104)
MAN IS NOT AN IMAGE OF GOD	(42: 107)
GOD IS NOT A FATHER	(43: 109)
REALIZATION	(44: 112)
THE PURPOSE OF LIFE	(45: 114)

TOPIC — CHAPTER NUMBER — PAGE NUMBER

WHAT IS A SIN? (46: 116)
 BELIEVE IN GOD (47: 117)
 NOTHING RESEMBLES GOD (48: 119)
 GOD IS UNSEEN (49: 120)
 WHO CREATED GOD? (50: 121)
 CENTRAL LINE, PROOF OF ONE GOD (51: 123)
 HUNGER (52: 126)
 NAMES OF GOD (53: 127)
 COMING OF THE JUDGMENT
 & THE DAY OF GOD (54: 129)
 INNOCENT PEOPLE (55: 131)
 THE MISTAKE OF ALL THE NATIONS (56: 133)
 REAL RELIGION (57: 134)
 WORDS OF GOD (58: 137)
 NAME (59: 137)
 CREATURES MUST KNOW THAT THEIR
 LIFE IS AN ORGANIZED DEATH (60: 140)
 LOVE IS A GIFT OF GOD (61: 143)
 WHY DOES A CHILD CRY
 AT THE TIME OF BIRTH? (62: 144)
 REMEMBER YOUR LORD ONLY FOR HELP AND
 FOR ALL NEEDS (63: 146)
 WRITINGS (64: 147)
 SIGNATURE STAMP (65: 148)
 KNOWLEDGE CHANGES US (66: 152)
 APPLES (67: 152)
 ARK OF FAITH (68: 157)

TOPIC — CHAPTER NUMBER — PAGE NUMBER

ABOUT GOD IT IS WRITTEN IN ALL THE SCRIPTURES (69: 157)
FRIENDS AND ENEMIES (70: 159)
KNOWLEDGE IS A GAIN OF INTELLECT (71: 160)
VISION IS UNSEEN BUT SEES ALL THINGS (72: 162)
TRUE LORD (73: 165)
IDOL (A god other than GOD) (74: 166)
KNOWLEDGE AND MIGHT (75: 167)
APPRECIATION (76: 170)
EASY SALVATION (77: 171)
COSMIC FILM (78: 172)
TIME FIX (79: 174)
EARNING OF THE FUTURE (80: 175)
A GREAT RESEARCH (81: 176)
BEST RELIGION (82: 177)
THE CREATION OF MAN (83: 178)
THE KNOWLEDGE OF CREATION (84: 179)
EVIL MEN & WOMEN (85: 181)
GOOD (86: 182)
BEWARE PLEASE (87: 182)
SENSE OF REALITY (88: 183)
SEEN OR UNSEEN CREATURES OF THE WORLDS (89: 185)
CLAY AND WATER (90: 187)
DENIAL (91: 189)
THE ABSOLUTE CREATOR (92: 191)

TOPIC — CHAPTER NUMBER — PAGE NUMBER

ALL-ABLE GOD (93: 194)
 PICTURES, NAMES, WORDS & SOUNDS (94: 196)
 ACTS (95: 198)
 GOD CREATED THE UNIVERSE
 FOR EVERYONE (96:199)
 THE LORD
 AND THE SERVANTS OF THE LORD (97: 202)
 KNOWLEDGE, WISDOM
 AND CONSCIOUSNESS (98: 203)
 GOD IS ONE AND NEEDS NONE (99: 205)
 PAY THANKS (100: 210)
 “LET THE SEED BE A TREE” (101: 211)
 SWEET-MAKER (102: 212)
 CREATION IS A SENSE,
 CREATED BY GOD (103:213)
 THE MOST MAGNIFICENT DIVINE FACT (104: 214)
 GOD IS GENDER-FREE (105: 215)
 MAN IS NOT A CREATOR OF ANYTHING (106: 218)
 BELIEVE IN GOD (107: 219)
 THE FIVE SENSES OF THE UNIVERSE (108: 221)
 CAUSE (109: 223)
 EVIL SENSES AND EVIL (110: 224)
 PRAISE GOD ONLY (111: 225)
 REVOLUTIONARY PREACHERS (112: 226)
 HORNS THE SYMBOL OF PEACE (113: 227)
 PICTURES (114: 229)
 FINE ARTS (115: 230)

TOPIC — CHAPTER NUMBER — PAGE NUMBER

PRAISE GOD ONLY (116: 231)
 THE CLOCK MEASURES THE MOVEMENT OF THE
 EARTH AND WE CALL IT TIME (117: 232)
 ADAM & EVE & LEAVES (118:235)
 MORAL STATE (119: 238)
 MESSENGERS AND THEIR MISSION (120: 239)
 ESSENTIAL FOR SALVATION (121: 241)
 THE HOUR IS COMING (122: 242)
 CONSCIOUS AS LIGHT (123: 244)
 REALIZATION MAKES A MAN HUMAN (124: 245)
 LIFE AND RED BLOOD FAMILY (125: 246)
 THE MOST IMPORTANT LESSON (126: 248)
 EVIL ACTS (127: 250)
 NOTHINGNESS IS NOT THE
 CREATOR OF ALL THINGS (128: 253)
 SAVIORISM IS NOTHING
 BUT THE DEVIL'S TRAP (129: 256)
 COMMANDMENTS OF GOD (130: 258)
 NO ONE HEARS THE TRUTH & LISTENS TO FIND
 THE REALITY (131: 259)
 ARE BELIEVERS & NON-BELIEVERS OF GOD
 EQUAL HERE & HEREAFTER? (132: 260)
 SLAP THE DEVIL'S FACE (133: 261)
 THE DEVIL IS
 AN OPEN ENEMY OF MANKIND (134: 262)
 READING THE VERSES OF GOD WITH
 KNOWLEDGE (135: 265)

TOPIC — CHAPTER NUMBER — PAGE NUMBER

SINCERITY REQUIRES SINCERITY (136: 266)
 HAPPY OR ANGRY GOD (137: 268)
 GOD SAYS, “‘HAPPEN’ AND IT HAPPENS”
 “LET IT BE” (138: 269)
 ALL-ABILITY (139: 276)
 VISION OF GOD (140: 280)
 MATCHBOX (141: 284)
 SATAN THE ONE WHO LOST (142: 289)
 PEACEFUL OR WILD (143: 295)
 BETWEEN HELL & HEAVEN (144: 299)
 THE POSSESSED-ONES (145: 304)
 THE LISTENER (146: 308)
 DON’T USE THE WORD “FALSE”
 WITH THE WORD “GOD” (147: 313)
 THE TRAIN (148: 318)
 THE EGG (149: 324)
 ONLY ONE & ALONE GOD
 BELONGS TO EVERYONE (150: 328)
 TWO TYPES OF CREATURES (151: 332)
 BASIC QUESTIONS ABOUT GOD (152: 336)
 GOD ALONE (153: 341)
 GOD AND ANGELS (154: 346)
 GOD TELLS US, “A MESSENGER OF GOD IS A
 MAN AND A MESSENGER ONLY” (155: 348)
 LOVE GOD ONLY
 WITH YOUR FULL HEART (156: 354)
 THE DEVIL’S DEATH (157: 357)

TOPIC — CHAPTER NUMBER — PAGE NUMBER

PEACE (158: 361)
 WORDS ARE VOICES AND VOICES PRODUCE
 PICTURES IN THE BRAIN (159: 368)
 TIME CONTINUES TO EXIST (160: 373)
 FRIEND OR MASTER (161: 377)
 PANTHEISTS SAY, “ALL THINGS TURN INTO GOD
 & GOD TURNS INTO ALL THINGS (162: 382)
 NON-BELIEVERS AND BELIEVERS OF GOD
 WHO BELIEVE NOT (163: 386)
 TRUE RELIGION (164: 390)
 A BLIND MAN IN A MIRROR HOUSE (165: 393)
 REALIZATION
 OF THE REAL OF REALITY (166: 397)
 MEANING OF ONE & ALONE GOD (167: 400)
 QUESTION OF THE AGE (168: 403)
 HEROES OF GOD &
 HEROES OF THE DEVIL (169: 408)
 THEY ARE GOING TO HELL IN GROUPS
 BUT KNOW NOT. GOD (170: 412)
 ADAM & EVE AND
 THE FIRST COMMANDMENT (171: 416)
 ABOUT FOOD (172: 420)
 KNOW GOD THROUGH THE SENSES OF
 THE UNIVERSE (173: 423)
 THE LOST DESTINATION (174: 428)

TOPIC — CHAPTER NUMBER — PAGE NUMBER

GOD IS UNSEEN BUT TO DECEIVE, SATAN
SHOWS THE UNIVERSE

AS A VISION OF GOD (175: 432)

THE ONE AND THE SAME SATAN LIVES BEHIND
EACH & EVERY GOD & GODDESS (176: 444)

HAVE YOU SEEN HELL? (177: 450)

THE STORY OF SATAN (178: 459)

PANTHEISM OR SUFISM (179: 469)

THE MORAL OF THE STORY OF SATAN (180: 491)

WHEN WILL YOUR INTELLECT WORK? (181: 497)

THE LORD (182: 509)

THE MESSAGE OF JESUS (183: 524)

FIRE (184: 532)

HAVE YOU SEEN GOD? (185: 541)

BEFORE ALL THINGS THERE WAS NOTHING
BUT GOD (186: 549)

MAYA THESIS (187: 555)

PARADISE IS AN EVERLASTING MERCY
OF GOD (188: 571)

THE MESSENGERS WERE ASSIGNED BY AN
UNKNOWN TO BE KNOWN (189: 576)

ABEL & CAIN (HABEEL & KABEEL) JUDGMENT
OF A MAN & JUDGMENT OF THE GOD (190: 593)

WORSHIP (191: 608)

TO GET HIMSELF WORSHIPPED BY THE PEOPLE
THE DEVIL BECAME A SAVIOR (192: 614)

TOPIC — CHAPTER NUMBER — PAGE NUMBER

INK OR BLOOD (193: 630)
 NEGATIVE AND POSITIVE ENDS (194: 638)
 CREATURES (195: 644)
 THE BIG BANG AND ATOMIC EXPLOSION BOTH
 ARE THE SAME IN NATURE (196: 650)
 IMAGE (197: 657)
 SATAN DECEIVES THROUGH GUISE, ALWAYS
 GUISE (198: 673)
 TO BE DIVINE (199: 682)
 REBIRTH OF A LINE & THREE WISE (200: 688)
 THE COMMANDMENTS OF GOD (201: 696)
 DEVIL-MADE DEVILS (202: 701)
 GOD AND THE NAMES OF GOD (203: 708)
 TWO COINS (204: 715)
 UNDERSTANDING SECTARIANISM (205: 717)
 TWINS (206: 720)
 THE DIALOGUE (207: 721)
 TRUST IN GOD (208: 726)
 THE LAST RESORT (209: 727)
 THE SIMPLE MATTER (210: 727)
 FIVE SENSES OF HUMANITY (211: 730)
 EXISTENCE BEYOND EXISTENCE (212: 736)
 DEATH IS AN EXPULSION OF A SOUL FROM
 SPACE, MATTER AND TIME (213: 738)
 AT THE TIME OF CREATION (214: 748)
 THE UNREAL
 A MORTAL CAN NEVER BE A GOD (215: 749)

TOPIC — CHAPTER NUMBER — PAGE NUMBER

LEADERS (216: 751)
 EXISTENCE OF GOD (217: 752)
 KALIMATA, KALL OR TIME (218: 753)
 THE SENSE CALLED LIFE (219: 757)
 FEATURES OF THE SENSE (220: 761)
 SENSE, LIFE & EVERYONE (221: 764)
 ALONE (222: 770)
 THE WAY THE PROPHETS BELIEVED GOD, THE
 FOLLOWERS DO NOT (223: 772)
 ONLY GOD IS FOREVER (224: 778)
 THE FIRST & THE LAST THING (225: 781)
 ORGANIZATION AND THE ORGANIZER (226: 788)
 THE THIRD KIND OF ANIMAL (227: 790)
 DIVINE TRUTH (228: 792)
 A SEEN ONE CAN NEVER BE GOD (229: 793)
 WILD & CIVILIZED LIFE AND
 HUMAN HEART (230: 798)
 KEYS OF HEAVEN OR HELL (231: 802)
 GOD BLESSED BEAUTY, HEALTH, WEALTH &
 POWER (232: 803)
 GUIDANCE OF GOD (233: 804)
 HOW CAN WE LOVE GOD? (234: 806)
 WHO IS TRUST WORTHY? (235: 814)
 EXORCISTS, SPIRITUAL HEALERS & MAGICIANS
 THE SERVANTS OF SATAN (236: 816)
 BLESSINGS OF GOD (237: 823)
 DIVINE WRITINGS (238: 823)

TOPIC — CHAPTER NUMBER — PAGE NUMBER

ADULTERY (239: 827)

THE DARK SIDE OF ADULTERY (240: 844)

BELIEVE IN THE PRESENCE OF GOD (241: 849)

PRESENCE OF GOD (242: 853)

LIFE & DEATH (243: 855)

WORSHIP FOR SAFETY (244: 857)

LIGHT (245: 859)

FULL STOP (246: 861)

